



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

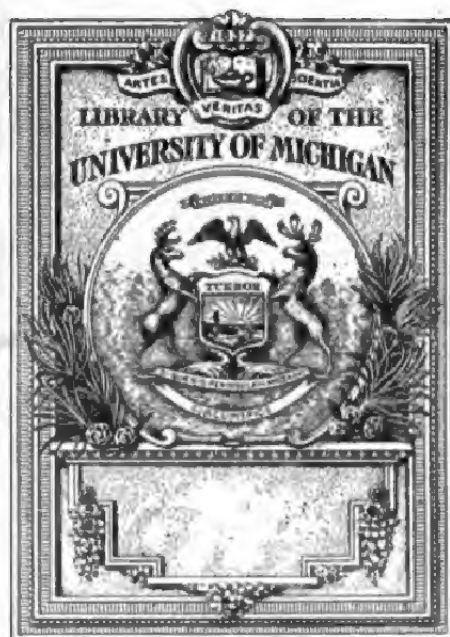
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

A 451089 DUPL



JN

505

.A15

1751

Index





6568
A
GENERAL INDEX
TO THE
Twenty-three Volumes
OF THE
PARLIAMENTARY
OR
CONSTITUTIONAL
History of England.

L O N D O N,


Printed, and sold by WILLIAM SANDEY, against *St. Dunstan's Church*,
Fleet-Street. MDCCLXI.

Journal of Management Studies, 19(1), 67-80.

Y



I N D E X
T O T H E
P A R L I A M E N T A R Y H I S T O R Y
O F
E N G L A N D.

A	Vol.	Page.
 BBIES, when suppressed in <i>England</i>	3	145
ABBOT, <i>George, Abp. of Cant.</i> his Speech to King <i>James I.</i> on the <i>Spanish Match and Palatinate.</i> —	6	91, 2
— in Behalf of both Houses of Par- liament. — — — — —	6	101, 2
His Report to the Lords of a Complaint against <i>Samuel Harstet, Bishop of Norwich.</i> —	6	312 to 14
— Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	75
— Admonition to Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> at his Trial before the Lords. — — — — —	8	209, 10
ABSOLUTION given by Cardinal <i>Pole</i> to the Parliament, <i>Anno 1554</i> , Form of. —	3	323
ABSTRACT of an Act concerning the Choice of Members to serve in Parliament. —	22	131, 2
ABSTRACTS of the most remarkable Acts of the House of Commons, passed <i>An. 1652.</i>	20	126, 7, 8
ACADEMY, proposed to the House of Lords, for Persons of Quality. — — — — —	5	337,
ACT of the House of Commons against pro- claiming any Person as King of <i>England</i> , Form of. — — — — —	18	546, 7
A		ACTON,

	Vol.	Page.
ACTON, — <i>Esq; Sheriff of London</i> , summoned to the Bar of the House of Lords as a Delinquent. — — — — —	8	287
— His Answer to the Accusation against him. — — — — —	8	287
— Committed to the Tower. — — — — —	8	287
— His Submission and Discharge. — — — — —	8	290
ACTON-BURNEL, <i>Statute of</i> , when enacted by the Parliament. — — — — —	1	88
ADAMS, <i>Thomas, Esq; Alderman of London</i> , impeached by the Commons of High Treason. — — — — —	17	85
Charge against him. — — — — —	17	112
His Behaviour at his Trial, and the Proceedings against him, Account of. — — — — —	17	118, 19
— Paper, disavowing the Authority of the Peers over his Person. — — — — —	17	119
Discharged from Prosecution. — — — — —	17	212
Disabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of <i>London</i> . — — — — —	19	97
ADJOURNMENT of Parliament different from a Prorogation, and how. — — — — —	5	465
Form of. — — — — —	5	471
ADVICE from the Council of War in the Parliament's Forces, to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> their General. — — — — —	15	385 to 386
ADULTERY, Debate thereon by the Commons. — — — — —	4	451, 2
How punished by them in 1650. — — — — —	19	260
AGATIS CIRCUMSPECTE, <i>Statute of</i> , when enacted by the Parliament. — — — — —	1	88
AGINCOURT, when taken by the <i>English</i> . — — — — —	2	147
AGITATORS, who meant by them; what their Employment; and by whom set on Foot. — — — — —	15	342
Their first Consultation, Effect of. — — — — —	15	342
Deliver to General <i>Skippon</i> a Letter, exclaiming against the Parliament. — — — — —	15	358, 9
Their Answer to some Queries of the Commons concerning it. — — — — —	15	359, 60
AIRMYN, Sir <i>William</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	9	480
And to treat with the <i>Scots</i> about the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. — — — — —	10	94

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

3

Vol. Page.

ALBANS, <i>St. Town of, Battle there, An. 1455.</i>	2	277
- - - - - <i>An. 1461.</i>	2	309
ALDERMAN, <i>antient Meaning of.</i>	4	397
ALDERMEN, <i>List of, disfranchised at York by an Ordinance of Parliament</i>	13	360, 1
ALEXANDER <i>King of Scotland, his Interview with King Henry III. at York.</i>	1	35
Occasion thereof.	1	35
His remarkable Answer to <i>Ottoboni</i> , the Pope's Legate.	1	35, 6
ALFORD, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	397, 8
— against the Lords Addition to the Petition of Right.	8	118
ALIMONY of <i>Wives</i> , Debate thereon by the Commons.	23	9, 33, 34
ALLEGIANCE, <i>Nature of, as stated by a seditious Paper.</i>	10	451, 2, 3
ALLINGTON, <i>William, Esq;</i> chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1429.	2	206
— — — — — in 1472.	2	340
— — — — — in 1477.	2	353
ALPHONSUS, <i>King of Castile, his Alliance with the Crown of England, Account of.</i>	1	56
ALURED, <i>Colonel, his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the House of Commons.</i>	20	50
AMSTERDAM, Informations from thence of Officers and Arms embarking in <i>Holland</i> , for the Use of King <i>Charles</i> at <i>York</i> .	11	263, 4
ANATHEMA pronounced against the Violators of <i>Magna Charta</i> , Form of.	1	53, 4
ANABAPTISTS, <i>Seet of, whence sprung.</i>	3	253
ANDERSON, <i>Sir Edmund, how employed at the Parliament in 1587.</i>	4	306
ANNATES, what thereby meant.	3	88
When prohibited in <i>England</i> .	3	88, 9
ANNIVERSARIES, Explanation of.	3	225
ANN of <i>Cleve</i> , marries King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	156
Obtains a Jointure by the Parliament.	3	163
Divorced from the King by a Sentence of the Clergy.	3	167

ANSELM, <i>Abp. of Cant.</i> Prolocutor to the Prelates and Nobles at their Convention in 1107.	I	11
ANSWER of an anonymous Writer to the Commons Declaration against making any further Address to the King.	17	31 to 42
APPAREL, <i>Luxury in</i> , how restrained in 1362.	I	293
Surprizing Account of the Excess thereof in 1388.	I	441
_____ in 1464.	I	327
_____ in 1575.	4	184
APPEAL, <i>Causes of</i> , when first tried at the Bar of the House of Lords.	4	235
APPEALS, to the See of <i>Rome</i> , prohibited by Act of Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1534.	3	93
How ordered to be made for the future.	3	94, 5
APPELLANTS, who meant by that Name.	I	412
List of.	I	412
Their Protestation touching their Appeal.	I	412
_____ Service to the Country, how rewarded by the Parliament.	I	413
In what Manner supported by them.	I	413, 14
Their Articles of Impeachment against the <i>Abp. of York</i> , the <i>Duke of Ireland</i> , the <i>Earl of Suffolk</i> , the Judges, &c.	I	414 to 427
_____ Proceedings thereupon.	I	427 to 430
List of, at a Council of Peers at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1397.	I	460
Their Articles of Impeachment against the <i>Duke of Gloucester</i> , the <i>Earls of Arundel</i> and <i>Warwick</i> , and <i>Thomas Mortimer</i> .	I	466, 7, 8
_____ Proceedings thereupon.	I	469 to 477
_____ Promotions, Account of.	I	483
_____ Declaration to the King concerning the late attainted Lords.	I	483
_____ Expences allowed them, at the Instance of the Commons.	I	487
APPROPRIATIONS, <i>Statute of</i> , when first enacted, and the Advantage thereof to the Clergy.	I	447, 8
APPRENTICES, in <i>London</i> , their Speech and Petition to the House of Peers concerning a Regulation in the State, &c.	16	108, 9, 10

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

5

Vol. Page.

APPRENTICES, <i>in London</i> , their riotous Behaviour before the House of Commons, Account of.	16	{ 173. 4. 180, 1
Their Force put on the Parliament, Particulars of.	16	181
APULIA, <i>Territory of</i> , offered by the Pope to Prince Edmund II. Son of King Henry III.	1	58
ARCHER, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , made Justice of the Common Pleas,	22	55
ARCHERY, <i>Use of</i> , when commanded by an Act of Parliament.	3	13
ARGYLE, <i>Marquis of</i> .—See CAMPBELL.		
ARMADA prepared by Philip II. King of Spain, to invade England, some Account of.	4	306, 312
ARMOUR, Debate thereon by the Commons	4	415, 16
ARMY, under Sir Thomas Fairfax, Reasons against its being quartered in the Counties near London.	15	335, 6, 7
Their Petition concerning their Want of Pay.	15	342, 3
Representation of their Desires signified to the Parliament.	15	343, 4
Resolutions of the Peers concerning it.	15	352
— of the Parliament for disbanding it.	15	377 to 380
Great Disorders therein, some Particulars of.	15	390, 1, 2
Dispatch a Party of Horse to Holdenby-House.	15	393, 4
Take the King from thence, and carry him away to Newmarket.	15	396, 7
Votes of Parliament passed for their Satisfaction, Particulars of.	15	397, 8
Their formidable Power and Authority, Account of.	15	407
Engagement, declaring their Resolutions as to Disbanding.	15	424 to 430
Letter to the City of London, touching their Demands on the Parliament.	15	431 to 434
List of, who signed it.	15	434
Their March to St. Albans, Account of.	15	443, 4
Reasons for this Motion.	15	445
Representation of their Desires for the Settlement of Peace previous to Disbanding.	15	455 to 470
List of Members of the House of Commons, objected to.	15	470
Heads of 4 Charge against them.	15	470 to 473

ARMY, their Paper in Consequence of their Charge against the Eleven Members. — —	15	473, 4, 5
Votes of the Commons in their Favour, and in what Particulars. — —	15	497
Their Remonstrance to the Parliament on the State of Affairs. — —	16	4 to 19
— Letters to the City of London on this Oc- casion. — —	16	24, 5, 6, 7
— Principal End in charging the Eleven Members with Treason, Account of. — —	16	29
— Concessions to the King, with relation to his Chaplains. — —	16	29
— Letter, concerning their Motions. — —	16	31
— Declaration, concerning their Demands on the Parliament. — —	16	36, 7, 8, 9
— Paper, signifying their Acceptance of the Parliament's Proceedings. — —	16	45, 6
— Declaration against the Report of a pri- vate Treaty between the King and them in 1647. — —	16	60, 1
— Conduct towards him about that Time, Account of. — —	16	63, 4
— Charge of Impeachment against the Ele- ven Members. — —	16	70 to 92
— Further Proposals to the Parliament. — —	16	160, 1
— Resentment against a Petition and En- gagement of the Trained Bands, Appren- tices, &c. of London, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, &c. — —	16	168 to 172
— Insult offered to the Earl of Lauderdale, one of the Scots Commissioners. — —	16	201, 2, 3
— Declaration concerning Tumults. — —	16	210 to 212
— Heads of some further Proposals in order for Peace. — —	16	212 to 224
— Declaration, setting forth the Reasons for their marching towards London. — —	16	225 to 237
Encamp on Hounslow Heath. — —	16	237
March through the City with Laurel in their Hats. — —	16	238
Their Remonstrance, in Vindication of all their Proceedings. — —	16	251 to 273

ARMY, their Method to enforce their Remon-		
strance's Acceptance with the Parliament.	16	274
Their principal Aim in prosecuting the Eleven		
Members.	16	275
— Petition to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , concern-		
ing their Indemnity, Arrears, &c.	16	336, 7.
— Remonstrance, demanding present Pay.	16	337, 396
— Declaration against an intended Ordinance		
for taking away Free Quarter.	16	474, 5, 6
— ——— for adhering to the Parliament		
in their Proceedings against the King.	16	484, 5, 6
— ——— for supporting the Peerage.	16	484, 7.
How complimented for this last Declaration.	16	487, 8.
State and Disposition of, in <i>May</i> 1648.	17	145, 10, 153
Then Remonstrance to the House of Commons		
against a Treaty with the King, and de-		
manding Justice upon him.	18	161, 10, 238
— Letter to Col. <i>Hammond</i> , requiring him		
to secure the King in <i>Carisbrooke-Castle</i> .	18	260
— ——— Concerning their Remonstrance		
for Justice upon the King.	18	260, 1
— Remonstrance, setting forth their Resolu-		
tion to march up to <i>London</i> .	18	266, 10, 272
— March to <i>London</i> , Account of.	18	289, 90
— Removal of the King from <i>Newport</i> to		
<i>Hurst-Castle</i> .	18	293
How actuated by the Jesuits, Particulars of.	18	293, 4, 5
Their Resentment on Account of the Votes of	18	428, 10, 444
both Houses in Favour of the Treaty.	18	447
— Seizure and Usage of their Opponents in		
the House of Commons on this Occasion.	18	447, 10, 453
— Proposals for accusing <i>Denzil Holis</i> , Esq;		
and others, of Faction, &c.	18	458, 10, 461
— Treaty with a Committee of the House of		
Commons about the Discharge of the im-		
prisoned Members.	18	462
— further Proceedings relating to those Gen-		
tlemen.	18	476, 7.
— Petition to the House of Commons con-		
cerning a general Settlement of Peace in		
the Nation.	18	516, 10, 519
ARMY,		

ARMY, their Plan for a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. — — — —	18	519 to 536
How complimented by the Commons on this Occasion. — — — —	18	536
Their Declaration to the Kingdom relating to their Plan of Settlement. — — — —	18	537 to 541
Monthly Charge thereof, <i>Anno 1650.</i> — — — —	19	254
Augmented by the Commons, and on what Occasion. — — — —	19	258, 9
Their Declaration, addressed to the Elect Saints in <i>Scotland</i> , upon their March to invade that Kingdom. — — — —	19	298 to 309
— — — — to the People of <i>Scotland</i> in general — — — —	19	310 to 312
— — — — prodigious Expence in 1651, Account of. — — — —	19	498
— — — — Petition against <i>Cromwell's</i> being made King — — — —	21	122, 3, 4
— — — — Declaration to support him as Protector. — — — —	21	208
— — — — Address to <i>Richard Cromwell</i> on his Accession to the Protectorate. — — — —	21	233 to 236
— — — — Divisions among the Officers, some Account of. — — — —	21	339, 40
— — — — Petition to the Protector, concerning their Want of Pay. — — — —	21	340 to 345
Make themselves Masters of the Kingdom. — — — —	21	362
Their Coalition with the Republican Party. — — — —	21	363
— — — — Demands and Proceedings thereupon. — — — —	21	363 to 367
— — — — Declaration, inviting the Members of the Long Parliament to return to the Exercise of their Trust. — — — —	21	367, 8
— — — — Proceedings with the Republican Party for opening a new Session of Parliament. — — — —	21	369, 70
— — — — Petition to the Parliament for settling the Government of the Commonwealth. — — — —	21	400 to 405
— — — — Resentment on the Choice of a new Council of State. — — — —	21	411
— — — — Petition and Proposals to the Parliament concerning Government. — — — —	21	460 to 465
How answered. — — — —	21	465, 6, 7
List of their Officers discharged from all Military Employment. — — — —	21	469
Ordered to be governed by Commissioners. — — — —	21	469, 70
		ARMY.

ARMY, their violent Proceedings in Consequence of their being ordered to be governed by Commissioners. —————	21	470 to 477
Take upon themselves the Supreme Power. —————	22	1
Appoint General <i>Fleetwood</i> their Commander in Chief. —————	22	1
Their Treatment of the Officers who appeared against them for the Parliament. —————	22	2
— Council of Ten, List of. —————	22	2
Appoint Col. <i>Lambert</i> Major-General of the Forces in <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . —————	22	2
Their Committee for nominating Officers, List of. —————	22	2
Constitute a Committee of Safety. —————	22	2
Their Manner of applying to the Members thereof to undertake that Trust. —————	22	2
— Vote concerning the Election of Members to sit in Parliament. —————	22	25
Permit the discarded Members to assume their Seats in the House. —————	22	28
ARRAY, <i>Commission of</i> , by whom granted, and for what. —————	11	220
ARTICLES of a pretended private Treaty between the King and the Army in 1647, Particulars of. —————	16	61, 2
Of Faith, with Scripture Proofs, presented to the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , by the Parliament's Commissioners, Particulars of. —————	16	420 to 426
Different from those now received, and how. —————	16	421 to 426
For the Government of the Commonwealth as settled by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> and his Council in 1653, Particulars of. —————	20	248 to 262
ARUNDEL, <i>Earl of</i> . See HOWARD.		
ARUNDEL, <i>Thomas</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> , one of the Committee appointed to survey the Government of the Person and Court of King <i>Richard II.</i> —————	1	366
His Application to the King in Behalf of <i>Henry Spencer</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> . —————	1	388
How opposed therein. —————	1	388, 9
His smart Reply. —————	1	389
Made Lord-Chancellor. —————	1	396
ARUNDEL,		

10 I N D E X to the

	Vol.	Page.
ARUNDEL, <i>Thomas, Bishop of Ely</i> , his Declaration to the Parliament in 1388, touching the Cause of their Summons. —	1	411
Removed from the Office of Chancellor. —	1	441
Translated to the See of <i>York</i> , and again made Chancellor of <i>England</i> . —	1	449
His Declaration to the Parliament concerning the Cause of their Summons in 1392. —	1	449, 50
— in 1393. —	1	451
— in 1394. —	1	452
Made Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	1	458
Impeached of High Treason by the Commons. Charge against him. —	1	464
His Answer before the King. —	1	465
— Sentence of Banishment, Particulars of. —	1	465
— secret Expedition to <i>Henry of Bullingbroks</i> , Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> , in <i>France</i> . —	1	499
— Return to <i>England</i> with the Duke. —	1	499
— Speech to the Parliament in 1399, concerning the Deposition of the King. —	2	5, 6
— Speech on the Accession of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> to the Throne. —	2	31, 2,
— to the new King, concerning the Plots of the Commons against the Clergy. —	2	87
— Reprimand to that House. —	2	88
Made Chancellor again. —	2	107
His Speech to the Parliament in 1407. —	2	107
— Power of visiting the University of <i>Oxford</i> confirmed by Parliament. —	2	121
ASCHAM, <i>Mr.</i> appointed the Parliament's Agent to <i>Spain</i> . —	19	247
Assassinated at <i>Madrid</i> . —	19	285
ASHE, <i>Mr.</i> his Censure of the Earl of <i>Warwick's</i> Conduct, in relation to some revolted Ships. —	18	56
ASHBURNHAM, <i>Wm. Esq;</i> his Speech against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	8	194
Committed to Prison for being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	9	373
Admitted to Bail. —	9	437
Order of the Commons concerning him. —	9	437
Debate about him, Particulars of. —	9	491, 2
		ASH.

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

11

Vol. Page.

ASHBURNHAM, <i>Wm. Esq;</i> expelled the House of Commons.	10	97
Accompanies the King from <i>Oxford</i> to the Scots Army before <i>Newark</i> .	14	376
Demanded by the Commons to be delivered up.	14	411
Makes his Escape.	14	413
His Letter written in Cyphers to the King, decyphered.	15	376
ASHLEY, ———, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech at a Conference of both Houses on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	47 to 52
Ordered into Custody on this Account.	8	68
Acknowledges his Fault at the Bar of the House of Lords, and discharged.	8	69
ASHTON, <i>Sir Robert</i> , made Chamberlain and Lord High Treasurer to King <i>Edward III.</i>	1	325
His Speech to the Parliament in 1377, concerning Papal Usurpations.	1	326
ASKE, <i>Richard, Esq;</i> appointed a Judge in the Upper Bench.	19	129
ASSOCIATION establish'd by Parliament for the Surety of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> .	4	259, 280
——— in several Counties for the Parliament against King <i>Charles I.</i>	12	178
ASTLEY, <i>Sir Jacob</i> , one of the King's Generals, his great Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Particulars of.	14	297 to 301
ATHELMAR, <i>Eleet Bishop of Winchester</i> , his Decent and Alliance to King <i>Henry III.</i>		
Account of.	1	64
Driven out of <i>England</i> by the Barons.	1	66
ATKINSON, ———, <i>Esq;</i> Student of the Inner Temple, his Speech against the Oath of Supremacy.	4	21 to 31
His remarkable Expression on that Occasion.	14	301
ATTORNIES, their Number, how limited by a Statute in the Counties of <i>Norfolk</i> , <i>Suffolk</i> , and <i>Norwich</i> .	2	284
AUDLEY, <i>Lord Hugh</i> , junior, one of the Confederate Lords against the <i>Dispensers</i> .	1	177
His Delinquency remitted, and on what Account.	1	177
AUDLEY,		

AUDLEY, <i>Lord Hugh, junior</i> , created Earl of Gloucester.	1	224
His Application to the Parliament in Behalf of King <i>Edward III.</i>	1	238
AUDLEY, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1529.	3	41
His Speech on that Occasion.	3	41, 2
Knighted by King <i>Henry VIII.</i> and made Lord-Chancellor.	3	92
His Speech at opening the Session of Parliament in 1537.	3	119 to 121
— Reply to the Speech of <i>Richard Rich, Esq;</i> Speaker for the Commons.	3	122, 3
Opens the Parliament in 1540, with the Reasons of their Meeting.	3	140
— — — in 1541, to the same Purpose.	3	157, 8
His Speech to the Commons.	3	162, 3
— Motion to the House of Lords touching the Validity of the King's Marriage with <i>Ann of Cleve.</i>	3	165, 6
— Speech at opening the Session of Parliament in 1542.	3	173 to 176
AUGMENTATIONS, <i>Court of</i> , when first erected, and by whom.	3	117
AUGUSTINE, <i>St. Bishop of Hippo</i> , his extreme Poverty, Account of.	18	369
His Resignation of his Bishoprick, and on what Occasion.	18	371
— memorable Saying thereupon.	18	371
AWARD of <i>Lewis King of France</i> , between King <i>Henry III.</i> and his Barons.	1	67
Against the disinherited Barons in 1266.	1	73, 4, 5
Between King <i>Edward I.</i> and the King of <i>France</i> in 1298, Particulars of.	1	111, 12
Against the two <i>Despensers</i> at the Parliament in 1321.	1	164, 5
AXTEL, <i>Col.</i> excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Restoration.	22	348
His Behaviour at the Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i>	22	360, 1
Order for securing him.	22	361

AYERMYN, <i>William, Bishop of Norwich</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners to treat with the <i>French King</i> about the Restitution of <i>Aquitain</i> . — — — — —	1	211
AYSCOUGH, <i>Sir George, Admiral</i> , his Reduction of the Plantations to the Obedience of the House of Commons. — — — — —	20	89
His successful Engagement with the <i>Dutch Fleet</i> in 1652. — — — — —	20	89

B

BACON, <i>Lord</i> , his Account of the Proceedings of the first Parliament of <i>Henry VII.</i> — — — — —	2	403 to 408
His Account of the Statutes made at his second Parliament. — — — — —	2	419 to 423
— — — — — third Parliament. — — — — —	2	426 to 431
— Observation on the King's Speech to his Parliament in 1492. — — — — —	2	433, 4, 5
— Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament in 1505. — — — — —	2	444 to 447
BACON, <i>Sir Nicholas, Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal</i> , his Speech at opening the first Parliament of <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> in 1558. — — — — —	3	365 to 374
— — — — — in 1562. — — — — —	4	2 to 7
Made Lord-Chancellor. — — — — —	4	39
Answer to the Speech of <i>Thomas Williams, Esq;</i> Speaker for the Commons. — — — — —	4	49 to 52
His Direction to the Parliament at their Session in 1566. — — — — —	4	59
— Speech at the Dissolution thereof. — — — — —	4	82, 3
— — — at Opening the Parliament in 1571. — — — — —	4	87 to 94
— — — at the Close of that Session in 1571. — — — — —	4	156 to 164
— — — at the Parliament in 1572. — — — — —	4	166 to 176
— — — in 1575. — — — — —	4	218 to 226
— Answer to a Speech of <i>John Popham, Esq;</i> — — — — —	4	254
BACON, <i>Francis, Esq;</i> his speech for a Subsidy. — — — — —	4	372, 3
— — — for the Increase of Husbandry. — — — — —	4	383, 4
— — — on a Bill for suppressing Abuses in Weights and Measures. — — — — —	4	414, 15
	4	436, 7
		BACON,

	Vol.	Page.
BACON, <i>Francis, Esq;</i> his Speech on a Bill } against Monopolies. ———— }	4	{ 454, 5 461
Made Lord-Chancellor. ————	5	350
Accused of Bribery and Corruption. — — —	5	351, 2, 3
His Letter to the Lords concerning his Accusa- tion. ————	5	355, 6
— Reply to a Message from them — — —	5	358, 9
— Letter of Submission. — — —	5	399 to 402
— Answers to the Charge against him. — —	5	411 to 415
Deprived of the Great Seal. ————	5	416, 17
His Sentence. ————	5	420
— Letter to King <i>James I.</i> on that Occasion.	5	421
Obtains his Pardon. ————	5	422, 3
His retired Life and Death, Account of. —	5	424
Remarkable Saying of his to the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex.</i> ————	6	309
BADGER, <i>Rubard</i> , examined at the Bar of the House of Lords for printing Dr. <i>Manwaring's</i> <i>Sermons.</i> ————	8	207
BADBY, <i>Thomas</i> , convicted of Heresy, and burnt.	2	115
BADLESMORE, <i>Bartholomew</i> , made Governor of <i>Ledes-Castle</i> , in <i>Kent.</i> — — —	1	167
Joins the Confederate Barons against the two <i>Despensers.</i> ————	1	167
His Affront offered to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> in her Progress to <i>Canterbury</i> , and how resented by the King. ————	1	168
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Boroughbridge</i> , and executed. ————	1	168, 9
BAGSHAW, <i>Edward, Esq;</i> his Speech on Na- tional Grievances. ————	9	76 to 79
BAILIFFS of <i>Yarmouth</i> , their Letter concerning the Prince of <i>Wales's</i> appearing on board a Fleet off that Port. — — —	17	338, 9.
BAINTON, <i>Sir Edward</i> , his Examination and Answer, touching his Charge against Mr. <i>Pymme</i> for indirect Practices. — — —	12	381, 2
Vote of the Commons against <i>Sir Edward</i> on this Account. ————	12	382
BAKER, <i>Sir John</i> , elected Speaker for the Com- mons in 1547. ————	3.	221

BALD-

BALDWIN, <i>Robert</i> , Complaint against him for preaching false Doctrine. — — —	13	125
Committed to Prison. — — —	13	125
His remarkable Letter concerning a Dispute with one Mr. Tutty. — — —	13	125, 6
BALE, <i>Sir John</i> , Impeachment against him, and on what Account, Particulars of. — —	11	276 to 279
BALFOUR, <i>Sir William</i> , Lieutenant of the Tower, discharged from that Trust. — — —	10	120
BALIOL, <i>John</i> , Lord of Galloway, one of the Competitors for the Crown of Scotland, on the Death of King <i>Alexander</i> . — —	1	91, 94
His Descent, and indisputable Claim thereto. — — —	1	95
Declared King of Scotland by King <i>Edward I.</i> — — —	1	95
His Homage to that Monarch. — — —	1	95
How affronted by him in open Parliament. — — —	1	96, 7
His Resentment thereupon. — — —	1	97
— Grant to King <i>Edward</i> towards the Expenses of his War against <i>France</i> . — —	1	98
— Plot against him. — — —	1	98
— Renunciation of his Oath and Allegiance. — — —	1	98
— Excuse for so doing. — — —	1	98
— Contest with him. — — —	1	99
Deprived of his Kingdom. — — —	1	99
Forced into <i>England</i> . — — —	1	101
His Restraint and Usage there. — — —	1	101
BALIOL, <i>Edward</i> , made General of some English Forces against Scotland. — —	1	217
Occasions a Revolution there. — — —	1	217
Crowned King of Scotland. — — —	1	217
Summoned by King <i>Edward III.</i> to the Parliament at <i>York</i> in 1333. — — —	1	220
His Reasons for not obeying the Summons. — — —	1	220
— Homage to <i>Edward</i> as Sovereign Lord of Scotland. — — —	1	220
BAMFIELD, <i>Thomas</i> , Esq; chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1658. — — —	21	295
BANCROFT, <i>Richard</i> , Archbishop of Canterbury, his Motion for a Committee to consider of the Laws against Recusants. — —	5	141

BANNOCKBURN, <i>Battle of</i> , between King Edward II. and the Scots. — — —	1	150
BANKS, ———, <i>Mr.</i> his Speech against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. — —	8	314, 15
BANKES, <i>Sir John</i> , Lord Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas, impeached of High Treason by the Commons, and why. — —	13	257
BARBADOES, <i>Island of</i> , its Revolt from the House of Commons. — — —	19	404
BARDOLPH, <i>Hugh</i> , his Employments under Richard I. Account of. — — —	1	17
When deprived of them. — — —	1	17
BAREBONE, <i>Praise-God</i> , made Comptroller of the Office of Sequestrations. — —	21	459
His Salary. — — —	21	459
BARNARDISTON, <i>Sir Nathaniel</i> , committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King Charles I. — — —	7	323
Released on the Calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
BARNES, <i>Mr. Joshua</i> , his Account of the Regulations made by Parliament for the Security of the Realm in 1340. — —	1	338
His Account of the Controversy between King Edward III. and John Stratford, Archbishop of Canterbury. — — —	1	229 to 232
— — — of the Complaints of the Clergy to the King in 1341. — — —	1	241, 2, 3
— — — of the Commons Remonstrance against Papal Encroachments. — —	1	244, 5
— Description of the King's prosperous State in 1348. — — —	1	253, 4
— — —	1	268
BARNET, <i>Battle of</i> , Anno 1471. — — —	2	338
BARON, <i>John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord Treasurer Middlesex, as Master of the Wardrobe. — — —	6	203, 4
BARON, who first created in <i>England</i> . — —	1	6
Antient Meaning of that Title, and how restrained of later Years. — — —	1	6
BARONS, their Ensigns of Honour in Parliament. — — —	1	6, 7
Their Proxies. — — —	1	7
BARONS,		

BARONS, their Homage to King Henry I. and to his eldest Son Prince William.	1	11
List of, who were Witneſſes to King Stephen's Charter, granted in 1136.	1	13
Their Engagemēt to King Henry II.	1	14
Expedition with King Richard I. againſt the Saracens.	1	16, 17
How charged by this King for Liberty of Tournaments.	1	19
Their Grant to King John at a Convention in 1204.	1	20
Declaration in Defence of their Charter granted by King Henry I.	1	20
Conteſt with him on the Score of their Liberties.	1	21
Obtain a Grant of <i>Magna Charta</i> , and <i>Charta de Foreſta</i> .	1	21, 2
List of, by whom the Royal Charter of <i>Engliſh</i> Liberties was procured.	1	22, 3
Their Conqueſt over Lewis the French King's Son.	1	23
Meet King Henry III. at London in 1223.	1	23
Their Demand on that Occaſion.	1	23
Summoned to Northampton.	1	24
Their Grant to the King there.	1	24
How requir'd by him.	1	24, 5
Summoned to <i>Weſtmiſter</i> in 1225.	1	25
Their Counſel and Aid requir'd by the King.	1	25
Answer.	1	25
Obtain a Confirmation of their Liberties.	1	25
Their Grant to the King concerning the Wards and Marriages of their Heirs.	1	26
Summoned to Oxford in 1227.	1	26
How treated there.	1	26
Summoned to <i>Weſtmiſter</i> in 1232.	1	27
Their Grant of a general Aid requir'd.	1	27
Answer.	1	27
Complaints againſt Hubert de Burgh the King's Prime Miniſter.	1	27, 8
Convened to Lambeth the ſame Year.	1	28
Their Grant to the King there.	1	28

BARONS, their Wardships committed to Foreigners by the King. ———	I	29
Bad Consequences thereof. ———	I	30
Summoned to meet the King at <i>Oxford</i> in 1233. ———	I	30
Their Refusal to attend. ———	I	30
—— Reason for it. ———	I	30
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> soon after. ———	I	30
Their Reason for a second Refusal. ———	I	30
—— threatening Message to the King, ———	I	30, I
How treated by him on that Account. ———	I	31
Meet the King at <i>Westminster</i> in 1234. ———	I	31
Their good Agreement there, Account of. ———	I	31
Summoned to <i>Merton</i> in 1236. ———	I	32
Their Transactions there. ———	I	32
Convened to <i>London</i> in 1237. ———	I	32
Their Grant of a Supply requested. ———	I	33
—— sharp Answer to the King's Message for that Purpose. ———	I	33
How soothed by the King. ———	I	33, 4
Their Answer thereto. ———	I	34
Obtain a Confirmation of <i>Magna Charta</i> . ———	I	34
Their Grant to the King thereupon. ———	I	34
Meet him at <i>York</i> . ———	I	35
Occasion thereof. ———	I	35
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1237. ———	I	36
Their Grant to the King there. ———	I	36
Resent his Manner of squandering it away. ———	I	36
Their League against him on that Occasion, and the Event thereof. ———	I	36
Summoned to <i>London</i> in 1242. ———	I	36
Their Engagement thereupon. ———	I	36
—— Answer to the King's Demand for Money. ———	I	37
How artfully dealt with on their Refusal of a Supply. ———	I	37, 8
Their farther Answer of Denial. ———	I	38
—— Dissolution in Consequence thereof. ———	I	38
—— Protest thereupon. ———	I	39, 40, I
—— Reply to the King's further Application to them at that Time. ———	I	41
Committee of. ———	I	{ 41, 42, 60, 1, 4, 73, 4

BARONS, summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1244.	I	42
Solicited by the King for a pecuniary Aid.	I	42
Their Answer.	I	42
— Answer to the Bishops, &c. concerning this Affair.	I	42
— further Proceedings therein.	I	43, 4
— Grant to the King on his Promise to keep the Charter of Liberties.	I	44
— Treatment of him at another Assembly in 1244.	I	45
Summoned to <i>London</i> in 1246.	I	45
Their Laws made there against such as robbed Parks or Warrens.	I	45, 6
Convened again to <i>London</i> this same Year.	I	46
Occasion thereof.	I	46, 7
Called by Writ to meet at <i>London</i> in 1248.	I	47
Solicited for a pecuniary Aid to the King.	I	47, 8
Their Remonstrance thereupon, setting forth his bad Conduct.	I	48, 9
— Reply to his Promise of Amendment.	I	49
Are prorogued for some Time.	I	49
How received by the King on meeting again.	I	50
Their Answer to his Speech from the Throne.	I	50
— Dissolution.	I	50
Convened to <i>London</i> in 1251.	I	51
Their Transactions there.	I	51, 2
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1252, and on what Account.	I	52
— to <i>London</i> in 1254.	I	54
Required to assist the King (then in <i>Gascony</i>) with a powerful Aid.	I	54
Their Answer thereto.	I	55
Summoned again to <i>London</i> in this Year, and to the same Purpose.	I	55
Their Reasons for not granting the King any Money at that Time.	I	55, 6
Meet the King at <i>London</i> in 1255.	I	56
Required to grant him a pecuniary Aid.	I	56, 7
Their Refusal thereof, and Demand on the King.	I	57
Convened the same Year to <i>Westminster</i> .	I	57

	Vol.	Page.
BARONS, pressed again by the King for Money.	I	57
Their Reply.	I	57
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1257.	I	58
Their Business there, Account of.	I	58
Meet the King at <i>London</i> in 1258.	I	58
Their stiff Refusal to assist him with Money.	I	58
Complaints against him.	I	58, 9
Conditional Promise of a Tax.	I	59
Empowered by the King to reform the State of the Nation, and by what Method.	I	59, 60
Their Meeting at <i>Oxford</i> for that Purpose.	I	60
Military Appearance, and the Reason thereof.	I	60
List of, elected there, as a Committee to reform the Government.	I	60, 2
Their Demands on the King.	I	62
Order for holding three Parliaments in every Year.	I	62
Election of twelve Persons to represent them in Parliament.	I	62
Entry or Record to that Purpose.	I	62, 3
List of, so elected.	I	63
Their further Proceedings at that Time.	I	63
List of, appointed to settle an Aid for the King.	I	64
Their Treatment of his uterine Brothers.	I	64
Complaint against them by a Deputation from the Bachelors of <i>England</i> .	I	65
How threatened by Prince <i>Edward</i> .	I	65
Publish their Body of Laws.	I	65
Title thereof.	I	65
Conclusion of them.	I	66
Their Expulsion of the <i>Poitevins</i> , Account of.	I	66
Manner of excusing themselves to the Pope for that Step.	I	66
How opposed by the King's Party.	I	66
Their Endeavour to support the <i>Oxford</i> Provisions.	I	66
National Distractions consequent thereupon.	I	66
Summoned to meet the King at <i>Oxford</i> in 1263.	I	66
Proposal made to them there for restoring the ancient Method of Government.	I	67

BARONS, their Reply to the Proposals made to them at <i>Oxford</i> , for restoring the antient Method of Government. — — — —	1	67
Refer the Decision of the Matter to the King of <i>France</i> . — — — —	1	67
Their <i>Oxford</i> Provisions disannulled by him. —	1	67
— War with King <i>Henry III.</i> in Consequence of that Award. — — — —	1	67
— Victory over him at <i>Lewes</i> in <i>Suffex</i> . — —	1	67, 8
— Treatment of him and his Brother, King of the <i>Romans</i> . — — — —	1	68
— Power at that Time. — — — —	1	68
— new Scheme of Government proposed, and the Intention thereof. — — — —	1	69
Routed by Prince <i>Edward</i> , and their late Advantages overturned. — — — —	1	72
Their Lands, how disposed of. — — — —	1	72, 3
Admitted to compound for them, and on what Terms. — — — —	1	74
Their Difference with King <i>Edward I.</i> and how occasioned. — — — —	1	105, 6
— Martial Appearance at the Parliament summoned by Prince <i>Edward</i> in 1297. — — — —	1	107
— Articles of Reconciliation with the King insisted upon, Particulars of. — — — —	1	107, 8
— Demands approved by the Prince, and confirmed by the King. — — — —	1	108, 9
— Expedition against the revolted <i>Scots</i> . — — — —	1	110
— Proceedings at <i>York</i> relating to the two Great Charters. — — — —	1	110
— rash Demand on the King at the Parliament in 1301. — — — —	1	118
How answered in a Speech by him. — — — —	1	118
Their Submission thereupon. — — — —	1	118
List of, who withstood the Usurpation of Pope <i>Boniface VIII.</i> relating to his Claim on <i>Scotland</i> . — — — —	1	121, 2, 3
Their Letter to him on that Occasion. — — — —	1	123, 4, 5
— Opposition to the King's going into <i>France</i> . — — — —	1	125, 6
— late mutinous Behaviour to the King, how punished — — — —	1	129, 30

BARONS, List of, at the Parliament at <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. — — — —	I	133, 4
Their Resentment against <i>Purce Gaveston</i> , Favourite to King <i>Edward II.</i> - - - -	I	140
— Convention at <i>Ware</i> on his Account. - -	I	141
Compel the King to call a Parliament to <i>London</i> in 1308. — — — —	I	141
Their Charge there against <i>Gaveston</i> , Particulars of. — — — —	I	141
— Assent to <i>Gaveston's</i> enjoying the Earldom of <i>Cornwall</i> for Life. — — — —	I	144
List of, who refused to attend the King in Parliament at <i>York</i> in 1310. - - - -	I	144
Their Reason for this Neglect. - - - -	I	144
— Answer to the King's Proposal for treating about the late Ordinances. - - - -	I	146, 7
— Resolution to drive <i>Gaveston</i> from the King. - - - -	I	147
— Preparations for that Purpose. - - - -	I	147
Appoint <i>Thomas Plantagenet</i> Earl of <i>Lancaster</i> their General. — — — —	I	147
Their Message to the King for the Delivery of <i>Gaveston</i> . — — — —	I	147
— close Pursuit of the Favourite, and Manner of taking him, Account of. - - - -	I	147
— Execution of him, as a National Enemy. - - - -	I	147
— threatening Message to the King, touching their Ordinances. — — — —	I	148
— Forces, how disposed of. - - - -	I	148
— Treaty and Agreement with the King. - - - -	I	148, 9
— Submission, how stated. - - - -	I	148, 9
Complaints against them by the King at the Parliament in 1313, Particulars of. - - - -	I	149
Their Answer thereto. — — — —	I	149, 50
— Submission according to a former Agreement. — — — —	I	150
— Confederacy against the two <i>Despensers</i> . - - - -	I	159
— violent Proceedings against them, Account of. — — — —	I	159
— Message to the King demanding their Banishment. — — — —	I	159
How answered. — — — —	I	159

BARONS, their Expedition to <i>London</i> against the King.	1	160
Their Behaviour there.	1	160
Articles preferred against the <i>Despensers</i> at the Parliament in 1321.	1	160 to 164
Award against them.	1	164, 5
uncommon Dress at this Parliament.	1	165
Remonstrance to the King, touching their Indemnity for what they had done.	1	165, 6, 7
Obtain their Charters of Pardon.	1	167
Their fresh Provocation against the King, and how occasioned.	1	168
Resolution to revenge it.	1	168
Defeat at <i>Boroughbridge</i> .	1	168, 9
Devastations committed on the Lands of <i>Hugh Despenfer</i> the younger.	1	170
_____ on the Lands of <i>Hugh Despenfer</i> the Father.	1	172, 3
Gain the Queen to their Interest.	1	180
Their Execution of the two <i>Despensers</i> .	1	181
Imprisonment of the King.	1	181
Indemnity on Account of their Conduct to him.	1	192, 3
List of, at the Parliament in 1537.	3	118, 19
_____ who protested against the Act of Uniformity.	3	234
_____ against the Act allowing Priests to marry.	3	236
BARONS of the <i>Exchequer</i> receive a Message from the Commons to make void their Orders in the Process against Merchants for Tonnage.	8	292
Their Answer.	8	301, 2
BARONETS, Order of, when first instituted.	5	271
BARRINGTON, Sir Thomas, his Report concerning the Proceedings against the Jesuits.	8	309
BARTON, Elizabeth, her Attainder and Execution, and the Occasion thereof.	3	97
BASIL, Mr. his Account of a Victory gained over the Marquis of <i>Clanrickard</i> in Ireland.	19	439 to 442
His farther Account of the Success of the English Forces.	19	483, 4
		BASSET,

BASSET, <i>Gilbert</i> , how reproved for his rash Advice to King <i>Henry III.</i> - - - -	1	34
BASTARDY, <i>Act of</i> , Anno 1431. - - -	2	213, 14
BASTWICK, <i>Dr. John</i> , Resolution of the Commons for releasing him from Prison. - -	9	34
His Confinement, Cause of. - - -	9	59
Account of him by Lord <i>Clarendon.</i> - - -	9	59, 60
— — — — — by <i>Sanderfon.</i> — — —	9	60, 1
— — — — — by <i>Whitlocke.</i> — — —	9	61
How favoured by the Commons. - - - -	9	350
BATCHELORS, <i>Deputation of</i> , from all Parts of England to the Court of King <i>Henry III.</i> -	1	65
Their Complaint against the Barons. - - -	1	65
BATH, <i>Henry</i> , Chief Justice of England, his martial Appearance at a Meeting of the Nobles in 1251. — — —	1	51
Charge against him by King <i>Henry III.</i> - -	1	51
Proclamation against him. — — —	1	51, 2
His imminent Danger on that Occasion. - -	1	52
Farther Complaint against him. — — —	1	52
Interpositions in his Favour, Account of. - -	1	52
Reconciled to the King, and by what Means. -	1	52
BATH, <i>Earl of</i> . See BOURCHIER.		
BATTEN, <i>Vice-Admiral to the Earl of Warwick</i> , his Behaviour to the Queen on her landing at <i>Bridlington</i> from <i>Holland</i> , Account of. — — —	12	191, 2
Appointed, by the Commons, Chief Commander at Sea. — — —	13	473
His Opposition to the Royal Family, Account of. -	13	473
BATFS, <i>Parliament of</i> , why so called. - - -	2	191
BAYNARD, <i>Richard, Esq.</i> , chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1421. — — —	2	165
BAYNE, <i>Ralph</i> , Bishop of <i>Coventry</i> , deprived of his Bishoprick, and on what Account. -	3	379
BAYONS, <i>Bogo</i> , concerned in the Murder of King <i>Edward II.</i> — — —	1	208
The Reward offered by Parliament to take him. -	1	208
BEAL, — — —, <i>Esq.</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. — — —	4	386 to 389

BEAUCHAMP, <i>Thomas, Earl of Warwick</i> , Ap- pointed one of the Committee to survey the Household of King <i>Richard II.</i> - -	1	356
Appointed to attend his Person, and to give An- swers to foreign Ministers. - -	1	358
— one of the Committee to examine the Go- vernment of the King's Person and Court.	1	366
His Opposition to the Measures of the King and his Ministers. ———	1	410
One of the five Lords, called Appellants in 1388.	1	412
Dismissed by the King from the Council Board.	1	441
Admitted again. ———	1	442
Articles of Impeachment against him, by the Lords Appellants in 1397. - - -	1	466, 7, 8
His Answer thereto. ———	1	477
Convicted of High Treason, and his Sentence.	1	477
Behaviour at his Trial. ———	1	477
BEAUCHAMP, <i>Sir John, of Holt</i> , impeached by the Commons at the Parliament in 1388.	1	436
Charge against him. ———	1	436
His Sentence and Execution. ———	1	436
BEAUCHAMP, <i>Richard, Earl of Warwick</i> , his Contest with <i>John Mowbray</i> , Earl Marshal, about Precedency in the Parliament-House.	2	186
BEAUCHAMP, <i>Sir Walter</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Commons at the Parliament in 1415. ———	2	148
BEAUFORT, <i>Thomas, eldest base Son of John</i> <i>Duke of Lancaster</i> , created Earl of <i>Somerset</i> .	1	459
Made one of the Lords Appellants at the famous Council at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1397. - -	1	460
Created Marquis of <i>Dorset</i> . ———	1	479
Ordered by the Parliament to give an Account of his Proceedings as one of the Lords Appellants. ———	2	56, 7
His Excuse. ———	2	56, 7
Sentence pronounced against him on this Oc- casion. ———	2	57
Restored to his Honours, &c. again. - - -	2	57
His Attempt, in Conjunction with some others, to restore King <i>Richard II.</i> to his Crown.	2	62
Accused of High Treason on this Account. - -	2	65, 6

BEAUFORT, <i>Thomas, eldest base Son of John Duke of Lancaster, interceded for by the Commons.</i>	2	65, 6
Obtains a Pardon from King <i>Henry IV.</i> and restored to his Liberty, Honours, &c.	2	66
His Speech to the King and Parliament in Favour of a War with <i>France.</i>	2	141, 2
Created Duke of <i>Exeter.</i>	2	154
Made one of the Governors to King <i>Henry VI.</i>	2	173
BEAUFORT, <i>Henry, Bishop of Lincoln and Lord-Chancellor, his Speech at opening the Session of Parliament in 1404.</i>	2	77
_____ in 1405.	2	84
Made Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , and opens the Session of Parliament in 1410.	2	109, 10
His Speech to the Parliament, <i>Anno 1413.</i>	2	128
_____ 1414.	2	144, 5
_____ 1415.	2	148
_____ 1416.	2	152
Has the Crown delivered to him, and on what Occasion.	2	153
Made one of the Governors to King <i>Henry VI.</i>	2	173
Opens the Session of Parliament in 1425.	2	184, 5, 6
Obtains the King's Letters Patent to receive the Money which he lent to the Government.	2	187
Quarrels with <i>Humphry Duke of Gloucester</i>	2	190
His Application to the Duke of <i>Bedford</i> , Regent of <i>France</i> , on this Account.	2	191
Opens the Session of Parliament in 1426.	2	191, 2
His Answer to the Articles exhibited against him by the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> at the Parliament in 1426.	2	194, 5, 6
Acquitted of the Charge against him, and reconciled to the Duke.	2	197
Resigns his Office of Lord-Chancellor.	2	197
Made a Cardinal, <i>Anno 1428.</i>	2	203
Quarrels again with <i>Humphry Duke of Gloucester</i> , and on what Account.	2	217, 18
Refers his Cause to the House of Peers who declare in his Favour.	2	217, 18
Procures the Duke's Imprisonment and Death.	2	249
His own terrible Death, Account of.	2	249

BEAUFORT, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , Lord Chancellor, his Speech on opening the Parliament in 1411.	2	119
BEAUFORT, <i>Edmund</i> , Duke of Somerset, slain at the Battle of St. Albans, Anno 1455.	2	277
BEAUMONT, <i>Sir Henry</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Lords at the Parliament in 1332.	1	214
His Speech to the King, by way of Advice.	1	214
BEAUMONT, <i>Vifcount John</i> , slain at the Battle of Northampton in 1461. — — —	2	293
BECKIT, <i>Thomas</i> , Archbishop of Canterbury, his ill Usage by King Henry II. at a Convention in 1164. — — —	1	14
His Application to the Pope on that Account.	1	15
— Grievance how remedied. — — —	1	15
— mutinous Behaviour and Murder on his Return to England. — — —	1	15
BECK, <i>Anthony</i> , Bishop of Durham, his Declaration to the Scots Nobility, concerning the Right of King Edward I. to the Realm of Scotland. — — —	1	92, 3
BEDDINGFIELD, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , committed to the Tower, and why. — — —	10	354
Appointed, by the Parliament, one of the Justices of the Court of Common Pleas. — — —	18	120
BEECHER, <i>Sir William</i> , how interrogated by the Lords on his searching the Studies, &c. of the Earl of Warwick and Lord Droske.	9	35, 6
His Answer and Confession. — — —	9	35, 6
— Commitment and Discharge. — — —	9	36, 7
BEERBY, <i>William</i> , Esq; elected Speaker of the Commons in 1436. — — —	2	231
BELKNAPP, <i>Sir Robert</i> , one of the Judges summoned to Nottingham by King Richard II. in 1387. — — —	1	406, 7
His Exclamation on signing the Resolutions there. — — —	1	409
Impeached by the Commons on that Account.	1	432
Charge against him. — — —	1	432
His Answer. — — —	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. — — —	1	433

	Vol.	Page.
BELKNAPP, <i>Sir Robert</i> , his Sentence. - -	1	433, 435
How mitigated at the Request of the Bishops.	1	435
His Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> . - - -	1	437
— Allowance towards the Expences of his Passage.	1	437
— Return permitted by Parliament. - -	1	451, 458
BELL, <i>Robert, Esq</i> ; chosen Speaker of the Commons in 1572. - - -	4	176
His Speech to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , Heads of. -	4	218
BELLASIS, <i>Colonel John</i> , one of King <i>Charles</i> the First's Generals, and Governor of <i>York</i> . -	13	172
His Defeat at <i>Selby</i> , by <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , Account of. - - -	13	172, 3
Taken Prisoner there. - - -	13	173
Sent up to <i>London</i> . - - -	13	174
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons.	13	174
His Treatment there by the Speaker. - -	13	174
Committed to the Tower. - - -	13	174
Released from his Confinement, and made Governor of the Town and Garrison of <i>Newark</i> . - - -	14	378
His Answer to a Summons for delivering them up to the Parliament's Forces. - -	14	378
BELLASISE, <i>Sir Henry</i> , convened before the Privy-Council. - - -	8	489
Committed to the <i>Fleet</i> . - - -	8	489
BELLIEURE, <i>Monsieur</i> , comes to <i>London</i> in Quality of Ambassador from the Court of <i>France</i> to mediate a Peace between the King of <i>England</i> and his Parliament. -	15	50
Obtains an Audience of the Parliament for this Purpose. - - -	15	50
His Offer rejected, and in what Manner. - -	15	51
BELT, <i>Sir Robert</i> , Alderman of <i>York</i> , how treated by the Parliament for his Loyalty to King <i>Charles</i> I. - - -	13	360
BENEDICT XIII. Pope of Rome Elect, his Contest with <i>Boniface IX.</i> for the Papal Chair in 1390. - - -	1	447
BENEVOLENCE, <i>Act</i> of, granted by Parliament to King <i>Edward IV.</i> - - -	2	349

BENEVOLENCE, <i>Act of</i> , granted by Parliament to King <i>Richard III.</i>	2	398, 9
— to King <i>Henry VII. Anno 1505.</i>	2	447
Particular Account of, collected for <i>Henry VIII.</i> in 1544.	3	201
When first set on Foot for raising Money, and by whom.	2	349
Stories concerning it.	2	350
Granted by Parliament to <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	434, 5, 6
— to <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	39
— to <i>Elizabeth.</i>	4	308
— to <i>James I.</i>	5	527, 8
BENBOW, <i>Capt.</i> taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Worcester.</i>	20	55
His Sentence and Execution.	20	72
BENNET, <i>Dr.</i> his Speech against Monopolies.	4	455, 6
His Account of the Number of Recusants in <i>Yorkshire</i> , presented to the Ecclesiastical Court there, <i>Anno 1600.</i>	4	496
BENNET, <i>Sir John</i> , complained of by the Commons for Bribery.	5	398
Convened before the Lords.	5	454
Charge against him.	5	455 to 461
His Request to the Lords on that Occasion.	5	461, 2
Admitted to Bail.	5	462
His Answer thereupon.	5	462, 3
— Petition to the Lords.	5	509
Falls sick, and unable to attend his Trial.	5	509
Obtains the King's Pardon.	5	509
BENSON, <i>Henry, Esq; Member for Knaresbrough</i> , expelled the House for selling Protections.	10	26
BENYON, <i>George</i> , Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons.	10	394, 5
His Charge farther aggravated, and how.	10	396, 7
— Answer.	10	420, 1
Proceedings against him at his Trial.	10	422, 3
His Defence.	10	424
— Sentence.	10	424, 5
BERKLEY, <i>Lord Thomas</i> , arraign'd for the Death of King <i>Edward II.</i>	1	208
His Answer and Commitment.	1	209

	Vol.	Page.
BILLS , depending before <i>Cromwell's</i> second Parliament, at the Time of their Dissolution, Account of. - - - - -	20	398, 9
Manner of presenting them for the Protector's Consent. - - - - -	21	38, 9
BILL for disabling the Clergy from exercising any Temporal Authority, Form of. - - - - -	10	8, 9
BILLINGSLEY , <i>Capt.</i> suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. - - - - -	9	264
Order of the Peers against him on this Account. - - - - -	9	267
BIRCH , <i>Col. John</i> , one of the Parliament's Generals, his Letter, giving an Account of his taking the City of <i>Hereford</i> . - - - - -	14	181 to 183
His second and third Letters to the same Purpose. - - - - -	14	183 to 185
--- List of Prisoners taken there. - - - - -	14	185, 6
Appointed Governor of that City. - - - - -	14	186
His Account of <i>Sir Jacob Astley's</i> Defeat by the Parliament's Forces. - - - - -	14	297, 8
--- of the Earl of <i>Derby's</i> Defeat in <i>Lancashire</i> . - - - - -	20	34, 5
--- Letter relating to the Pursuit of the Scots Army after the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . - - - - -	20	57
BIRKHEAD , <i>Edward, Esq;</i> appointed Serjeant at Arms to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament. - - - - -	20	183
BISHOPS , List of, at a Convention held at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1194. - - - - -	1	17
--- who attended King <i>John</i> at <i>Runningmede</i> when the two Great Charters were granted. - - - - -	1	21
Their Protest against the Demand of King <i>Henry III.</i> for a pecuniary Aid. - - - - -	1	39 to 47
List of, appointed to consider about relieving the King from his Debts. - - - - -	1	42
Their Anathema against the Violators of the two Great Charters, Form of. - - - - -	1	53, 4
List of, who assisted in making up the Difference between King <i>Edward I.</i> and his Barons. - - - - -	1	109
--- at the Parliament at <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. - - - - -	1	134
Their Sentence against <i>Gaveston</i> Earl of <i>Cornwall</i> , and his Adherents. - - - - -	1	142
		BISHOPS,

BISHOPS, <i>List of</i> , appointed, with sundry Earls, <i>&c.</i> to govern the Affairs of K. <i>Edw. II.</i>	1	143
Committee of, sent by the Barons to the King, demanding the Banishment of the two <i>Despensers.</i>	1	159
Their Disloyalty to the King, Instance of.	1	180, 1
List of, appointed Guardians for King <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward III.</i>	1	191
Their Endeavours to preserve the Peace of the Realm.	1	214, 15
— Advice required by the King, touching his Right to the Title of King of <i>France.</i>	1	303
— Resolution thereupon.	1	303
— Protestation at the Impeachment of the Archbishop of <i>York</i> , and others, in 1388.	1	429
— Interposition in Favour of the Judges con- demned for High Treason.	1	435
— Protestation against any Law for restrain- ing the Pope's Power.	1	443
— — in Favour of <i>Tho. Haxey</i> , Clerk.	1	458
— Oath to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1397. —	1	480
List of, on that Occasion. —	1	480
Their Sentence against those who should act contrary thereto. —	1	482
List of, appointed to settle a new Form of Re- ligion.	3	160
— — Ceremonies in the Church.	3	160
— who protested against the Sacrament Act.	3	223
Their Complaint at the Parliament in 1549.	3	249
Introduce a Bill for enforcing the Ecclesiastical Laws.	3	249
List of, who protested against an Act for de- facing Images.	3	252
— — against a Bill for restoring the First Fruits to the Crown.	3	375
— — against a Bill for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown.	3	378, 9
— — against a Bill for Exchange of Lands of Bishopricks.	3	412
Their Consecration confirmed by an Act. —	4	74

BISHOPS, List of, appointed to manage a Conference between the Lords and Commons, relating to Ecclesiastical Affairs. ———	5	152
List of, at the Opening the Parliament in November, 1640. ———	9	* 6
Their Civil Power struck at by the Commons. ———	9	55
Petition against them by the City of London, Account of. ———	9	114 to 122
List of, fined by the Commons for their Proceedings in the Convocation, Anno 1640. ———	9	238, 9
Their Fines, Particulars of. ———	9	238, 9
—— Power, with respect to the printing and publishing of News-Books. ———	9	265
Debate in the House of Commons for abolishing them. ———	9	291, 2, 3
—— of Lords for restraining them from intermeddling in Secular Affairs. ———	9	294 to 327
Resolutions of the Lords concerning them. ———	9	327
Farther Debate about them by the Commons. ———	9	342 to 350
Remarkable Saying of Lord Falkland's concerning them. ———	9	380
Their Revenues ordered to be seized upon by the Commons. ———	9	437, 8
—— Maintenance, how provided for. ———	9	438
List of, impeached for making the new Canons. ———	9	468
Give in a Plea to their Impeachment. ———	10	41
Required by the Commons to give a peremptory Answer. ———	10	42
Their Resolution to abide by their Plea and Demurrer. ———	10	94
Cry of the Mob against them. ———	10	127
Absent themselves from the House of Peers to secure their Lives. ———	10	134, 5
Their Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings during their forced Absence. ———	10	138, 9
List of, who signed this Protestation. ———	10	139
Accused of High Treason on this Account. ———	10	140
Their Charge. ———	10	142
—— Answers. ———	10	142 to 145
Committed to the Tower. ———	10	145
Petition against them from the County of Bucks. ———	10	199, 200
		BISHOPS

BISHOPS, brought to the Bar of the House of	
Peers. — — —	10 219
Their farther Answer. — — —	10 219
— Petition to be admitted to Bail. — — —	10 219, 20
Remanded to Prison. — — —	10 220
Their Votes in Parliament taken away by an	
Act. — — —	10 292
Admitted to Bail by the Peers. — — —	10 298
Ordered to Prison again at the Request of the	
Commons. — — —	10 299
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers for	
their Trial. — — —	10 303
Proceedings there against them, Particulars of.	10 303 to 307
Farther Proceedings against them by the Parlia-	
ment. — — —	10 313, 14
Obliged to make their Defence at the Bar of the	
House of Commons. — — —	10 330
Resolutions there against them. — — —	10 374
Admitted to Bail. — — —	10 487
Their Name and Title abolished, and when.	15 158, 9
— Temporalities ordered to be sold. - - -	15 159, 60, 1
In the primitive Times, Poverty of. - - -	18 369, 70
BISHOPRICKS, List of, vacant in 1641. - - -	10 140
Speech against filling them up. — — —	10 146 to 149
BISHOP, Richard, his Deposition against Lord	
Treasurer Middlesex for Bribery. - - -	6 229, 30
BLAKE, John, Counsellor at Law, impeached by	
the Commons in 1388. - - -	1 434
Charge against him. — — —	1 434
His Answer to the Articles alledged against him.	1 434
— Sentence and Execution, Account of. -	1 434
BLAKE, Col. Robert, appointed one of the Com-	
manders of the Fleet, instead of the Earl	
of Warwick. — — —	19 39
How rewarded by the House of Commons for	
destroying Prince Rupert's Fleet in the	
Bay of Malaga. — — —	19 459
— — — for his Victory over the Dutch	
Fleet. — — —	20 206
His Victory over the Spanish Fleet at Santa	
Cruz. — — —	21 144

BLAKE, Col. Robert, his Services to the Commonwealth, how intended to be rewarded.	21	145
His Death and Character. — —	21	145
— Maxim, constantly inculcated to the Sailors.	21	145
BLUNT, Sir Thomas, High Steward, his Ceremony at the Deposition of King Edward II.	1	186
BLUNT, Mountjoy, Earl of Newport, Complaint against him to the Peers. - - -	10	124
His Defence. — — —	10	124
Justified by the Parliament. — — —	10	125, 6
Joins King Charles I. at Oxford. — —	13	51
Deserts him and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
BOHUN, Humphry, Earl of Hereford, appointed one of the Barons Committee to reform the State in 1258. — — —	1	61
Appointed one of the Council to King Henry III.	1	61
— — — one of the Barons Committee to represent the Community in Parliament.	1	63
— — — one of the Committee to treat of an Aid for the King. — — —	1	64
Joins in an Insurrection against King Edward I.	1	105
How threatened for excusing himself from going to the French War. — — —	1	106
His resolute Answer thereto. — — —	1	106
— Charter of Pardon obtained from the Regents, Form of. — — —	1	108
One of the Patriots who withstood Papal Usurpation in 1301. — — —	1	121
How punished for his mutinous Behaviour to the King. — — —	1	130
Appointed one of the Committee to govern the Affairs of King Edward II. — — —	1	143
Takes out a Charter of Pardon for his Confe-deracy against the Despensers. - - -	1	167
His Followers, how treated by the King. - -	1	177
BOHUN, Edward, how rewarded by King Edward III. for taking Roger Mortimer, Earl of March. — — —	1	209
BOHUN, William, created Earl of Northampton.	1	224
His Application to Parliament for an Aid to King Edward III. — — —	1	267

	Vol.	Page.
BOISE, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech on a Bill relating to Bishops Leases. — — —	4	435, 6
BOISINON, <i>Peter</i> , Agent from the King of France to the Privy-Council of Scotland. — — —	12	456
His Propositions to them concerning the March of their Army into England. — — —	12	456
BOLEYN, <i>Mrs. Ann</i> , married to King <i>Hen. VIII.</i> and crowned Queen of England. — — —	3	95
Accused of Incest and Adultery, and executed for the same. — — —	3	118
BOND, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech against a Bill } for resorting to Church. }	4	488, 9
		493 to 495
BONIFACE VIII. <i>Pope of Rome</i> , his Award, touching some Differences between King Edward I. and the King of France. — — —	1	111, 12
His Claim to the Kingdom of Scotland, as a Fief of the Holy See. — — —	1	119
— Reasons to invalidate the Claim of Edward. — — —	1	119, 20
How answered by the King. — — —	1	120
— — — by the whole Baronage of England. — — —	1	120 to 125
BONIFACE IX. <i>Pope</i> , his Contest with Benedict XIII. called the Anti-Pope. — — —	1	447
His Application to King Richard II. for a Repeal of the Statute of Provisors. — — —	1	447
— Request connived at, and in what Manner. — — —	1	447
BONNER, <i>Edmund</i> , <i>Bishop of London</i> , deprived of his Bishoprick, and the Occasion thereof. — — —	3	379
BOOTHE, <i>Laurence</i> , <i>Bishop of Durham</i> , and Lord Chancellor, his Speech to the Commons in 1473. — — —	2	344
BOOTH, <i>Sir George</i> , heads an Insurrection in Favour of King Charles II. — — —	21	441
His Defeat, Particulars of. — — —	21	443 to 446
Taken Prisoner, and committed to the Tower. — — —	21	447
Papers found upon him, Titles of. — — —	21	454
Discharged from his Imprisonment. — — —	22	136
His Services, how recompens'd by the Commons. — — —	22	407, 8
BOROUGHs, decayed Case of. — — —	4	102, 3
Origin of the lesser Sort of them. — — —	21	211 to 219
C 3		BOSVILLE,

BOSVILLE, <i>Mr.</i> his Examination concerning some Letters which he delivered to King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	347, 8
Committed to <i>Newgate</i> on that Account. —	15	348
BOSWORTH, <i>Battle of</i> , Anno 1485. — — —	2	399
BOURCHIER, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , and <i>Lord Chancellor</i> , his Declaration to the Parliament in 1455, touching the Cause of their Summons. — — —	2	278, 9
His Answer to a Request of the Commons, relating to the Choice of a Protector. — —	2	281
Prorogues the Parliament by the Appointment of the Duke of <i>York</i> . — — —	2	283, 4
BOURCHIER, <i>Henry</i> , created Earl of <i>Essex</i> by King <i>Edward IV.</i> — — —	2	321
BOURCHIER, <i>Henry</i> , <i>Earl of Bath</i> , his Report of a Conference between both Houses about disbanding the Army. — — —	9	355, 6
Summoned to attend the Parliament. — — —	11	393, 4
His Letter of Excuse. — — —	11	394
BOURCHIER, <i>Sir John</i> , petitions the Peers against Lord-Keeper <i>Williams</i> , for indirect Dealing. — — —	5	510
His Complaint found to be unjust. — — —	5	510
— Sentence on this Occasion. — — —	5	510
— Submission. — — —	5	510
Is pardoned thro' the Clemency of the Lord-Keeper. — — —	5	510, 11
His Letter of Complaint against Lord <i>Savile</i> . — — —	11	174 to 176
BOWES, <i>John</i> , <i>Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1435. — — —	2	229
BOWET, <i>Henry</i> , <i>Clerk</i> , condemned to Banishment for Life, and on what Account. — — —	1	498
BOWING at the Name of <i>Jesus</i> , Resolution of the Commons concerning that Ceremony. — — —	9	489
Resolution of the Peers on the same. — — —	9	491
BOWYER, <i>Robert</i> , his Letter to Mr. <i>Evans</i> , Under-Clerk to the Commons. — — —	5	266
BOYLAND, <i>Sir Richard</i> , an itinerant Justice, how fined for Extortion. — — —	1	89
BRABANZON, <i>Chief Justice of England</i> , his Speech to the Parliament in 1291. — — —	1	92
BRAD-		

BRABANZON, <i>Chief Justice of England</i> , his Speech to the Parliament assembled at Lincoln in 1301.	1	116
BRADSHAW, <i>Serjeant</i> , how rewarded by the Commons, on Account of his sitting as President in the High Court of Justice at the Trial of King Charles I.	19	135, 6
BRADSHAW, <i>Richard, Esq;</i> appointed Agent to <i>Hamburg</i>	19	247
BRADY, <i>Dr.</i> his Character of <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , Favourite to King Edward II.	1	141
His Account of the miserable End of that Monarch.	1	187, 8
BRAIBROOK, <i>an itinerant Justice</i> , how serv'd by <i>Falcaus</i> a Rebel for setting a Fine on him.	1	24
BRAMPTON, <i>Sir William</i> , <i>Justice of the Common Pleas</i> , how fined for Extortion.	1	89
BRAMPSTON, <i>Sir John</i> , <i>Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench</i> , Information against him by the Commons.	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 <i>l.</i> to abide the Censure of Parliament.	9	49
Impeachment against him on Account of Ship-Money.	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641.	9	470
BRANDON, <i>Charles, Duke of Suffolk</i> , his Marriage with <i>Mary</i> , Sister to King Henry VIII. and Queen Dowager of France.	3	23
His large Fortune acquired thereby.	3	23
One of the Commissioners appointed to swear the Lords and Commons to the Act of Succession in Favour of <i>Ann Boleyn</i> .	3	107
Appointed Lord President of the King's Council.	3	157
— one of the Commissioners for procuring the Parliament in 1540.	3	157
— one of the Commissioners to examine Queen Catherine with regard to her Incontinency.	3	178
His Speech to both Houses, touching that Affair.	3	181
BRAY, <i>Henry, t. p. cheator and Judge for the Jews</i> , how fined for Extortion.	1	89

BRAYBROKE, Robert, Bishop of London, made		
Lord Chancellor.	I	370
His Declaration to the Parliament, touching the		
Cause of their Summons in 1382.	I	371
— in 1383.	I	373
BREMBRE, Sir Nicholas, one of the Council of		
State held at Nottingham by King Rich-		
ard II. Anno 1387.	I	405
Articles of Impeachment against him, Particulars		
of.	I	414 to 427
His Plea before the Parliament.	I	431
How answered by the Lords.	I	431
Convicted of High Treason.	I	431
His Sentence and Execution.	I	431
BRENTINGHAM, Thomas, Bishop of Exeter,		
removed from the Office of Lord Treasurer.	I	310
Appointed one of the Commissioners to examine		
the Government of the Person and Court		
of King Richard II.	I	366
— to regulate		
the Affairs of the Nation in 1386. - -	I	402
His Innocency on that Account declared in open		
Parliament.	I	478
BRERETON Sir William, his Letter, giving an		
Account of his raising the Siege before		
Montgomery Castle.	13	286 to 288
His Letter, giving an Account of his taking the		
strong Castle of Besflon for the Parliament.	14	133, 4
— Account of Sir Jacob Astley's Defeat by the		
Parliament's Forces.	14	298, 9
BRIBERY, Case of.	4	154, 5
BRIDGES, Mr. taken Prisoner at the Battle of		
Worcester.	20	55
BRIDGEWATER, surrendered to the Parlia-		
ment's Forces.	14	27
BRISTOL, Earl of. See Digby.		
BRISTOL, Bishoprick of, when first erected.	3	152
BRISTOL, City of, secured to the Parliament.	12	108
Retaken by the King's Forces under Prince Ru-		
pert.	12	329
Taken by Sir Thomas Fairfax.	14	54

BRITAINY, <i>Distric of</i> , when reduced under Subjection to the Crown of France. - -	2	419
BRIWERE, <i>William</i> . (See LANGTON, Archbishop of Canterbury.) — —	1	23, 4
BROGHILL, <i>Lord</i> , his Defeat of the Irish Rebels at <i>Castle Lyons</i> in 1651. — —	19	484, 5, 6
Occasion of his quitting the Royal Cause, and espousing that of the Commonwealth, Account of. — —	19	487, 8, 9
His further Success against the Irish. — —	19	509, 10
Appointed one of the Committee to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples as to his being King. — —	21	65
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title. — —	21	86 to 89
		109 to 117
BROMLEY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , made Lord Chancellor, and opens the Session of Parliament in 1585. — —	4	256
His Speech to the Parliament in 1586. — —	4	282
Committed to Prison for attempting to entail the Succession of the Crown. — —	4	365
BROMLEY, <i>Edward, Esq</i> ; Mayor of <i>Gravesend</i> , his Letter concerning <i>Cornelius Evans</i> , who personated the Prince of <i>Wales</i> in 1648. — —	17	186, 7
BROOKE, <i>Lord</i> , suspected to hold Correspondence with the rebellious <i>Scots</i> in 1640. — —	8	489
His Study and Pockets searched by Order of the Privy-Council. — —	8	489
BROOK, <i>Peter, Esq</i> ; taken Prisoner in the Insurrection at <i>Chester</i> , under <i>Sir George Booth</i> . — —	21	451
His Examination and Commitment. — —	21	451, 2.
— Discharge. — —	22	145
BROOK, <i>Robert, Esq</i> ; chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1544. — —	3	303
BROTHERTON, <i>Thomas, Earl Marechal</i> , joins Queen <i>Isabel</i> in her Attempt to dethrone her Husband King <i>Edward II.</i> — —	1	180
Appointed one of the twelve Guardians for King <i>Edward III.</i> during his Minority. — —	1	191
Joins <i>Henry Plantagenet, Earl of Lancaster</i> , against Lord <i>Mortimer</i> . — —	1	198
Defects that Conspiracy — —	1	198
Executes the Sentence against Lord <i>Mortimer</i> by the King's Command. — —	1	206

BROWN,

	Vol.	Page.
BROWN, Anthony, Viscount Montacute, his Speech against the Bill for restoring the Supre- macy to the Crown. — — —	3	405, 6
His Speech against the Oath of Supremacy. — — —	4	15 to 22
Opposes a Bill against Jesuits, &c. — — —	5	110
His bitter Speech on this Occasion. — — —	5	110, 11
Committed Prisoner to the Fleet. — — —	5	112
His Confession on being discharged. — — —	5	112
BROWN, Oliver, his Deposition against Lord- Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe. — — —	6	210
BROWN, John, his Examination, touching a Letter in Cyphers which he had brought from the <i>Hague</i> for the King at <i>Holdenby</i> . — — —	15	366, 7
BROWNE, Samuel, Esq; appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> about a Peace. — — —	17	436
Appointed one of the Justices of the Court of King's Bench. — — —	18	120
BRUCE, Robert, Lord of Annandale, Candidate for the Crown of Scotland, on the Death of King <i>Alexander</i> . — — —	I	91, 94
His Answer concerning his Right thereto. — — —	I	94
— Claim rejected by King <i>Edward I.</i> — — —	I	95
— Charter of Subjection to that Monarch — — —	I	100, 1
Advanced to the Throne of Scotland. — — —	I	150
Reduces that Kingdom to his Obedience. — — —	I	150
His Victory over the Forces of King <i>Edward II.</i> at <i>Bannockburn</i> . — — —	I	150
— Invasion of England in 1327. — — —	I	194
— Charter obtained from King <i>Edward III.</i> re- nouncing all Claim to Scotland, Abstract of. — — —	I	196, 7
BRUCE, Prince David, his Marriage with the Princess <i>Joanna</i> , eldest Sister to King <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward III.</i> — — —	I	196
Succeeds his Father as King of Scotland. — — —	I	217
His Request to King <i>Edward</i> , for Assistance against Lord <i>Bahol</i> , who had usurped his Crown. — — —	I	219
— Restitution of <i>Berwick</i> demanded, with Ho- mage to that Monarch. — — —	I	220
		BRUCE,

BRUCE, <i>Prince David</i> , denies the Restitution of <i>Berwick</i> , and Homage to King <i>Edward</i> .	1	220
War declared against him on that Account. - -	1	220
How supported by the <i>French</i> . - - -	1	222
Vanquished and taken Prisoner by Queen <i>Philippa</i> . - - -	1	290
His Offer of Peace. - - -	1	300
- Terms rejected by Parliament. - - -	1	301
BRUGES, <i>Lewis</i> , a <i>Netherlander</i> , created Earl of <i>Winchester</i> , and by whom. - - -	2	343
BRUNKER, <i>Sir William</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. - - -	4	387, 8
BRYAN, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Speech to the Parliament in 1372, setting forth the Cause of their Meeting. - - -	1	312
BUCK, <i>George, Esq</i> ; his Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament called by King <i>Richard III.</i> in 1484. - - -	2	382, 3
BUCKINGHAMSHIRE, <i>Inhabitants of</i> , their Petition against Bishops. - - -	10	199, 200
Letter of Complaint from thence against plundering by the King's Troops. - - -	12	259, 60
Petition from that County to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , desiring his Mediation with the Parliament for Redress of Grievances. - - -	15	487 to 489
BULKLEY, <i>Mr.</i> appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to present to the King their Votes for a personal Treaty with him in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . - - -	17	358
His Report of what passed between the King and the Commissioners on that Occasion. - - -	17	402, 3
Appointed one of the Commissioners to treat with the King about a Peace. - - -	17	436
BULLINGBROKE, <i>Henry, Earl of Derby</i> , one of the five Lords called Appellants in 1388	1	412
His Forces raised as a Guard to King <i>Richard II.</i> at the Parliament in 1397. - - -	1	461
Recommended to the King's Favour by the Commons, and the Occasion thereof. - - -	1	478, 9
Created Duke of <i>Harcourt</i> . - - -	1	479
His Petition to the King at <i>Shrewsbury</i> in 1398.	1	489, 90

	Vol.	Page.
BULLINGBROKE, Henry, Duke of Hereford, his Declaration against <i>Thomas Mowbray,</i> <i>Duke of Norfolk.</i> ————	I	490
His Scedule of treasonable Words spoken by the said Duke. ————	I	490, 1
— Difference with the Duke ordered to be de- termined by Combat. ————	I	493
— Acceptance thereof: ————	I	494
Denied a Combat by the King. ————	I	494
Decree for his Banishment, Particulars of. —	I	494, 5
His respectful Behaviour to the King at taking Leave of him. ————	I	495
Remarkably favoured on that Occasion, and how. Goes into <i>France</i> , and succeeds his Father, <i>John</i> <i>of Gaunt</i> , as Duke of <i>Lancaster.</i> — - -	I	495, 497
Reforted to by the discontented Nobility and Gentry of <i>England.</i> ————	I	499
His Resolution to try his Fortune for the <i>English</i> Crown. ————	I	499
— Expedition and Power, to this Purpose, Ac- count of. ————	I	499, 500
— Success before <i>Bristol.</i> ————	I	500
Seizes the King and imprisons him in the Tower Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in <i>Octo-</i> <i>ber, 1399.</i> ————	I	501
Claims the Crown of <i>England</i> by Proclamation, and sets forth his Title to the same. - -	I	502, 3
His farther Proceedings relating to his Claim. -	2	1, 2
Elected King of <i>England</i> by the unanimous Con- sent of all the States assembled in Parlia- ment in 1399. ————	2	5, 31
See HENRY IV.	2	31
BUNCE, James, Esq, Alderman of London, im- peached by the Commons of High Treason.	17	85
His Behaviour at his Trial, and Proceedings against him, Account of. — — —	17	120
Discharged from Prosecution. — — —	17	212
Disabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of <i>London.</i> ————	19	97
BURGH, Hubert, Earl of Kent, made Chief Ju- stice and Prime Minister to King <i>Henry III.</i>	I	25
BURGH,		

BURGH, <i>Hubert, Earl of Kent</i> , his Speech to the Barons at a Convention in 1225.	I	25
— Power and Influence with the King. - - -	I	27
— Oppression of the Clergy. — — —	I	27
Accusations against him, Particulars of. — — —	I	27, 8
Proclamation against him by the King. - - -	I	28
Abfconds and takes Sanctuary in <i>Merton Abbey</i> .	I	28
His dangerous Situation there, Account of. — — —	I	28, 9
Rescued from the Fury of the Populace, and how.	I	29
His Method of pacifying the King's Wrath. - - -	I	29
How treated in Consequence thereof. — - -	I	29
BURGH, <i>Marquis of Clanrickard</i> , appointed a Privy-Counsellor in <i>Ireland</i> by King <i>Charles I.</i>	14	97
BURGH, <i>Sir William</i> , one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387.	I	407
Impeached on that Account by the Commons.	I	432
Charge against him. — — —	I	432
His Answer. — — —	I	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. — — —	I	433
His Sentence. — — —	I	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops. — — —	I	435
His Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	I	437
— Allowance towards the Expences of his Passage. — — —	I	437
— Return permitted by Parliament. — — —	I	454, 458
BURGHESH, <i>Sir Bartholomew</i> , Chamberlain to King <i>Edward III.</i> his Speech to the Parliament in 1343, concerning a Truce with <i>France</i> .	I	251
One of the King's Messengers from <i>Calais</i> to the Parliament in 1347, to acquaint them with his Success in <i>France</i> . — — —	I	261, 2
His Declaration to that Purpose. — — —	I	262
— Request for an Aid to the King. — — —	I	263
— Speech to the Parliament in 1353, concerning a Treaty of Peace. — — —	I	280, 1
— farther Speech thereupon. — — —	I	286, 7
BURGESS, <i>Dr.</i> his Speech against Deans and Chapters. — — —	9	284
BURGESS,		

BURGESS, Dr. his Complaint against <i>The Webb</i> for uttering Blasphemy	13	342 to 344
BURGESSES, when first elected, out of Towns Corporate, to serve in Parliament, and at whose Command.	1	69
Their Summons, by Royal Authority, to the Parliament in 1282, Form of.	1	86
Number for every Borough summoned to the Parliament in 1307.	1	135
Reasons why so many are returned by incon- siderable Towns.	21	211 to 219
BURGESSES <i>not resiant</i> , Debate about them in the House of Commons.	4	129 to 137
BURGHLEY, <i>William, Esq;</i> chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1445.	2	239
BURLEY, <i>Sir Simon</i> , impeached by the Com- mons in 1388.	1	436
Charge against him.	1	436
His Plea thereto.	1	436
Sentence and Execution.	1	436
BURNEL, <i>Robert, Bishop of Bath and Wells</i> , his Demand of the <i>Scots</i> Nobility, touch- ing the Claim of King <i>Edward I.</i> to the Crown of <i>Scotland</i>	1	93
His Examination of the Competitors for that Kingdom.	1	94
BURNET, <i>Lord Bishop</i> , his Remarks on an Act for discharging <i>Henry VIII.</i> from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors.	3	66
His Account of the Reasons for suppressing the lesser Monasteries.	3	115, 16
Remarks on the Attainder and Execution of the Marquis of <i>Exeter</i> and the Countess of <i>Salisbury</i> .	3	143
Account of the Reasons for suppressing the Order of <i>St. John of Jerusalem</i> .	3	161, 2
of Queen <i>Catherine's</i> Confession, touching her Incontinency.	3	182
Remarks on the Act of Attainder against her.	3	183, 4
Abridgement of the Act for settling the Suc- cession to the Crown in 1544.	3	195, 6
BURNET,		

BURNET, <i>Lord Bishop</i> , his Remarks on an Act for the Marriage of the Clergy. - - -	3	257
His Remarks on the Claim of the inferior Clergy to have Representatives in the House of Commons. - - -	3	275, 279
— Account of the Proceedings of Queen <i>Mary's</i> Parliament in 1554. - - -	3	305, 6, 7
— Character of the House of Commons at that Time. - - -	3	329
BURTON, <i>Henry, Clerk</i> , Resolution of the Commons for releasing him from Prison. - - -	9	34
His Confinement, Reason of. - - -	9	59
Account of him by Lord <i>Clarendon</i> . - - -	9	59, 60
— — — by <i>Saunderson</i> . - - -	9	60, 1
— — — by <i>Whitlocke</i> . - - -	9	61
Proceedings against him in the Star-Chamber reversed. - - -	9	201
Resolutions of the Commons in his Favour. - - -	9	201
BURY, <i>Richard, Bishop of Durham</i> , his Application to the Parliament for an Aid to King <i>Edward III.</i> then in <i>France</i> . - - -	1	228
BURY, <i>Inhabitants of</i> , their Insurrection in Favour of King <i>Charles I.</i> Account of. - - -	17	154, 5
Their Message to the Parliament's Commissioners for ceasing of hostile Acts. - - -	17	156
— Conditions for a Surrender. - - -	17	156, 7
BUSSY, <i>Sir John</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons at the Parliament of 1394. - - -	1	452
Chosen Speaker in <i>January</i> , 1397. - - -	1	456
— — — <i>September</i> , 1397. - - -	1	462
— — — 1398. - - -	1	485
His Petition to the King in Behalf of the Commons. - - -	1	485, 6
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. - - -	1	492
His untimely End, and how occasioned. - - -	1	500
BUTLER, <i>James, Marquis of Ormond</i> , and Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> , obtains a Victory over the <i>Irish</i> Rebels in 1642. - - -	10	486
How complimented by the House of Commons on that Occasion. - - -	10	486
BUTLER,		

BUTLER, James, Marquis of Ormond, and Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland, his Letter to Major-General <i>Monro</i> , concerning the Receipt of one from the King, with his Reasons for going into the <i>Scotts</i> Army at <i>Newark</i> . -	14	444
His Arrival in <i>Ireland</i> , in order to make Peace with the Rebels there, Account of. - -	18	114
--- Letter to Sir <i>Richard Blake</i> on that Occasion.	18	115, 16
Voted by the Parliament guilty of High Treason.	19	95
Lays Siege to <i>Dublin</i> . - - - - -	19	153
His Defeat by General <i>Jones</i> . - - - - -	19	164 to 167
--- by General <i>Cromwell</i> at <i>Drogheda</i> . - - - - -	19	201 to 209
--- Remark on <i>Cromwell's</i> Cruelties in taking <i>Drogheda</i> . - - - - -	19	209
--- Commission to the Bishop of <i>Clogher</i> , appointing him General of all the King's Forces in the Province of <i>Ulster</i> . - - -	19	297, 8
--- Letter to the Marquis of <i>Clanrickard</i> , in Consequence of the Defeat of King <i>Charles II.</i> at <i>Worcester</i> . - - - - -	20	68 to 71
--- Introduction into the House of Lords in 1660.	22	397
Restored to his Manors, Lands, &c. in <i>Ireland</i> .	22	400
BYGOT, Roger, Earl of Norfolk and Earl Marfchal, appointed one of the Barons Committee to treat of an Aid for King <i>Henry III.</i> - - - - -	1	43
Appointed one of the Commissioners to hold a Convention in the Absence of the King.	1	54
--- one of the Barons Commissioners to reform the State. - - - - -	1	61
--- one of the King's Counsel on that Occasion. - - - - -	1	61
--- one of the Committee to settle an Aid for the King. - - - - -	1	64
Joins an Insurrection against King <i>Edward I.</i>	1	105
His Opposition to the King at the Parliament in 1297. - - - - -	1	106
--- Charter of Pardon obtain'd from the Regents.	1	108
One of the Patriots who withstood Papal Usurpation in 1301. - - - - -	1	121

BYGOT, Roger, <i>Earl of Norfolk and Earl</i> <i>Mareschal</i> , his mutinous Behaviour in- quired into by the King. — —	1	130
His Submission on that Occasion. — —	1	130
— Method of obtaining Pardon. — —	1	130
BYLAND, <i>in Yorkshire</i> , Battle of. — —	1	178
BYRON, <i>Sir John</i> , made Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	199
His Removal attempted by the Commons.	10	199
— Attendance on both Houses required by the Peers. — — —	10	201
Disobeys the Summons. — — —	10	201
His Reason for so doing. — — —	10	201
Alters his Mind and goes to the House of Peers.	10	204
His Apology and Submission for his Neglect.	10	204, 5
Objections against him by the Commons. —	10	213, 14
— — — by some Merchants and Goldsmiths. — — —	10	218
Resigns his Commission. — — —	10	292

C

CADDE, Jack, heads a Rebellion in Kent, An. 1451. — — —	2	264
Leads his Army to Blackheath. — — —	2	265
Exhibits to the Parliament two Bills of Com- plaint. — — —	2	265, 6
Is routed by the King's Forces, and himself slain.	2	266, 7
CESAR, <i>Sir Julius</i> , his Report to the Commons of the State of King James's Debts. — —	6	100
CALAIS, taken by King Edward III. Anno 1347.	1	268
Appointed by Parliament to be the Staple for Wools. — — —	1	292
Belieged and taken by the French, Anno 1558.	3	49
CALTHORP, Ann, Countess of Suffex, elopes from her Husband, and goes into France.	3	349
Lives there in open Adultery. — — —	3	349
Deprived of her Jointure by the Parliament on this Account. — — —	3	349

D

CAMB-

	Vol.	Page
CAMDEN, Mr. his List of Prelates who opposed the Bill for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown. — — — — —	3	397
CAMBRIDGE, Town of, complained of to the Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1381, for their Misbehaviour to the University there. — —	1	368
Submit themselves to the King's Mercy. —	1	368
Their Punishment, what. — — — — —	1	368
A Parliament held there, <i>Anno</i> 1388. — —	1	440
CAMBRIDGE, University of, petition King Henry VIII. against an Act for their Dissolution. — — — — —	3	209
Obtain their Request. — — — — —	3	209, 10
Choose <i>George Villiers</i> , Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , for their Chancellor. — — — — —	7	235
Its Precedence to <i>Oxford</i> plainly prov'd, and how. — — — — —	9	183, 4, 5
Convey their Plate to King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	11	410
Their Petition to the Parliament, setting forth their dejected State. — — — — —	12	277, 8
— — — — — against being sequestred. — — — — —	12	417, 18
CAMBRIDGE, Magazine in the Castle there seized by <i>Oliver Cromwell</i> , Esq; — —	11	388
CAMBRIDGE, Earl of. See PLANTAGENET.		
CAMELL, Richard, incurs the Displeasure of the House of Peers. — — — — —	5	321
His Submission and Punishment. — — — — —	5	321
CAMPBELL, Marquis of Argyle, his Speech to a Committee of Parliament on the Settlement of Religion and Peace. — — — — —	14	463 to 467
Appointed one of the Assembly of Divines sitting at <i>Westminster</i> on the Business of Religion and Church Government. — — — — —	15	15
CAMPBELL, Earl of Loudon, and Lord-Chancellor of Scotland, his Speech to King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>Newcastle</i> , intreating his Assent to the Parliament's Propositions of Peace. — —	15	83 to 87
His three Speeches concerning the Disposal of the King's Person. — — — — —	15	101 to 116
		CAMP-

CAMPBELL, <i>Earl of Loudon, and Lord-Chancellor of Scotland</i> , his Letter to the <i>English Commissioners</i> sent to <i>Edinburgh</i> in 1647. —	17	44, 5
His Letter to the <i>English Commissioners</i> , concerning their Commission to treat with the Parliament of <i>Scotland</i> . —	17	46, 7
— — to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , in the Name of divers of the <i>Scots Nobility</i> , &c. declaring their Resentment at the Invasion of <i>England</i> , under the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> . —	17	487, 8
— Request to the House of Peers for Leave to transport some <i>Scots Soldiers</i> . —	18	83
— Copies of four intercepted Letters to King <i>Charles II.</i> —	19	386 to 390
CANNING, <i>Ralph</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe. —	6	210, 11
CANONS, made at the Convocation in 1640, voted illegal. —	9	351
CANVILLE, <i>Gerhard</i> , his Employments under King <i>Richard I.</i> Account of. — — —	1	17
When deprived of them. — — —	1	17
CAPEL, <i>Lord</i> , deserts the Parliament and joins King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>York</i> . — — —	11	128
His Excuse for not appearing at the Bar of the House of Peers according to a Summons —	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account. —	11	205, 6
Taken Prisoner at the Surrender of <i>Colchester</i> . —	17	431
Ordered to <i>Windsor Castle</i> . — — —	17	432
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Justice. —	19	55, 6
Judgment against him repealed by the Convention Parliament. — — —	22	268
CAPUCHIN Friars, complained of by the Commons, and for what. — — —	9	478
CAPUCHIN Friars, Order of the Parliament for their Banishment, Form of. — — —	11	412
CARDENAS, <i>Don Alonso</i> , arrives in <i>London</i> , as Ambassador from the King of <i>Spain</i> . —	19	447, ■
Manner of his being admitted to an Audience of the Commons, Account of. — — —	19	448, 9

	Vol.	Page.
CAREY, <i>Sir George</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy	4	384, 5
CAREY, <i>Sir Philip</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , at his Trial before the House of Lords for Bribery.	6	248, 9
CAREY, <i>Lucius</i> , Lord Viscount Falkland, his Speech in Support of the Articles of Impeachment against the Lord-Keeper <i>Finch</i> .	9	139 to 143
His remarkable Saying on <i>English Bishops</i> .	9	380
Made Secretary of State.	10	290
His Letter relating to a Safe-Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King at <i>Reading</i> .	12	11, 12
Slain at the first Battle of <i>Newbury</i> , between the King and his Parliament.	13	2
CAREY, <i>Henry</i> , Earl of <i>Dover</i> , deserts the Parliament and joins King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>York</i> .	11	87
His Excuse for not appearing at the Bar of the House of Peers, according to a Summons.	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of.	11	205, 6
Judgment against him repealed by the Convention Parliament.	22	268
CARY, <i>Henry</i> , Earl of <i>Monmouth</i> , his Speech on the King's withdrawing himself from <i>London</i> .	10	203, 4
Deserts the Parliament and joins the King at <i>York</i> .	11	128
His Excuse for not appearing at the Bar of the House of Peers, according to a Summons.	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of.	11	205, 6
Leaves the King and goes to <i>London</i> .	13	451
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how.	13	451
Judgment against him repealed.	22	268
CARY, <i>Sir John</i> , one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387.	1	432

CARY,

CARY, <i>Sir John</i> , one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at <i>Nottingham</i> , in 1387, impeached on that Account by the Commons.	I	432
Charge against him.	I	432
His Answer.	I	432, 3
— Sentence.	I	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops.	I	435
His Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> .	I	437
— Allowance for the Expences of his Passage.	I	437
CARY, <i>John</i> , Lord <i>Hunsdon</i> , accused of High Treason by the Commons.	13	245, 6
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion.	13	246
Sequestred from Parliament and committed.	13	246
His Petition concerning his Imprisonment.	13	254
CARLISLE, <i>Earl of</i> . See HAY.		
CARLISLE, a Parliament held there in 1307.	1	130
Taken by the <i>Scots</i> , and on what Occasion.	14	6
Seized upon by <i>Sir Philip Musgrave</i> for King <i>Charles I.</i>	17	180
Surrendered to the Parliament.	18	84
CARLTON, <i>Sir Dudley</i> , <i>Vice-Chamberlain of the Household</i> to King <i>Charles I.</i> his Speech to the Commons on their resenting the Imprisonment of two of their Members.	7	159 to 162
Accuses <i>Sir John Elliot</i> of having exceeded his Commission in the Charge against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	7	164, 5
CARMARTHEN, <i>Mr.</i> his Answer to the Commons about seizing <i>Mr. Rolles's</i> Goods for Tonnage.	8	310
CARR, <i>Robert</i> , made chief Favourite and Counsellor to King <i>James I.</i>	5	271
His Titles.	5	271
Governs the King and Nation.	5	271
Greatly enriches himself and impoverishes his Master.	5	271
His Schemes for raising Money without the Assistance of Parliament.	5	271, 2

	Vol.	Page.
CARR, <i>Robert</i> , forfeits the King's Favour, and loaded with Infamy and Disgrace. - - -	5	307, 8
CARTE, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of a Letter from the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> to the Marquis of <i>Clanrickard</i> , concerning an Application to the Pope in order to restore King <i>Charles II.</i> to his Crown. - - -	20	68 to 78
CATALOGUE of such Members of the Long Parliament, who held Offices contrary to the Self-denying Ordinance, with their Characters. - - -	22	178 to 206
CATHARINE, <i>Daughter of Charles VI. King of France</i> , her Marriage with <i>Henry V. King of England</i> . - - -	2	161
Her Coronation. - - -	2	164
— Dowry granted by King <i>Henry VI.</i> - - -	2	174
Marries <i>Owen Tudor</i> , a <i>Welsh Gentleman</i> . - - -	2	203
Her Death. - - -	2	233
CATHARINE, <i>Daughter to Ferdinand King of Spain</i> , her Marriage with Prince <i>Arthur</i> , eldest Son to King <i>Henry VII.</i> - - -	2	443
Her short Enjoyment of him. - - -	2	443
Marries <i>Henry</i> his Brother. - - -	2	443
Her Divorce. - - -	2	443
— remarkable Expression on that Occasion. - - -	2	443
Dismissed from Court. - - -	3	90, 1
Cited to appear before <i>Thomas Cranmer</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . - - -	3	95
Refuses to obey the Summons. - - -	3	95
Her Sentence. - - -	3	95
CATHEDRAL Churches, ordered by the Commons to be pulled down, and the Materials to be sold - - -	20	90
CATLYN, <i>Sir Robert</i> . Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, appointed to execute the Office of Lord-Keeper at the Parliament in 1546. - - -	4	60
CAVALIERS, whence that Name, and who meant by them. - - -	11	40, 1, 191, 411
Order of Parliament against them. - - -	15	4

CAVALIERS, their Names expunged out of the Muster Rolls belonging to Sir Thomas Fairfax's Army. —————	16	172, 3
Banish'd from London, and twenty Miles round it. —————	19	242
CAVE, Mrs. Mary, her Examination concerning a Letter in Cyphers, which she had undertaken to deliver to the King at Holdenby. —————	15	367
CAVENDISH, William, Earl of Newcastle, resigns the Office of Governor to the Prince of Wales. —————	9	290
Order of the Peers concerning him. — — —	10	229
Made Governor of Newcastle. —————	11	261
Obliges his Tenants to take up Arms for the King. —————	11	261
Issues his Warrant to the Sheriff and other Officers of the County of Durham, for raising Horse and Foot. —————	11	262
Associates all the Counties North of Yorkshire. —————	12	79
Marches with his Army to the City of York. —————	12	79, 80
Joins the Earl of Cumberland's Forces there. —————	12	94
Takes Tadcaster, and drives out thence the Lord Fairfax. —————	12	95
His Power and Success in the South-West Part of Yorkshire, Account of. —————	12	270
Obtains a Victory over Lord Fairfax's Army at Atherston Moor, near Bradford. — — —	12	326
Defeated at Marston Moor by the Parliament's Forces. — — —	13	244
Quits his Charge under the King, and goes beyond Sea. —————	13	244
CAVENDISH, William, Earl of Devonshire, his Report of the fourth Part of a Conference between the Peers and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	8	30 to 52
Deserts the Parliament and joins King Charles I. at York. —————	11	128
His Excuse for not returning, pursuant to a Summons. —————	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. —————	11	205, 6
Judgment against him repealed. —————	22	268
CECIL,		

CECIL, <i>William, Lord Burghley, and Lord High-Treasurer</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners to hold a Parliament on Account of <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> . - - -	4	282
His Speech in the House of Lords for a Supply. - - -	4	356 to 363
— Account of <i>Queen Elizabeth's</i> extraordinary Charge by Means of the War with <i>Spain</i> . - - -	4	364
— Death and Character. - - -	4	420, 1
CECIL, <i>Sir Robert</i> , his Speech for a Subsidy. - - -	4	366 to 369
His Speech on a Motion for a Bill to reform Ecclesiastical Courts. - - -	4	377, 8
— — — on a Bill for a Subsidy. - - -	4	{ 381, 2, 387, 390, 1
Acquaints the Commons with the Heads of Lord-Keeper <i>Egerton's</i> Speech. - - -	4	432, 3, 4
His Speech for a Subsidy. - - -	4	{ 440, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7
— — — relating to the Suppression of Monopolies. - - -	4	470 to 474
Made Lord High-Treasurer of <i>England</i> . - - -	5	217
His Relation to the Parliament of the Necessities of King <i>James I.</i> - - -	5	218
Presses strongly for a Supply. - - -	5	218
CECIL, <i>William, Earl of Salisbury</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to treat with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , for a National Peace. - - -	17	436
Procures himself to be chosen a Member for <i>Lynn in Norfolk</i> , and took his Seat in the House of Commons accordingly. - - -	19	107
CEREMONIES, <i>Religious</i> , settled in the Church of <i>England</i> by a Committee of Bishops. - - -	3	160
CEREMONIAL of presenting a new Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> to the House of Peers for their Approbation. - - -	13	293, 4,
On <i>Cromwell's</i> giving his Consent to some Bills. - - -	21	42, 3, 4
On his lying in State, and the Procession to his Funeral. - - -	21	238 to 245
		CER.

	Vol.	Page.
CERTIFICATE, <i>Form of</i> , for admitting the Members of <i>Cromwell's</i> third Parliament into the House. — — —	21	24
CHAFFIN, <i>Dr.</i> his Reflection upon the House of Commons. — — —	9	55
Proceedings against him on this Account, Particulars of. — — —	9	55
CHALLONER, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> his Speech concerning the Disposal of the King's Person. — — —	15	143 to 152
CHALONER, <i>Mr.</i> concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. — — —	12	279
Taken into Custody. — — —	12	279
Condemned by a Council of War, and executed. — — —	12	324, 5
CHAMBRE, <i>John</i> , joins Sir <i>John Egremont</i> in a Rebellion against King <i>Henry VII.</i> - - -	2	424, 5
Taken Prisoner, and executed at <i>Dork</i> in great State. — — —	2	425
CHAMBERS, — — —, <i>Esq;</i> how censured by the House of Commons, and for what. - - -	19	128
CHANCELLS, Resolutions of the Commons concerning them. — — —	9	488, 9.
— — — of the Peers. - - -	9	490
CHANCERY, <i>Court of</i> , voted down by <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament. — — —	20	198
Debate thereon. — — —	20	198, 9
Observations concerning it. — — —	20	199 to 203
Proposals for regulating or abolishing that Court. — — —	20	203 to 206
Abstract of an Ordinance for regulating it. — — —	20	311 to 313
CHANDOS, <i>Lord</i> , created Earl of <i>Bath</i> , Anno 1486. — — —	2	408
CHANTRIES, Dissolution of. — — —	3	202
Their Number at that Time. — — —	3	227
Explanation of. — — —	3	225
CHAR-TER-HOUSE, when founded as an Hospital, and by whom. — — —	5	339
CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , when begun his Reign. - - -	6	345
Marries <i>Henrietta Maria</i> , a Daughter of <i>France</i> . — — —	6	345
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1625. — — —	6	345
His Speech at opening the Session. — — —	6	346, 7
— Message to the Commons in Favour of <i>Dr Montagu</i> . — — —	6	354
— Answer to their Petition touching Religion. — — —	6	355
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his Methods to raise Money		
for the Necessities of the State. ———	7	321, 2
His large Demand on the City of <i>London</i> . - -	7	322
Requires a Loan from his principal Subjects		
throughout the Kingdom. ———	7	322
Gives great Disgust by this Practice. ———	7	323
Commits divers Persons of Rank and Quality		
to Prison for refusing the Loan. - -	7	323, 4
His Affairs at home and abroad greatly distressed.	7	329
Releases the Persons confined for refusing the		
Loan. ———	7	338
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in <i>March</i>		
1627. ———	7	338
His Speech at opening this Session. - - -	7	339, 40
— Answer to a Petition of Parliament for a Fast.	7	361
Appoints a National one. ———	7	361
His Propositions to the Commons for a Supply.	7	386, 7
— Speech on receiving a Petition from the Par-		
liament concerning Recusants. - - -	7	390
— Answer to the Petition. ———	7	392 to 397
— Message to the Commons in Vindication of		
himself and the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . ———	7	406
— ——— to hasten the Supply. ———	7	428
Receives a Message from them of their unanim-		
ous Vote for five Subsidies. - - -	7	431
His Answer thereto. ———	7	431
How congratulated hereupon by the Duke of		
<i>Buckingham</i> . ———	7	431, 2, 3
His Message to the Commons not to make any		
Recess at <i>Easter</i> . ———	7	435
— Answer to a Message from them concerning		
this Affair. ———	7	436
— further Message to them to hasten the Supply.	7	437, 8
Receives a Petition from them against billeting		
of Soldiers. ———	7	446 to 449
His Answer. ———	7	450
— Permission to the Judges of the King's Bench		
concerning the Gentlemen imprisoned for		
refusing the Loan. ———	8	2
— Speech to the Parliament touching their		
Liberties. ———	8	77, 8

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND. 61

Vol. Page.

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his Message to the Commons to rely on his Word for their Security.	8	94, 5
His second Message to them concerning this Point.	8	98, 9
Receives an Answer to his several Messages.	8	100, 1, 2
His Reply.	8	102, 3
— Letter to the Lords confirming his Promises for the Security of the Subject's Liberty.	8	110, 112
— Message to the Commons to hasten the Dispatch of their Petition of Right.	8	129, 30
— — to the Lords, on the same Account.	8	130
— Answer to a Message from the Lords concerning their Declaration.	8	143
— Message to them on receiving the Petition of Right.	8	145
— Speech to both Houses on this Occasion.	8	145, 6
— Answer to the Petition.	8	150, 5
How received by the Commons.	8	155
His Message to the Lords to entertain no fresh Business this Session.	8	167
— — to the Commons, in like Manner.	8	167, 8
— — to the Lords, requiring them to adjourn.	8	189
— — to the Commons, to restrain them from meddling with State Affairs.	8	190
Commands them to adjourn for a Day, and their Committees to cease for that Time.	8	196
His Message to the Lords, commending their Behaviour in their Proceedings.	8	196, 7
— — to the Commons, to avoid all Scandal on his Council and past Actions.	8	197
Desired by the Parliament to give them a clear and satisfactory Answer to the Petition of Right.	8	201
Goes to the House of Lords, cancels his former Answer, and gives a more explicit one.	8	202, 3
His Speech on this Occasion.	8	202, 3
— Message to the Commons, to make his Answer as public as possible.	8	203
Obtains from them a Grant for five Subsidies.	8	203
Grants a Commission to sundry Lords, and others for raising Money in the Way of Excise.	8	213

CHARLES

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , receives two Messages from the Peers concerning the Communion of Excise and Dr. <i>Manwaring's</i> Books of Sermons. — — — — —	8 232, 3
His Answer — — — — —	8 235
Informed of the Commons' Intention to present a Remonstrance against the taking of Tonnage and Poundage without the Parliament's Consent. — — — — —	8 241
His Speech to both Houses on this Occasion. --	8 241, 2
Prorogues the Parliament in Disgust. — — — — —	8 243
Issues a Proclamation for suppressing Dr. <i>Manwaring's</i> Sermons. — — — — —	8 243
— — — — — concerning Popish Recusants. — — — — —	8 243
— — — — — for apprehending Priests, Jesuits, &c. who had taken Orders by the Authority of the See of <i>Rome</i> . — — — — —	8 243, 4
Creates Sir <i>Richard Weston</i> a Peer of the Realm, and makes him Lord High-Treasurer of <i>England</i> . — — — — —	8 244
Gives the Bishoprick of <i>London</i> to <i>William Laud</i> , Bishop of <i>St. David's</i> . — — — — —	8 244
Creates Sir <i>Thomas Wentworth</i> Baron <i>Wentworth</i> , of <i>Wentworth Woodhouse</i> . — — — — —	8 244
Grants a Pardon to Dr. <i>Montagu</i> , and makes him Bishop of <i>Chichester</i> . — — — — —	8 244
— — — — — to Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> . — — — — —	8 244
Sends a Fleet to relieve <i>Rochelle</i> , besieged by the <i>French</i> . — — — — —	8 245
Receives a Petition from the Peers, touching divers <i>English</i> Gentlemen who had <i>Scots</i> and <i>Irish</i> Honours conferred upon them. — — — — —	8 249 to 253
His Answer. — — — — —	8 253
— Message to the Commons relating to Tonnage and Poundage. — — — — —	8 256
— Speech to both Houses on this Occasion. -	8 256, 7
Receives a Petition from the Parliament for a Fast. — — — — —	8 264, 5
His Answer. — — — — —	8 265, 6
— Message to the Commons for expediting the Bill of Tonnage. — — — — —	8 266
— second Message to this Purpose. — — — — —	8 273

CHARLES I. King, receives an Apology from the Commons concerning Tonnage. —	8	275, 6
His Answer. —	8	277, 8
— to the Commons about the Fast. —	8	281
— Warrant to the Customers for seizing the Goods of such Persons who refuse to pay Tonnage. —	8	311, 12
Commands both Houses to adjourn. —	8	326
Orders Sir John Finch, Speaker, to adjourn the House of Commons. —	8	327
His Message disobeyed by the House. —	8	327
Sends for the Serjeant, who is detained. —	8	332
Dispatches a Messenger with the Black Rod for the Dissolution of the Parliament. —	8	333
His Messenger denied Entrance into the House. —	8	333
Isgreatly enraged, and threatens to force the Door. —	8	333
Goes to the House of Lords soon after, and dissolves the Parliament. —	8	333
His Speech on this Occasion. —	8	333, 4
— Proclamation. —	8	334, 5
— Declaration of the Causes which moved him to dissolve the Parliament. —	8	335 to 354
Issues out a Proclamation for apprehending <i>Walter Long</i> and <i>William Stroud</i> , Esqrs. Members of the House of Commons. —	8	356
Resolves to prosecute these and other Members in the Star-Chamber, for their contemptuous Behaviour in the House. —	8	356
Orders all the Judges to be summoned on this Account. —	8	356
His Warrant for detaining <i>William Stroud</i> in the King's Bench Prison. —	8	369
Removes him and the other Members to different Prisons. —	8	371
His two Letters to the Judges on this Occasion. —	8	372, 3
— Conference with two of them about the Gentlemen in the Tower. —	8	374
— Proclamation against false Rumours. —	8	389, 390
Makes Sir <i>Dudley Diggs</i> Master of the Rolls. —	8	390
— Mr. <i>Noy</i> Attorney-General. —	8	390
— Mr. <i>Littleton</i> Solicitor. —	8	390

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , establishes a firm Peace with the Crowns of <i>France</i> and <i>Spain</i> .	8	391
His Methods to raise Money independent of Parliament.	8	391, 2
Commences a Suit against <i>John Hambden</i> , Esq; for refusing to pay Ship-Money.	8	392
Introduces the <i>English</i> Liturgy into <i>Scotland</i> .	8	393
Occasions a general Resentment and Rebellion of the <i>Scots</i> on this Account.	8	394
His Proceedings and Expedition, in order to reduce that People to Peace and Subjection.	8	394, 5
Appoints the Marquis of <i>Hamilton</i> his Commissioner to treat with the <i>Scots</i> .	8	394
Creates Lord <i>Wentworth</i> Earl of <i>Strafford</i> , and constitutes him Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> .	8	395
Appoints <i>William Laud</i> Abp. of <i>Canterbury</i> .	8	395
Calls a Parliament, which met at <i>Westminster</i> in April, 1640.	8	397
His Speech to them.	8	397
Makes Sir <i>John Finch</i> Lord-Keeper.	8	397
His further Speech to the Parliament on shewing them a Letter from the <i>Scots</i> to the <i>French</i> King.	8	406, 7
Commands the Commons to attend him at <i>Whitehall</i> , to hear a Speech from the Lord-Keeper.	8	436
His Speech to the Lords concerning the Resolution of the Commons to prefer Grievances to the Supply.	8	448, 9
— Message to the Commons to hasten a Supply.	8	465, 6
— farther Message to the same Purpose.	8	466, 7
— Requests trifled with by the Commons.	8	467
Commands their Appearance in the Upper House.	8	467
His Speech to the Lords on this Occasion.	8	467 to 469
Dissolves the Parliament.	8	469
His Declaration of the Reasons for this sudden Dissolution.	8	470 to 481
Places a Guard about <i>Westminster</i> Abby for the Security of the Convocation.	8	490
		CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. King, raises an Army. ———	8	490
Fights the Scots at Newburn, and is defeated. ———	8	490
Loses Newcastle and Durham. ———	8	490
Borrows Money of the Spanish Merchants and others. ———	8	491
Acts in the defensive Way only. ———	8	491
Driven to great Distress, ———	8	491
Goes to York. ———	8	491
Receives a Petition from several Peers, desiring a new Parliament to be called. ———	8	491, 2, 3
——— from the Citizens of London to the same Purpose. ———	8	493, 4
——— from the Scots Commissioners. ———	8	495, 6
Convenes a great Council of Peers to York. ———	8	494
His Answer to the Petition of the Scots. ———	8	496, 7
—— Writ for summoning the Peers in Council at York. ———	8	498, 9
—— Forces at York, Number of, during the Convention of Peers there. ———	8	499
—— Speech at the Convention. ———	8	499, 500
Appoints Commissioners to treat with the Scots at Ripon. ———	8	501
Removes the Treaty to London, and subjects the Country to the Payment of 850 <i>l.</i> a-day till all was concluded. ———	8	504
His Reasons for this Proceeding. ———	8	504, 5
Returns to London, and calls a Parliament to meet in November, 1640. ———	8	505
His Speech to both Houses at opening this Parliament. ———	9	17, 18
——— to the Lords. ———	9	32, 3
—— Resolutions concerning Popish Recusants and the Tower signified to the Lords. ———	9	34
Desired by the Commons to permit them to enter into Debate on his Revenue and Expences. ———	9	43, 4
Grants their Request. ———	9	43, 4
Appoints Sir Edward Littleton Lord Chief Justice of the Commons Pleas to sit as Speaker in the House of Lords, instead of the Lord-Keeper Finch. ———	9	48, 9
E		CHARLES

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , reprieves <i>J. Goodman</i> , a Seminary Priest, condemned for High Treason.	9	168
Consents to an Alteration in the Judges Patents.	9	168
His Speech to both Houses, relating to the Distractions in the Government.	9	168 to 171
— Answer to a Remonstrance of the Parliament concerning Jesuits and Seminary Priests.	9	172, 3
— Speech to the Lords concerning the Marriage of Princess <i>Mary</i> with the Prince of <i>Orange</i> .	9	176, 7
— to both Houses, on occasion of a Bill for Triennial Parliaments.	9	178, 9
Gives the Royal Assent to this Bill.	9	179
Obtains a Grant of four Subsidies.	9	179
Gives great Joy to the Lords and Commons by passing the Triennial Bill.	9	180
Creates the Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton</i> Baron of <i>Mounslow</i> .	9	186
Goes to the House of Peers to hear the Charge against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> .	9	186, 7
His Offer to them with regard to the Forest Laws.	9	193
Appoints <i>Henry Rich</i> , Earl of <i>Holland</i> , to disband the Armies.	9	212
His Speech to both Houses about removing Papists from the Court, disarming them according to Law, and disbanding the <i>Irish</i> Army.	9	241, 2
— in favour of Lord <i>Strafford</i> .	9	246, 7
Marries his Daughter, the Lady <i>Mary</i> , to the Prince of <i>Orange</i> .	9	247
Gives great Offence to the Commons by his last Speech to both Houses.	9	250
Pressed by both Houses to give his Assent to the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> .	9	270
His great Perplexity about it, Account of.	9	270
Grants a Commission for giving the Royal Assent to this Bill, and another for continuing the present Parliament.	9	272
Censured by the Public for passing these Bills.	9	272
His principal Motive for assenting to the former.	9	271, 2
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. King, his Letter to the Peers for saving the Earl of <i>Strafford's</i> Life. ———	9	275, 6
Denied this Request. ———	9	276
His Conversation hereupon with a Committee of Peers who brought this Denial. ———	9	277
Solicited by them to extend his Favour to the Earl's Lady and Children. ———	9	277
Gives the Royal Assent to a Bill for the Relief of his Army, &c. ———	9	285
————— to a Bill for the better levying of Mariners. ———	9	285
————— for abbrevia- ting of <i>Michaelmas</i> Term. ———	9	285
Obtains from the Commons a Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. ———	9	376
His Answer to both Houses on receiving a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. ———	9	384, 5
Requested by the Peers to disband some <i>English</i> Regiments. ———	9	391
His Answer. ———	9	391
Resolves to take a Journey into <i>Scotland</i> . ———	9	393
Requested by the Parliament to defer it for a while. ———	9	393
His Answer. ———	9	393
— Message to the Lords on this Occasion. ———	9	393
Requested by both Houses not to confer Titles of Honour for Money. ———	9	400
Gives the Royal Assent to a Bill for a Poll-Tax. ———	9	403
His Speech to both Houses. ———	9	404, 5
Gives the Royal Assent to a Bill for abolishing the Star-Chamber Court. ———	9	405
————— to a Bill for taking away the High Commission Court. ———	9	405
His Manifesto in favour of the Elector <i>Palatine</i> . ———	9	405 to 409
— Answer to an Address of Parliament concern- ing his Manifesto in Behalf of the <i>Palatine</i> Family. ———	9	444
— ——— to the third and the tenth Propositions concerning the Removal of Counsellors. ———	9	444
Obtains from the Parliament a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. ———	9	445

CHARLES I. King, his farther Answer relating to the third Head of the Propositions. -	9	445
Gives his Assent to some additional Propositions of the Commons. — —	9	458
Appoints <i>Robert Devereux</i> , Earl of <i>Essex</i> , to be Captain-General South of <i>Trent</i> . — —	9	462
Gives the Royal Assent to sundry public and private Bills. — — —	9	472
Receives a Petition from both Houses for staying his Journey a Fortnight longer. — —	9	474
His Answer. — — —	9	474, 5
Passes an Act of Pacification with the <i>Scots</i> . - -	9	475
Gives the Royal Assent to some more Bills. - -	9	475, 6
Takes his Leave of the Parliament and sets out for <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	9	476
His Letter to <i>Edward Littleton</i> , Lord-Keeper, concerning the <i>Scots</i> Treaty. - - -	9	487
Refuses to grant a Commission to the Parliament's Commissioners sent down into <i>Scotland</i> to see the <i>Scots</i> Treaty executed. — —	9	487
His Reasons for this Denial. — — —	9	487, 8
— Letter to the Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton</i> about his Return into <i>England</i> . — — —	10	10
Makes his public Entry into <i>London</i> on his Return from <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	10	51
Dismisses the Parliament's Guards. — — —	10	51
His Answer to a Petition for the Continuance thereof. — — —	10	52
Obtains a farther Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. — — —	10	54
His Speech to both Houses on his Return from <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	10	92, 3
— Message to the Lords concerning the Treaty with the <i>Scots</i> on the <i>Irish</i> Affairs, and the Reprieve of some Popish condemn'd Priests. — —	10	95, 6
Appoints a Number of Watchmen for a Guard to both Houses of Parliament in order to prevent Riots. — — —	10	97, 8
His Speech relating to the Rebellion in <i>Ireland</i> , and to a Bill for pressing of Soldiers. - -	10	99, 100
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. King, his Answer to the Commons' Petition which accompanied their Remonstrance of the State of the Nation. —	10	101 to 104
His Declaration in Answer to the above Remonstrance. —	10	105 to 111
— Speech to both Houses in Answer to the Parliament's last Remonstrance. —	10	117, 18
— Answer to a Petition of the Parliament concerning the Earl of Newport. —	10	126, 7
— Message to the Lords for raising Volunteers for the Relief of Ireland. —	10	135
Receives a Petition from the Commons for a Guard. —	10	149 to 151
His Answer. —	10	155, 6
Commands Edward Herbert, Esq; his Attorney-General, to accuse Edward Montague, Lord Kimbolton, Denzil Holles, Esq; and some other Members of the House of Commons, of High Treason. —	10	156, 7
His Articles against them. —	10	157
— Message to the Commons for delivering up to his Serjeant at Arms the accused Members. —	10	161
Demies this Request. —	10	161
Goes himself to the Commons' House with a Military Guard to demand them. —	10	163, 4
His Speech on this Occasion. —	10	164, 5
— Questions to the Speaker about the accused Members. —	10	165
Receives from him an extreme odd Answer. —	10	165
His going to the House voted by the Commons a Breach of Privilege. —	10	166 to 168
Requires the Assistance of the Common Council of London in apprehending the accused Members. —	10	195
Issues a Proclamation for taking them. —	10	196
Removes himself and Family from London on Account of Tumults. —	10	196
His Answer to the Parliament's Request for a Guard. —	10	197

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his Answer to the Parliament concerning a Bill for giving Power to both Houses to adjourn to any Place. - - -	10	203
His Answer to an Order concerning the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> . - - -	10	203
— Declaration for postponing the Proceedings against the accused Members. - - -	10	203
— Message to the Parliament concerning this Business. - - -	10	209, 10
Commands the <i>Earls of Essex and Holland</i> to attend him at <i>Hampton-Court</i> . - - -	10	214
His Orders disobeyed, by the Interposition of the House of Lords. - - -	10	214
— Letter to the Peers, relating to an Order of that House about the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . -	10	220
— kind Message to both Houses for the speedy Settlement of Grievances. - - -	10	226, 7
Receives a Petition from the Lords and Commons to expedite the Trials of the accused Members. - - -	10	230
His Answer thereto. - - -	10	231, 2
— Letter to Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton</i> concerning a new Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. -	10	263
— Message to the Peers on passing this Bill by Commission. - - -	10	263, 4
— Answer to a Petition of the Commons concerning the Tower, Forts, and Militia. -	10	266, 7
Gives the Royal Assent, by Commission, to an Act for raising Sailors. - - -	10	271
Requested by both Houses to give his Assent to the Bill for taking away the Bishops' Votes. -	10	278
His farther Answer to them concerning the Forts and Militia. - - -	10	278
— Answer relating to the accused Members. -	10	279
— Message, as to the Queen and Princess of <i>Orange</i> . - - -	10	279
— Answer to the Parliament's Request for passing the Bill to take away the Bishops' Votes. -	10	283
— Message to the Peers complaining of a Passage in <i>Mr. Pymme's</i> Speech on Grievances. -	10	284
Appoints <i>Sir John Colepeper</i> Chancellor of the Exchequer. - - -	10	290

CHARLES I. King, appoints <i>Lucius Carey</i> , Lord Viscount <i>Falsland</i> , Secretary of State. - -	10	290
Appoints Sir <i>John Conyers</i> Lieutenant of the Tower, at the Desire of the Commons.	10	292
Gives the Royal Assent to a Bill for impressing Soldiers. - - -	10	292
- - - - - to a Bill for taking away the Bishops' Votes. - - -	10	292
His Message to both Houses on this Occasion.	10	294, 5
- Answer to the Parliament's Address of Thanks for passing these Bills. - - -	10	300
- - - - - to their Message about the Militia.	10	308
- Reply to an Answer of the Commons concerning Mr. <i>Pymme's</i> Speech relating to Passes into <i>Ireland</i> . - - -	10	314 to 317
- Letter to <i>Thomas Howard</i> , Earl <i>Berkshire</i> , requiring his Attendance in Parliament. -	10	317
Gives Disgust to the Lords by it. - - -	10	318
His Answer to a Message of the Parliament about the Removal of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> from <i>Hampton-Court</i> . - - -	10	321
- Final Answer concerning the Ordinance about the Militia. - - -	10	321 to 324
Receives a Message from the Parliament, declaring their Resolution to dispose of the Militia without him. - - -	10	326 to 328
His Reply. - - -	10	328, 9
- Letter to the Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton</i> , excusing the Attorney-General in the Affair of Lord <i>Kimbolton</i> , &c. - - -	10	347, 8
- Speech to a Committee of Lords and Commons at <i>Newmarket</i> , on their presenting a Declaration of Parliament, setting forth the Causes of their Fears and Jealousies.	10	354, 5
- Conversation with the Committee on this Occasion, Narrative of. - - -	10	356, 7
- Message from <i>Husington</i> to the Lords, concerning <i>Ireland</i> and the Militia. - -	10	366 to 368
Gives the Royal Assent, by Commission, to a Bill for the speedy reducing the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> . - - -	10	373

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , removes to <i>York</i> . —	10	380
His Answer to the Commons' Reply as to Mr. <i>Pymme's</i> Speech. —	10	380, 1
— to a Petition of the Peers for removing Sir <i>John Pennington</i> from the Command of the Fleet. —	10	381
— to the Parliament's Declaration presented at <i>Newmarket</i> . —	10	382 to 388
— Objections to passing a Bill for clearing Lord <i>Kimbolton</i> and the Five accused Members. —	10	388, 9
Gives the Royal Assent, by Commission, to a Bill for raising Money for the Service of <i>England</i> and <i>Ireland</i> , and for the Payment of their Debts. —	10	390
Summons the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , and some other Lords, to attend him at <i>York</i> . —	10	390
His Commands disobeyed by a Vote of that House. —	10	390
— Message to the Lords for sending into <i>Ireland</i> the Earl of <i>Leicester</i> , Lord-Lieutenant there. —	10	393
Denied this Request. —	10	393
Passes, by Commission, another Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. —	10	393
His Reply to the Parliament's Answer to his Message from <i>Newmarket</i> . —	10	398 to 403
— Answer of Denial to a Petition of Parliament, concerning their Nomination of the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> to command the Fleet. —	10	418, 19
— Message to the Lords, purporting his Intention to go into <i>Ireland</i> , in order to suppress the Rebellion there. —	10	427 to 429
— Letter to <i>Robert Devereux</i> , Earl of <i>Essex</i> , commanding his Attendance at <i>York</i> , or to quit his Office of Lord-Chamberlain of the Household. —	10	430
Requires also the Attendance of <i>Henry Rich</i> , Earl of <i>Holland</i> , or to quit his Office of Groom of the Stole. —	10	430
His Message to the Parliament concerning the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> . —	10	430 to 442
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. King, his Answer to a Petition of Parliament against his going to <i>Ireland</i> .	10	445	10451
His Message of Complaint to the Peers against a seditious Paper, touching the Nature of Allegiance.	10	453	
Receives a Petition from some <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentry, for the Continuance of the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> .	10	454	5
Goes to <i>Hull</i> to view the Magazine there.	10	456	
Denied Entrance into the Town by Sir <i>John Hotham</i> , Governor there.	10	456	
His Message of Complaint to the Lords on this Occasion.	10	456	7
— second Message to them for Satisfaction against Sir <i>John Hotham</i> .	10	477	8
— Reasons for refusing to pass the Militia-Bill.	10	478	10481
— Answer to the Parliament's Votes and Declarations, touching Sir <i>John Hotham</i> and the Town of <i>Hull</i> .	10	497	10502
Forbids the Inhabitants of <i>Yorkshire</i> to obey any Summons of Parliament.	10	508	
His Reason for this Prohibition.	10	508	
— Reply to the Parliament's Answer, touching Sir <i>John Hotham</i> 's Affront.	10	512	10514
Refuses to pass a Bill for levying Men for the Service of <i>Ireland</i> .	10	515	
His Reasons.	10	515	16
The Form of his Oath ordered by the Commons to be considered.	10	517	
His Speech to the Gentry and Freeholders of the County of <i>York</i> , in <i>May</i> , 1642.	10	521	2
— Answer to such of the <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentry who contented to his Propositions for a Guard.	10	523	
— — to those who opposed it.	10	525	
— — to a Petition of the Freeholders.	10	527	8
Proposes to adjourn the next Term to <i>York</i> .	10	530	
His Intentions frustrated by the Lords.	10	530	1
Commands the Attendance of <i>Philip Skippon</i> , Serjeant-Major-General of the <i>London</i> Forces.	10	531	
His Order disobeyed.	10	531	

CHARLES I. King, his Order to the Gentry, &c. to appear at <i>York</i> with their Horse for a Guard.	10	538
His Warrant to the Constables to bring in Sir <i>Robert Strickland's</i> Regiment of Trained Bands.	10	540
--- Letter touching this Business.	10	540, 1
--- Proceedings at <i>York</i> , about a Guard for his Person, declared by the Parliament to be an Intention to make War against them.	11	1, 2
--- Answer to the Parliament's last Declara- tion concerning the Militia.	11	4 to 12
--- to their Remonstrance against the Miscarriages of Government, &c.	11	62 to 86
--- Warrant, Form of, forbidding Obedience to an Order of Parliament.	11	116
--- Answer to the Parliament's Petition about raising a Guard for his Person.	11	124 to 128
--- to their Remonstrance concerning the Affair of <i>Hull</i> , &c.	11	138 to 163
--- farther Proceedings at <i>York</i> , Account of.	11	163, 4, 5
--- Declaration to the Clergy, Freeholders, &c. assembled at <i>Heworth Moor</i> .	11	165 to 169
--- Proclamation against the Ordinance for raising the Militia.	11	177, 8
--- Letter to Lord <i>Willoughby</i> of <i>Parham</i> , con- cerning his raising the Militia in <i>Lincoln- shire</i> for the Parliament.	11	185, 6
Proceedings of the Parliament to raise Money, &c. to carry on a War against him, Ac- count of.	11	189 to 194
His Declaration to the Peers at <i>York</i> , and others of his Privy-Council there.	11	208
--- disavowing any Intentions of raising War against the Parliament.	11	210
--- farther Declaration to the same Purpose.	11	212 to 219
Issues a Commission of Array for mustering Forces.	11	220
His Letter to the Mayor and Citizens of <i>London</i> , against lending any Money to the Parlia- ment.	11	221, 2

CHARLES I. King, his Commission of Array voted illegal.	11	222
His Reply to an Answer of the Parliament, concerning his Letter to the Mayor and Citizens of London.	11	226 to 232
Abstract of his Answer to their Nineteen Propositions.	11	234, 242
His Answer to their Petition in Behalf of some Yorkshire Gentry.	11	245 to 254
Procures his Commission of Array to be proclaimed in London.	11	264
Discharges the Earl of Northumberland from being Lord High-Admiral of the Fleet.	11	264, 5
His Proclamations, &c. forbid by the Parliament to be published.	11	267
— Preparations for besieging Hull, Account of.	11	270
Grants sundry Commissions for raising Horse.	11	280
Resolves upon an Attempt to recover Hull.	11	290
His Message to the Parliament thereupon.	11	290, 1
— Proclamation to this Purpose.	11	291 to 295
Lays Siege to Hull.	11	305
His Answer to the Parliament's Committee at Beverley, touching an Accommodation.	11	311
— — to their Petition for that Purpose.	11	311 to 321
Advised to soften this last Answer.	11	322
His Reasons to the contrary.	11	322 to 325
— Commission of Array declared illegal by the Parliament.	11	325
— Resentment against Henry Grey, Earl of Stamford, and his Adherents.	11	329
— Forces in the North, State of, in July 1642.	11	329
Proclaims the Earl of Essex and all his Adherents Rebels.	11	369
Prohibits Popish Recusants from joining his Army.	11	373
His Message to the Commons concerning the Supplies for Ireland.	11	373
Withdraws his Forces from Hull.	11	381
His Affairs in Yorkshire, State of, in Aug. 1642.	11	381 to 386
Denied Entrance into Coventry.	11	393
Attempts to reduce that City.	11	393

CHARLES I. King, withdraws his Forces from		
<i>Cowenry and goes to Nottingham.</i>	11	394
<i>Erects his Standard there.</i>	11	394, 5, 6
<i>His Message to the House of Lords for Peace.</i>	11	401, 2
<i>Reasons for sending it.</i>	11	404, 5
<i>Second Message to the Lords for Peace.</i>	11	412, 13
<i>Third Message to the same Purpose.</i>	11	419, 20
<i>Removes to Shrewsbury.</i>	11	433
<i>His Speech at the Head of his Army in September, 1642.</i>	11	434, 5
<i>Protestation at the same Time.</i>	11	435, 6
<i>Appoints the Earl of Cumberland General of his Forces in Yorkshire.</i>	11	441
<i>His Answer to the Parliament's Protestation in October, 1642.</i>	11	463 to 470
<i>Revenues seized by the Parliament.</i>	11	471
<i>Indemnity to such of their Officers and Soldiers as should lay down their Arms.</i>	11	471
<i>Safe-Conduct for admitting a Committee of theirs to attend him with a Petition for Peace.</i>	12	12
<i>Objects against Sir John Evelin, one of the Commissioners for this Purpose.</i>	12	12
<i>His Objection refuted by both Houses, and how.</i>	12	13
<i>Answer to their Committee on presenting the Petition.</i>	12	30
<i>to the Petition.</i>	12	31, 2
<i>Message to the Lords in Parliament concerning the Marching of his Forces to Brentford.</i>	12	36
<i>Attacks some Regiments there belonging to the Parliament.</i>	12	37
<i>Proposes to adjourn Michaelmas Term in 1642.</i>	12	39
<i>His Proclamation for that Purpose.</i>	12	40, 1
<i>Message to his Privy-Council of Scotland, in Answer to a Declaration of Parliament for calling in the Scots to their Assistance.</i>	12	44 to 48
<i>Reply to the Parliament's Answer concerning the Affair at Brentford.</i>	12	48 to 51
<i>Success in the Engagement there, some Account of.</i>	12	50

CHARLES I. King, his Declaration, in Answer to the Parliament's several Ordinances for afflicting Non-Contributors to their Army.	12	64 to 72
His Answer to their last Petition. - - -	12	76, 7, 8
Marches his Forces to <i>Oxford</i> . - - -	12	79
His Answer to a Petition from some Officers in his Army in <i>Ireland</i> . - - -	12	83, 4
— Proceedings against Col. <i>Lilburn</i> , taken Prisoner at <i>Brentford</i> . - - -	12	98, 9
Respites his Execution, on Account of a threatening Declaration from the Parliament.	12	99, 100
His Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> for Peace. - - -	12	122 to 127
— Letter to the Sheriffs of <i>London</i> , requiring them to publish the said Answer. - - -	12	135 to 140
Adjourns <i>Hilary Term</i> in 1642 to <i>Oxford</i> .	12	143
His Reasons for this Removal. - - -	12	142, 3
— Proclamation to this Purpose suppressed by an Ordinance of Parliament. - - -	12	144, 5, 6
— Answer to their Commissioners, who presented him with some Propositions for Peace. - - -	12	153, 4
— — to the Propositions. - - -	12	154 to 157
— Message to the Parliament, touching a Cessation of Arms. - - -	12	172
Petitioned by them to put off the <i>Lent Assizes</i> for 1642. - - -	12	173
His Answer of Denial. - - -	12	173, 4
— Proclamation against some Counties associating against him. - - -	12	178 to 181
— Articles for a Cessation of Arms. - - -	12	182 to 185
— Exceptions against the Lord <i>Say</i> , as a Commissioner for the <i>Oxford Treaty</i> . - - -	12	186
— Message to the Parliament relating to the Cessation. - - -	12	186
— — — containing some Exceptions to their last Articles of Cessation. - - -	12	202 to 206
— — — pointing out the Means for a speedy Peace. - - -	12	221, 2, 3
— — — concerning the Relief of <i>Ireland</i> . - - -	12	252, 3, 4
— Troops complained of for plundering. - - -	12	259, 60

CHARLES I. King, his Message to the Parliament, requiring an Answer to his late Propositions for Peace. ———	12	263, 4
His Loss at the taking of <i>Wakefield</i> by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — - -	12	275, 6
— Proclamation forbidding Obedience to the Parliament, and for inviting the Members to him at <i>Oxford</i> . ———	12	303 to 312
The remarkable good Success of his Armies in the North and West. ———	12	329
His Declaration to the whole Kingdom on this Occasion. ———	12	330 to 334
Dangerous Positions published against him, Particulars of. ———	12	372, 3
Lays Siege to the City of <i>Gloucester</i> . - - -	12	375
His Palaces protected by the Parliament from being plundered. ———	12	392
Raises the Siege of <i>Gloucester</i> . ———	12	393
His whole Revenue, &c. sequestred by Parliament. ———	12	404
Agrees to a Cessation of Arms with the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. ———	12	404
His Name and Authority greatly abused by the <i>Scots</i> , Instance of. ———	12	430
— Letter, Abstract of, to the Privy-Council of <i>Scotland</i> on this Occasion. - - - -	12	430
— ——— to the <i>Scots</i> Council of State against marching their Army into <i>England</i> . —	12	447, 8
Creates Sir <i>Ralph Hopton</i> a Peer. - - -	12	477
Calls a Convention of Members of both Houses to meet him at <i>Oxford</i> . - - - -	12	486
His Proclamation for this Purpose, Form of. —	13	4, 5, 6
— Letter to the City of <i>London</i> , relating to a Treaty of Peace between him and the City. —	13	13, 14
— Speech to the Peers and Commons at opening the Convention. ———	13	46 to 49
— second Speech to them. ———	13	55, 6
— Letter to the Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> , desiring a Treaty for Peace. - - -	13	65, 6
— Privy-Seal for borrowing Money, Copy of. —	13	84, 5, 6
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. King, his Answer to a Petition of the Lords and Commons at <i>Oxford</i> . —	13	116 to 118
His Speech to them at their Recess. — — —	13	118 to 120
— younger Children, the Lady <i>Elizabeth</i> and the Duke of <i>York</i> , forcibly detained at <i>St. James's</i> by the Parliament. — — —	13	127
Orders some Forces from <i>Ireland</i> to his Assistance against the <i>Scots</i> . — — —	13	139
His great Defeat at <i>Selby</i> by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — — —	13	172, 3, 4
— Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garrison at <i>Oxford</i> . — — —	13	174, 5, 6
— Success against the Parliament's Forces at <i>Cropley-Bridge</i> . — — —	13	233
— Message for Peace on that Occasion. — — —	13	234, 5
— great Defeat at <i>Marston Moor</i> , Account of. — — —	15	242, 3
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> relating to Peace. — — —	13	263, 4
Obtains a complete Victory over the Earl of <i>Essex's</i> Forces in <i>Cornwall</i> . — — —	13	276
His Letter to the Elector <i>Palatine</i> , concerning his coming into <i>England</i> . — — —	13	278
— Message to the Parliament for Peace. — — —	13	283
— first Answer to the Parliament's new Propositions for Peace. — — —	13	336, 7
— farther Answer to them. — — —	13	349
Appoints a Fast on Account of the Treaty at <i>Uxbridge</i> . — — —	13	398
His Treaty with the Parliament proves abortive. — — —	13	412
— Success on opening the Campaign in 1645. — — —	13	490
The Situation of his Army at this Time, Account of. — — —	13	493
His Army intirely routed by Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , at <i>Naseby</i> . — — —	13	507
Loses his Cabinet there. — — —	13	520
His bad Situation on this Defeat, Particulars of. — — —	13	522
— Letters taken from him at <i>Naseby</i> , some Account of, with the Parliament's Observations thereupon. — — —	14	1 to 5
— Children at <i>St. James's</i> , how provided for by the Parliament. — — —	14	27
— bad Success near <i>Chester</i> , Account of. — — —	14	62 to 65

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , escapes with a considerable Body of Horse to <i>Newark</i> .	14	74
His bad Success at <i>Sherburne</i> and <i>Tiverton</i> , Account of.	14	90, 1, 2
--- Letter to the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> , setting forth his distressed Condition, and requiring a speedy Supply of Men, Artillery, and Ammunition from <i>Ireland</i> .	14	93, 4, 5
--- to Prince <i>Rupert</i> on the same Subject.	14	95, 6, 7
--- to the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> , for admitting the Marquis of <i>Clanrickard</i> a Privy-Counsellor in <i>Ireland</i> .	14	97
--- for granting Commissions to the <i>Roman Catholics</i> in that Kingdom.	14	98, 9
--- to hasten the Conclusion of a Peace there.	14	99, 100
--- Affairs represented by an anonymous Letter from <i>Newark</i> .	14	100, 1
Discharges Prince <i>Rupert</i> from his Service, and on what Account.	14	104
His Message in <i>December</i> , 1645, to the Parliament for Peace.	14	143
--- second and third Messages of this Month } to the same Purpose.	14	159, 60, 188, 9, 90
--- Message to both Houses on the Receipt of an Answer to his two first Messages of this Month for Peace.	14	190, 1
--- fifth Message for Peace, before his receiving the Parliament's Answer to his two last.	14	206, 7, 8
--- sixth Message, requiring an Answer to all his former.	14	209, 10
Appoints his Son, the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , General of all his Forces in <i>England</i> .	14	212
His Reply to the Parliament's last Answer.	14	215 to 217
--- Message to both Houses, in Vindication of himself against a Charge of entering into a Treaty with the <i>Irish</i> Rebels in 1645, with farther Proposals for Peace.	14	228 to 232
How justified from the above Charge by Lord <i>Clarendon</i> .	14	233
		CHARLES

CHARLES I. King, his remarkable Commission granted to the Earl of Glamorgan in 1644.	14	233, 4, 5
His farther Message for Peace. - - - - -	14	268
— Message for Peace again repeated, and in what Manner. ————	14	304, 5
Orders of Parliament concerning him, in Case he attempted to go to London. - - -	14	{ 312, 13, 17
His distressed Condition, Account of. ————	14	376
Leaves Oxford in Disguise. ————	14	376
Throws himself into the Hands of the Scots Army before Newark. ————	14	381
Commands the Surrender of that Town to the Parliament's Forces. ————	14	387
Conveyed to Newcastle by the Scots. ————	14	404
His Letter from thence to the Parliament. —	14	405, 6, 7
— ———— to Sir Thomas Glemham to surrender Oxford. ————	14	407
— ———— to the Parliament of Scotland. ————	14	407, 8, 9
— ———— to the City of London. ————	14	425
— ———— to the Marquis of Ormond, Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland, concerning his Reasons for going to the Scots Army. ————	14	442, 3
— ———— to the Parliament, for a speedy Dispatch of their Propositions for Peace to him. ————	14	448, 9
— Order for surrendering all his Garrisons. ————	14	449
— Letter to the Marquis of Ormond, forbidding any further Treaty with the Irish Rebels. ————	14	449, 50
— intercepted Letter to the Prince of Wales in the Isle of Jersey. ————	14	461
— Affairs in England, State of in June, 1646. ————	14	478, 9
— Answer to a Petition from the Scots Army at Newcastle. ————	15	14
— ———— to the Parliament's Request of surrendering up all his Garrisons in Ireland. ————	15	49, 50
— public and private Seals, how disposed on by the Parliament. ————	15	50, 3, 4
— Answer to the Parliament's new Propositions for Peace, presented at Newcastle. ————	15	57, 8
— Reasons for not assenting thereto. ————	15	87

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his going into <i>Scotland</i> opposed by the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk, and how. —	15	244 to 249
Resolution of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament against him, Particulars of. —	15	249
His Message thereupon to the Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> . —	15	250, 1
— Removal from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Holdenby</i> House in <i>Northamptonshire</i> , determined by the Parliament. —	15	258, 9
— Children at <i>St. James's</i> , State of in <i>December</i> 1646. —	15	259
Information against him, touching an Attempt to make his Escape from <i>Newcastle</i> . —	15	270 to 274
His Letter to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for his Removal to <i>Holdenby</i> . —	15	278
— Queries to the Parliament's Commissioners appointed to receive him from the <i>Scots</i> Army. —	15	294
Delivered over to them by Consent of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament. —	15	296
Complaint against him for writing in Cyphers to the <i>French</i> Agent. —	15	312
His Arrival at <i>Holdenby</i> , Account of. —	15	317, 18
Various Opinions, as to his being sold by the <i>Scots</i> , Particulars of. —	15	318 to 326
His Letter to the Parliament, requesting the Attendance of some of his Chaplains. —	15	328, 9
How narrowly watched by his Guardians, Account of. —	15	346, 7
His Answer to the Propositions for Peace presented to him at <i>Newcastle</i> . —	15	368 to 374
Taken away from <i>Holdenby</i> by a Party of Horse from the Army commanded by Cornet <i>Joyce</i> . —	15	396, 7
His Message to the Parliament on that Occasion. —	15	399, 400
Account of his being conducted to <i>Newmarket</i> . —	15	414 to 416
His public Discourse with Cornet <i>Joyce</i> at <i>Holdenby</i> . —	15	416 to 419
Invited by the Parliament to remove from <i>Newmarket</i> to <i>Richmond</i> . —	15	498
CHARLES		

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES I. King, Resolution of the Peers against his going to <i>Richmond</i> . ———	16	22
Letter to him from the Parliament on this Occasion. ———	16	23
His Chaplains permitted by the Army to come to him, and officiate in Divine Service. ———	16	29
Vote of the Parliament against his going to <i>Richmond</i> . ———	16	42
Prohibited by the Parliament from coming nearer to <i>London</i> than where the Quarters of the Army were allowed to be. ———	16	52
His Remove to <i>Windsor</i> , Account of. ———	16	65
— Letter to the Duke of <i>Tork</i> , appointing an Interview. ———	16	105
Obtains the Consent of the Parliament to this Purpose. ———	16	106
Desired by the Parliament to come to <i>London</i> . ———	16	196, 203
His Declaration, disavowing any Design in him to levy War against the Parliament. ———	16	205
— Letter to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> on this Occasion. ———	16	205, 6
Removes to <i>Hampton-Court</i> . ———	16	275
His Answer to the Parliament's Propositions for Peace, presented to him at <i>Hampton-Court</i> . ———	16	298 to 300
Escapes from thence. ———	16	324
His Letter to Lord <i>Montague</i> on that Occasion. ———	16	325
— Message to the Parliament. ———	16	325, 6, 7
— Letter to Col. <i>Whaley</i> . ———	16	327, 8
Anonymous Letter to him, advising his Escape. ———	16	328
Throws himself into the Hands of Col. <i>Hammond</i> in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . ———	16	332
His Message from thence to the Parliament. ———	16	347 to 352
— to the Parliament, desiring a Personal Treaty. ———	16	397, 8
— Answer to the Parliament's four Bills, and their other Propositions for Peace presented to him in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . ———	16	483, 4, 5
Votes of the Parliament against any further Address to him. ———	16	490
The Number of his Servants reduced by the Parliament. ———	16	517

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his Declaration on Occasion of the Votes against any farther Address to him.	17	27 to 31
His Answer to the Parliament's Votes for a Personal Treaty.	17	398 to 400
Affront put upon him by the Commons, Instance of.	17	422
His intercepted Letter to the Parliament of Scotland.	17	422, 3
— Letter to the Parliament, signifying his Acceptance of their Offer of a Treaty.	17	425, 6
— List of such Persons whose Attendance he desired in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> .	17	426
— Answer to the Parliament's Letter relating to their Commissioners for the Treaty.	17	447, 8
— Proceedings with the Commissioners upon the first Proposition of the Treaty for recalling all his Declarations, &c. against the Parliament.	17	{ 470, 1, 4, 5, 6
— Paper signifying his Consent thereto.	17	476
— own Propositions for Peace delivered to the Commissioners.	18	5 to 13
— — — — — rejected by them.	18	13, 14
— Paper in Justification of his Propositions.	18	14, 15, 16
— second Paper to the same Purpose.	18	16
— Letter to the Parliament touching the Propositions which their Commissioners refused to accept.	18	17
— first Paper in Answer to the Proposition concerning the Church.	18	36, 7, 8
— final Answer thereto.	18	42 to 46
— first Answer to the Proposition concerning the Militia.	18	50, 1
— farther Answer, signifying his Assent to this Proposition.	18	51
— Answer concerning the Church, voted unsatisfactory.	18	51
— Answer, declaring his Consent to the Parliament's Proposition concerning <i>Ireland</i> .	18	54
— — — — — to the Proposition concerning public Debts and Damages.	18	57

CHARLES I. King, his final Answer and Consent to the Proposition concerning public Debts and Damages. —	18	58
His Answer, declaring his Assent to the Proposition for making void all Honours conferred since May, 1642. —	18	59
— to the Propositions concerning Delinquents. —	18	80, 1
— further Propositions with relation to himself. —	18	81
— — accepted by the Lords. —	18	86
— final Answer concerning the Church. —	18	91 to 96
— Answer of Consent to the Proposition concerning the Nomination of Officers. —	18	96
— — con- cerning the City of London. —	18	97
— — con- cerning the Great Seal. —	18	98
— — con- cerning the Court of Wards. —	18	99
— Paper touching the Expiration of the Treaty. —	18	127
— Answer to the Commissioners Desires, with regard to Lord Ormond. —	18	128
— final Answer concerning Ireland. —	18	129
— Answer to the Commissioners' Paper concerning his Exceptions as to the Church. —	18	140
— farther Answer on this Head. —	18	141
— Paper relating to his own Propositions. —	18	141
— last Paper, in Answer to the Affair of the Church. —	18	142, 3
— Request to some of the Commissioners who left the Isle of Wight before the Expiration of the Treaty. —	18	144, 5
— Answer to several Resolutions of the Parliament concerning the Treaty. —	18	150
— — touching the new Catechism. —	18	150
Votes of both Houses in his Favour as to his own Propositions. —	18	150, 1
His farther Answer about the Marquis of Ormond. —	18	156, 7
— final Answer concerning that Lord. —	18	157, 8
— further Answer concerning the Abolition of Bishops, the Sale of their Lands, &c. —	18	242 to 244

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his final Answer with regard to the Church. —	18	248 to 251
His Answer touching the Parliament's Votes up on his own Propositions. —	18	252
— further Answer concerning Delinquents. —	18	272
— final Answer on this Head. —	18	273 to 275
— Answer, as to Delinquents since <i>January</i> , 1647. —	18	275, 6
— final Answer concerning the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> . —	18	276
— Letter to that Lord, requiring him to desist from further Proceeding, in <i>Ireland</i> . —	18	276, 7
— Answer to the Parliament's additional Propositions concerning <i>Scotland</i> . —	18	277, 8
— final Answer, as to Bishops and the Sale of their Lands. —	18	278, 9
— private Letters to the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> . —	18	279, 80
— Speech to the Commissioners at their taking Leave of him. —	18	281
— <i>Q. ueries</i> , on occasion of the Army's large Remonstrance. —	18	281, 2
— Letter of Advice to the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , on the Conclusion of the Treaty. —	18	284 to 286
— Removal from <i>Newport</i> to <i>Hurst</i> Castle by the Army, Account of. —	18	293 to 295
— Declaration concerning the Treaty, and his Dislike of the Army's Proceedings. —	18	298 to 301
— Answers to the Parliament's Propositions defended, and the great Advantages accruing to the Nation by his Concessions, Particulars of. —	18	313 to 350 356 to 367 372, 3, 4
— Answers voted by both Houses to be a Ground for them to proceed upon for the Settlement of the Peace of the Kingdom. —	18	446, 7
Resolution of the Commons to proceed capitally against him. —	18	478, 9
Removed to <i>Windsor</i> Castle. —	18	479
Declared guilty of High Treason by the Commons. —	18	489
Brought before the High Court of Justice in <i>Westminster-Hall</i> . —	18	514
CHARLES		

CHARLES I. <i>King</i> , his Death prejudged by the Commons, and by what Circumstance. —	18	514
Applications, in Favour of his Life, by the Prince of Wales. —	18	515, 16
—, by the Scots Commissioners. —	18	542 to 544
—, by the Dutch Ambassadors. —	18	545, 6
Beheaded. —	18	546
His Body, how disposed of by the Commons. —	19	1, 2
— His Character, as to his Skill in the Liberal Arts. —	19	87
CHARLES II. <i>King</i> , proclaimed King of Scotland at Edinburgh. —	19	9
Lands in the Isle of Jersey, with a small Retinue. —	19	219
His Declaration from thence to his Subjects of England. —	19	220 to 223
— Arms in Churches, &c. taken down by the Commons. —	19	256
Lands in Scotland. —	19	294
His Declaration published there, with the Commons' Answer thereto. —	19	359 to 386
How treated by the Scots after their Defeat at Dunbar. —	19	413
Crowned King of Scotland at Scoone. —	19	456
How menaced from the Pulpit on that Occasion. —	19	456, 7
Marches with an Army of Scots towards England. —	19	499
His Arrival there, some Account of. —	20	7, 8
— Letter to Gen. Massey, concerning the Ministers of Lancashire. —	20	18
Arrives at Worcester with his Army. —	20	20
Declared a Traitor by the Commons. —	20	21 to 23
His Summons to Col. Mackworth, for the Rendition of the Town and Cattle of Shrewsbury. —	20	26
— Letter therewith. —	20	27
How answered. —	20	27, 8
His Motions in and about Worcester. —	20	33, 4
— general Summons to the Kingdom, how treated by the Commons. —	20	42, 3
	20	43

	Vol.	Page.
CHARLES II. <i>King</i> , his total Defeat by General <i>Cromwell</i> , Particulars of. — —	20	44 to 47
Reward for apprehending him, what. — —	20	50, 1
His gallant Behaviour at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . — —	20	66
— remarkable Escape into <i>France</i> . — —	20	77
Desperate Situation of his Affairs. — —	20	269
His Letter of Encouragement to his Friends in <i>England</i> . — —	20	450
— Titles abrogated by the Parliament. — —	21	38
— Application to Gen. <i>Monke</i> for restoring him. — —	22	207
— Letter to the Peers on the same Account. — —	22	237, 8
— Declaration for composing the Distractions of the Nation. — —	22	238 to 240
— Letter to the House of Commons thereupon. — —	22	241 to 244
— — to Gen. <i>Monke</i> and the Council of State. — —	22	244, 5, 6
— — to the Lord Mayor and City of <i>London</i> . — —	22	247, 8
How answered by the Peers. — —	22	259, 60
— — by the Commons. — —	22	263 to 267
— — by the Lord Mayor and City of <i>London</i> . — —	22	269, 70, 1
Manner of proclaiming him, Account of. — —	22	276
His speedy Return voted for by both Houses. — —	22	277
— Letter to the Lords on landing in <i>England</i> . — —	22	309, 10
— Proclamation concerning the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. — —	22	311, 12
— — for keeping the Peace. — —	22	312, 13
— Arrival at <i>Whitehall</i> . — —	22	314
— Answer to an Address from the Speaker of the House of Lords. — —	22	316, 17
— — to an Address from the Speaker of the House of Commons. — —	22	319, 20
— Entry into <i>London</i> , Manner of. — —	22	320 to 323
— Proclamation against the Murderers of the late King. — —	22	339, 40
— Message to the Commons for expediting the Bill of Indemnity. — —	22	349, 50
Creates Gen. <i>Monke</i> Duke of <i>Albemarle</i> . — —	22	381
Obtains a Grant for a Poll-Tax. — —	22	392, 3
His Speech to the Lords for halting the Bill of Indemnity. — —	22	397 to 400

CHARLES II. <i>King</i> , obtains a Grant for Tonnage and Poundage. — — — — —	22	400
Obtains a Grant for a Continuance of the Excise. — — — — —	22	400
His Answer to a Message from the Lords, concerning the Court of Wards. — — — — —	22	401
— — — — — from the Commons, concerning the Money Bill. — — — — —	22	407
— Speech on passing the Act of Indemnity. — — — — —	22	460, 1, 2
— Clemency on that Occasion, Remarks on. — — — — —	22	462, 3
— Message to the Lords, concerning a Recess. — — — — —	22	466, 7
— present Supply, how provided for. — — — — —	22	479, 481
— Speech to both Houses on their Adjournment. — — — — —	22	483, 4, 5
— Message to the Lords concerning a Dissolution of the Parliament, — — — — —	23	23, 4
— settled Revenue in lieu of the Court of Wards. — — — — —	23	26
— Message to the Commons for a speedy Dispatch of their Business. — — — — —	23	66, 7
— Speech to the Parliament at their Dissolution. — — — — —	23	88 to 90
CHAUCER, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Commons, <i>Anno</i> 1407. — — — — —	2	107
Complains to the Parliament of National Grievances. — — — — —	2	108
Chosen Speaker a second Time, <i>Anno</i> 1410. — — — — —	2	110
— — — — — 1411. — — — — —	2	119
Restrained by the King from speaking any Thing in Prejudice of the Royal Prerogative. — — — — —	2	120
Elected Speaker again, <i>Anno</i> 1414. — — — — —	2	145
CHEDWORTH, <i>John</i> , <i>Bishop of Lincoln</i> , opens the Session of Parliament in 1453. — — — — —	2	269
— — — — — 1467. — — — — —	2	329
CHENEY, <i>Lord Henry</i> , when first summoned to Parliament. — — — — —	4	165, 6
CHILNEY, <i>Sir John</i> , chosen Speaker for the House of Commons in 1399. — — — — —	2	38
CHESHIRE, <i>County of</i> , when first made a Principality, and by whom. — — — — —	1	488
Neutrality agreed upon in that County during the Civil War, quashed by the Parliament. — — — — —	12	115
CHESTER, who made the first hereditary Earl of that Name. — — — — —	1	6
CHESTER,		

	Vol.	Page.
CHESTER, <i>Earl of</i> , his sharp Reply to the Demand of King Henry III at a Convention in 1232.	1	27
His Remonstrance to the King in Favour of <i>De Burgh</i> .	1	29
CHESTER, <i>Bishoprick of</i> , when first erected.	3	152
CHESTER, <i>City of</i> , taken by the Parliament's Forces.	14	252
Insurrection there in Favour of King Charles II.	21	441
CHICHESLY, <i>Henry, Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , his Speech to King Henry V. in order to encourage a War with <i>France</i> .	2	137 to 140
His Speech at opening the Parliament in 1422.	2	171
to the Commons, in Favour of <i>Mar- tin V. Pope of Rome</i> .	2	199, 200
CHIESLEY, <i>Sir John</i> , his Letter of Credence to the Committee of the Estates in <i>Scotland</i> , appointing him their Agent to the Parliament of <i>England</i> .	18	106, 7
CHOLMLEY, <i>Sir Hugh</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend King Charles I. in <i>Yorkshire</i> .	10	493
Appointed Governor of the Castle at <i>Scarborough</i> .	12	238
Deserts the Parliament's Service.	12	238
Expelled the House of Commons on this Occasion, and an Impeachment of High Treason ordered against him.	12	238
CHOLMLEY, <i>Sir Henry</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend King Charles I. in <i>Yorkshire</i> .	10	493
CHRISTMAS-DAY, when kept as a Fast, and by whose Appointment.	13	352
Order of the Commons for abolishing that Festival.	16	478, 9
CHURCH, absenting from, Debate about it in the House of Commons.	4	111 to 113
Restoring to, Debate thereon.	4	486 to 499
The Government thereof proposed to be altered, and how.	9	339, 40, 1
Reformation of, by the Commons, and in what Particulars.	9	488 to 490
CHURCH,		

	Vol.	Page.
CHURCH, Order for a farther Reformation } therein. }	10 13	425 463 to 468
Government thereof, how settled by an Ordinance of Parliament. —	14	280 to 289
CHURCH of England, its Festivals and Fasts abolished. —	14	309
CHURCHES, when first endowed, and by whom. —	18	367
Their mean Building and Appearance in the primitive Times, Account of. —	18	369
CHUTE, <i>Geatoner, Esq;</i> chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1658. —	21	264
His bad State of Health at that Time. —	21	293, 4
— Request for a Discharge from his Office. —	21	294
CITIZENS, when first elected to serve in Parliament, and at whole Command. —	1	69
Their Summons by Royal Authority to the Parliament in 1282, Form of. —	1	86
— Number for every City summoned to Parliament in 1307. —	1	135
CIVIL WAR between King <i>John</i> and his Barons, how occasioned. —	1	21, 23
— — — — — King <i>Henry III.</i> and the Barons. —	1	67
— — — — — King <i>Edward II.</i> and the Barons. —	1	168
— — — — — the Houses of <i>York</i> and <i>Lancaster</i> , Account of. —	2	276 to 338
— — — — — King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament, when commenced. —	11 11	270 300 to 305
Debate thereon by the Commons. }	13	375, 6, 7
CLANRICKARD, <i>Marquis of.</i> See BURGHE.		
CLARE, <i>Richard, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford</i> , his Offer to assist King <i>Henry III.</i> against the King of <i>Castile.</i> —	1	55
Appointed one of the Barons Committee to reform the State. —	1	60
— — — — — one of the King's Council. —	1	61
— — — — — one of the Barons Committee to treat of an Aid for the King. —	1	64
CLARE,		

	Vol.	Pag
CLARE, Gilbert, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford.		
appointed one of the Regents on the Death of King Henry III. —	1	86
His Answer to the Demand of King Edward I. for an Aid. —	1	88
His Alliance with <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , Earl of Cornwall. —	1	140
— Death, Account of. —	1	177
CLARENDON, Earl of. See HYDE, ED. Esq;		
CLARENDON, Town of, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1164. —	1	14
CLARKE, Edward, Esq; censured by the Commons for reflecting on their House. —	6	366
CLARKE, Mr. Alderman, of Bury, his Letter concerning some Disturbances in <i>Suffolk</i> . —	17	210,
CLERKE, Dr. his Account of the Surrender of <i>Stirling Castle</i> to the Commons. —	20	28 "
His Account of the Success of their Forces at <i>Dundee</i> . —	20	56
CLEMENT V. Pope of Rome, absolves King Edward I. from the Oath he had taken to observe <i>Magna Charta</i> . —	1	129
His Declaration thereupon. —	1	129
— Extortions from the Churches and Monasteries in <i>England</i> . —	1	131
How opposed therein by the Earls and Barons. —	1	131
CLEMENT VII. Pope, his Answer to a Letter from the Parliament, touching the Divorce of <i>Queen Catharine</i> . —	3	73 "
His Exhortation to King Henry VIII. for putting away <i>Ann Boleyn</i> , and taking the Queen again. —	3	91
— Proposal to the King for a Reconciliation. —	3	130
— — how received. —	3	130
— Power in <i>England</i> abolished, and by what Means. —	3	130, 1
CLEMENT XI. Pope, his Contest with <i>Urban VI.</i> for the Papal Chair. —	1	375
CLEMENCY, remarkable Instance of, in the Person of King Henry VI. —	2	293
CLERG		

CLERGY, their hard Usage by King <i>Henry I.</i>	
Particulars of.	1 11
Their easy Situation under his Successor, King <i>Stephen.</i>	1 12
How taxed by <i>K. Rich. I.</i> and on what Occasion.	1 19
by King <i>John.</i>	1 20
by King <i>Henry III.</i> in the ninth Year of his Reign.	1 25
in the sixteenth Year.	1 27, 8
Their Protest against the King's Demand for more Money.	1 39, 40, 1
Committee appointed to consider of his Proposal, List of.	1 42
Are tampered with separately by the King, to comply with his Request.	1 43
Their memorable Answer.	1 43
How oppressed by the Pope.	1 44, 46
Their Complaint of his Exactions at a Convention in 1252.	1 52
stout Answer to the Demands of the King, and the Pope's Legate, for a Supply.	1 75, 6, 7
Free Gift to King <i>Edward I.</i>	1 82
How restrained from accumulating Lands, &c.	1 84
with regard to capital Crimes.	1 85
Their Grant to the King in 1282.	1 87
Power further restrained.	1 88
Grant to the King in 1295.	1 98
Refusal to grant him a Subsidy in 1296.	1 102
Reason for it.	1 102
Lands and Possessions seized to the King's Use.	1 103
Sentence for putting them out of the King's Protection, Form of.	1 103, 4
Their Miseries consequent thereupon.	1 104
Method of Reconciliation with the King.	1 104
Ordinance against them in 1297, Account of.	1 106
Their Subsidy granted that Year for carrying on the War against <i>Scotland.</i>	1 109
granted to <i>K. Edw. II.</i> in 1308.	1 140
Excuse for refusing an Aid in 1319.	1 159

CLERGY, their Grant to the King by virtue of the Pope's License. — — —	1	159
Their Subsidy in 1322. — — —	1	177
— Grant to King <i>Edward III.</i> for his Expedition against the <i>Scots</i> in 1334. — — —	1	221
— — — for carrying on the War against <i>Scotland</i> and <i>France.</i> — — —	1	223
— Grant for the <i>French War</i> in 1337. — — —	1	225
— — — in 1338. — — —	1	225
— farther Grant that Year. — — —	1	228
— Subsidy granted for completing the King's Conquests in <i>France.</i> — — —	1	234, 5
— Requests and Complaints to him at the Parliament in 1341. — — —	1	244, 5
— large Grant to the King in 1343, for the <i>French War.</i> — — —	1	253
— Aid to that Purpose in 1344. — — —	1	258
How requested in Consideration thereof. — — —	1	258, 9
List of, employed about the King in 1362. — — —	1	293, 4
Commanded to resist the <i>French</i> in case of an Invasion. — — —	1	305
Their Aid granted in 1371 for the War. — — —	1	306
Prohibited from holding the great Offices of State. — — —	1	310
Their Grant to King <i>Richard II.</i> at the Parliament in 1377. — — —	1	341
How rated on Account of a Poll-Tax in 1378. — — —	1	347, 8
Their Protest against enlarging the Power of Justices of the Peace. — — —	1	357
How answered by the King. — — —	1	357
Their Debate with the Laity on a Supply in 1385. — — —	1	386
— voluntary Grant to the King at that Time. — — —	1	386, 7
— Subsidy granted in 1388. — — —	1	440
— — — in 1390. — — —	1	445
— Riches, how restrained by the Parliament that Year. — — —	1	446
— Grant to the King in 1394. — — —	1	453, 4
— — — in 1395. — — —	1	454
— Protestation thereupon. — — —	1	454
— Subsidy granted in 1397. — — —	1	460
Appoint Sir <i>Thomas Piercy</i> their Proctor to act for them in Parliament. — — —	1	463
CLERGY,		

CLERGY, how complimented by King Henry IV.		
at their Convocation in 1399.	2	60, 1
Their Joy on this Occasion.	2	61
Procure Henry Prince of Wales to exhibit a bloody Bill against the Lollards, at the Parliament in 1406.	2	100
Their Plots against Sir John Oldcastle, a Favourer of the Lollards.	2	133, 4
Obtain a severe Act against them, Anno 1414.	2	135
Again attacked by the Commons on Account of their Revenues in 1414.	2	136
Avert this impending Storm, and how.	2	137
Their large Offer to King Henry V. on this Occasion.	2	137
Grant to him at their Convocation at St. Paul's.	2	163
at York.	2	167
Attacked by the Commons again.	2	198
Attempt to procure a Repeal of the Act of <i>Præmunire</i> , but in vain.	2	252
Their Grant to King Edward IV. Anno 1482.	2	366
to King Henry VIII. in 1523.	3	28, 9
Power struck at by the Parliament in 1529.	3	65
Required by them to pay the King's Debts.	3	67
Refuse to comply with this Demand.	3	67
Complained of to the King by a Remonstrance from the Commons.	3	84
Prohibited, by an Act, from making Appeals to Rome.	3	93, 4, 5
Obliged to renounce the Pope's Authority under their Hands and Seals.	3	113
Their Privileges by Bulls from the Pope made void by an Act, Anno 1537.	3	131
Obliged to relide on their Livings.	3	131
Restrained from Matrimony by a Statute.	3	150
Obliged to put away their Wives.	3	150
Their extraordinary Grant to the King, Account of.	3	160
Empowered by him to examine into the Validity of his Marriage with Ann of Cleve.	3	167
Their Sentence.	3	167
CLERGY,		

CLERGY grant the King a Subsidy, <i>Anno</i> 1543.	3	191
— <i>Anno</i> 1546.	3	202
Their Restraint from Marriage taken off.	3	236
Grant a Subsidy to King <i>Edward VI.</i> <i>Anno</i> 1548.	3	245
— <i>Anno</i> 1552.	3	268
Tax themselves in a Subsidy of eight Shillings in the Pound, which was confirm'd by Parliament.	3	350
Obliged to swear to the Act of Supremacy, <i>Temp. Eliz.</i>	3	436
Their Number who refused to take the Oath. —	3	436
Deprived of their Preferments. —	3	436
Grant the Queen a large Subsidy in 1562. —	4	14
— — — — — 1566. —	4	74
— — — — — 1571. —	4	102
— — — — — 1575. —	4	185
— — — — — 1585. —	4	261
— — — — — 1587. —	4	307
— — — — — two Subsidies in 1588. —	4	323
— — — — — 1597. —	4	411
— to King <i>James I.</i> three Subsidies in 1620.	5	359
Their liberal Grant in 1624. —	6	333
— Canons made in the several Convocations at <i>London</i> and <i>York</i> , in 1640, adjudged by the Commons to be invalid. —	9	44
— Benevolence granted to the King, at this Time deemed unlawful. —	9	44
Resolution of the Commons against their holding Civil Offices. —	9	55
Prohibited, by an Act, from Pluralities and Non-Residence. —	9	379
Disabled from exercising any temporal Authority.	10	8, 9
Their distressed Condition by the Parliament, Account of. —	12	{ 247. 252.
Prohibited from meddling with Affairs of State in their Pulpits. —	19	95, 6
Their better Maintenance, how provided for. —	19	131, 2
How restrained in their Conduct, touching the State. —	19	154
Their better Provision established by an Act. —	19	257
Ordinance of Parliament to the same Purpose, Abstract of. —	20	315

CLEVELAND, <i>Inhabitants of</i> , their Petition for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	291
Their Petition for Relief from the Oppressions of the Scots Forces. —	15	300, 1
CLEVELAND, <i>Earl of</i> . See WENTWORTH.		
CLIFFORD, <i>Lord John</i> , slain at the Battle of <i>St. Albans</i> , Anno 1455. —	2	277
CLIFFORD, <i>Lord</i> —, his Cruelty to <i>Edmund Earl of Rutland</i> , a Boy of twelve Years of Age. —	2	309
CLIFFORD, <i>Francis, Earl of Cumberland</i> , made General of the King's Forces raised by Commission of Array in <i>Yorkshire</i> . —	11	441
His Agreement with the <i>Lord Fairfax</i> for a Neutrality there. —	11	443
— rendered void, and how. —	11	443, 4
CLINTON, <i>William</i> , created <i>Earl of Huntington</i> by King <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	224
CLOPTON, <i>Sir Walter, Chief Justice</i> , appointed by King <i>Henry IV.</i> to examine <i>Sir William Ruckhill</i> , with regard to the Confession he took from the late Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> at <i>Calais</i> . —	2	53
CLOTWORTHY, <i>Sir John</i> , one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Retires into foreign Parts. —	16	275
CLUB-MEN, who meant by them. —	14	10
Their Insurrection in the Counties of <i>Wilt</i> and <i>Dorset</i> , Particulars of. —	14	10 to 12
— Warrant for raising Money, Form of. —	14	13, 14
— farther Proceedings, Account of. —	14	14 to 16
— Petition to the King. —	14	16 to 20
Dispersed by the Parliament's Forces. —	14	42
Declared Traitors to the Commonwealth. —	14	42
COALITION of the Army and Republican Party for restoring the Long Parliament. —	21	363 to 367
COBBET, <i>Major</i> , his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —	20	50
COBHAM, <i>John, Knight</i> , impeached by the Commons in 1398. —	1	484
G		COBHAM,

	Vol.	Page.
COBHAM, <i>John, Knight</i> , Charge against him.	1	484, 5
His Answer.	1	485
How replied to by the King.	1	485
His Sentence of Banishment.	1	485
COCK-FIGHTING, Preamble to an Ordinance for suppressing that Diversion.	20	309
COIN of Gold, when first struck and made cur- rent in <i>England</i> .	1	259
COIN, Inscriptions thereon, how altered by the Commons in 1649.	19	108
Counterfeiting of, when made High Treason.	19	156
COKE, <i>Lord</i> , his Observation on attainting Per- sons in Custody, without bringing them to a Trial.	3	143
His Observation on the Intrigues of <i>Lord Crom- well</i> for suppressing the Monasteries.	3	146, 7
— List of Members who left the House on the Proceedings of the two last Parliaments of <i>Queen Mary</i> .	3	358, 9
COKE, <i>Lord Edward</i> , his Remarks on a Supply granted to <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> , Anno 1588.	4	323, 4, 5
Familiar Saying of his.	6	309
COKE, <i>Clement, Esq</i> ; his bitter Reflection on the <i>Duke of Buckingham</i> .	6	431
COKE, <i>Edward, Esq</i> ; <i>Solicitor-General</i> , chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1592.	4	345
His Speech to <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> on this Occasion.	4	345, 6
— Reply to a Speech of the Lord-Keeper's.	4	347, 8
— Speech on a Motion to reform Ecclesiastical Courts.	4	378
— — — to the Queen.	4	397 to 400
Committed to the Tower at the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1621.	5	525
His Papers seized and his Chambers sealed up.	5	525
— Charge in the Name of the Commons against the Lord Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> .	6	142 to 148
— Motion against proceeding on Grievances at the Session in 1625.	6	351, 2
— Report of the King's Answer to the Com- mons' Petition about a Recess from Parlia- ment.	6	352
		COKE,

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND

99

Vol. Page.

COKE, <i>Edward, Esq; Solicitor-General</i> , his Speech against a Motion for Supp y. —	6	401
Appointed Sheriff of <i>Buckinghamshire</i> , and there- by disqualified from sitting in the House of Commons. —	6	421, 2, 4, 5
His Speech on public Grievances. —	7	371, 2
— on the Judgment against the Refu- sers of the Loan. —	7	386
— on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply. —	7	400, 1
— against Imprisonment. —	7	405
— on the Liberty of the Subject. —	7	418 to 427
— in Opposition to a Message from the King. —	7	436
— further Speech on the Liberty of the Sub- ject. —	8	11, 12
— Arguments in Defence thereof. —	8	59 to 67
— Speech on a Message from the King, to re- ly on his Word for securing the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	97
— to bring in a Bill for this Purpose. —	8	104, 5
— at a Conference between both Houses on a Petition of Right. —	8	109, 10
— against the Lords' Addition to it. —	8	119, 20
— to the Lords, on delivering a Message of Thanks from the Commons. —	8	144
— against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	8	193, 4
COKE, <i>George, Bishop of Hereford</i> , impeached by the Commons, and for what. —	9	468
Gives in a Plea. —	10	41
His Resolution concerning it. —	10	94
— Danger from the Populace. —	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. —	10	141
His Charge by the Commons. —	10	142
— Answer. —	10	144
Committed to the Tower. —	10	145
COKE, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> committed to the Tower on Suspicion of High Treason against the State. —	19	461

	Vol.	Page.
COLCHESTER, remarkable Siege of, in 1648.	17	274
Surrendered to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> . — —	17	430, 1
COLEPEPER, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech on National Grievances. — —	9	84 to 87
Made Chancellor of the Exchequer. — —	10	290
COLLEGE, where first endowed in England, and what by Name. — —	9	185
COLLEGES, Dissolution of. — —	3	202
COLLIER, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the Controversy betwixt <i>Edward III.</i> and <i>John Stratford</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . — —	1	243, 4
His Remarks on the Claim of the inferior Clergy to have Representatives in the House of Commons. — —	3	279 to 283
COLLUSION, a glaring Instance of, by the Clergy in 1382. — —	1	372
COMMISSION, Form of, granted to <i>Humphrey Duke of Gloucester</i> , empowering him to hold a Parliament in 1422. — —	2	170, 1
Form of, granted by King <i>Henry VIII.</i> for swearing his Subjects to the Act of Succession, in Favour of <i>Ann Boleyn</i> . — —	3	107, 8
— granted to <i>Thomas Wriothesley</i> , Lord-Chancellor, and others, for giving the Royal Assent to the Bill of Attainder against <i>Thomas Duke of Norfolk</i> , and <i>Henry Earl of Surrey</i> . — —	3	211
— for appointing the Protector's Seat in Parliament. — —	3	220, 1
— for dissolving the Parliament in 1614. — —	5	303, 4
— granted by <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> to sundry of his Officers, in order to treat with the Parliament's Commissioners about the Demands of the Army. — —	16	59, 60
— granted by the Commons to their Agents abroad. — —	19	247, 8
— granted by the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> to the Bishop of <i>Clogher</i> , in <i>Ireland</i> . — —	19	297, 8
COMMISSION of <i>Excise</i> , Form of, granted by King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	8	214 to 216

COMMISSION OFFICERS for regulating the Militia, established Pay of. — —	21	449
Their Declaration for Support of the Commonwealth. — —	21	451
COMMISSIONERS, List of, deputed by King Henry III. to hold a Convention at London in 1254. — —	1	54
Their Speech on that Occasion. — —	1	54
Appointed to consider the Case of the disinherited Barons in 1266. — —	1	73
Their Award concerning them. — —	1	73, 4, 5
Appointed by King Edward I. to make Peace between him and the Barons, List of. — —	1	109
— — by King Edward II. to treat with the discontented Lords in 1316, List of. —	1	146
List of, empowered by King Richard II. and the other Estates, to answer all the Petitions, and dispatch all other Matters not determined at the Parliament at Shrewsbury, in 1398. — —	1	492
Ordain a remarkable Statute to secure themselves in their new-got Power. — —	1	495, 6
Oblige the Lords, Spiritual and Temporal, to take an Oath to maintain the several Statutes and Ordinances by them made. —	1	496, 7
Revoke the Letters Patent given by the King to the Dukes of Hereford and Norfolk. —	1	497
Their Severity to Henry Bowett, Clerk. — —	1	498
— — to Sir Robert Plushington. — —	1	498
List of, appointed by the Parliament in 1399, to depose King Richard II. — —	2	28
Their Sentence on this Occasion passed upon him. — —	2	29, 30
— — farther Proceedings touching this Affair, Particulars of. — —	2	34
List of, appointed to hold a Parliament in 1586, at Fotheringhay Castle, for the Trial of Mary Queen of Scots. — —	4	282
Adjourn this Parliament to Westminster in 1587. — —	4	300
List of, appointed to treat with the Scots about an Union between the two Kingdoms. —	5	96

COMMISSIONERS appointed to treat with the Scots, their Power, touching the Union be- tween the two Kingdoms, some Account of.	5	97
List of, appointed by the Parliament to attend King Charles I. in Scotland. — — —	9	480
Their Instructions. — — —	9	480
— Allowance for Charges, Amount of. —	9	481
List of, appointed by the Commons to go down to Hull and Lincolnshire. — — —	11	62
Their Instructions. — — —	11	116 to 121
List of, appointed to attend the King at Reading with a Petition for Peace. — — —	12	10, 11
— — — — — at Oxford, with some Propositions for this Purpose.	12	146, 7
— — — — — to treat about an Accommo- dation. — — —	12	178
Their Instructions on this Occasion, Particulars of. — — —	12	196 to 200
List of, appointed to go into Scotland and invite that Nation to the Parliament's Assistance.	12	340
Their Instructions. — — —	12	340 to 347
— additional Instructions sent to them at Edin- burgh. — — —	12	432 to 436
Of the Navy, their Estimate of the Charge of the Parliament's Fleet for the Year 1644.	12	458 to 461
From the Parliament to the Scots, their Letter giving an Account of the Advance of the Scots Army into England. — — —	13	35, 6
List of, appointed by the Parliament for execu- ting Martial Law. — — —	13	271
— — — — — to wait on the King with Pro- positions for Peace. — — —	13	330
— — — — — to treat with him at Uxbridge about it. — — —	13	361, 2
Their Instructions. — — —	13	399 to 401
List of, ordered to go to Edinburgh to attend the Parliament of Scotland. — — —	13	364
Their Instructions — — —	13	364
List of, appointed by the Parliament to reside with the Scots Army in Herefordshire. —	14	29
Instructions to them, Particulars of. — — —	14	29, 30

COMMISSIONERS appointed to go into <i>Scotland</i> to regulate some Matters with the Parliament there. — — — — —	14	30
Instructions to them. — — — — —	14	31, 2, 3
List of these Commissioners. — — — — —	14	33
Their Letter to the House of Peers, touching their Inability to prosecute their Business. —	14	48, 9
— Letter to the Committee of Estates on the same Occasion. — — — — —	14	49
— second Letter to the Committee of Estates. —	14	56
— Letter to the Commissioners of the County of <i>Cumberland</i> concerning the Forces there. —	14	57, 8
— Letter to the House of Peers about the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners not giving them a Meeting. — — — — —	14	59, 60
— further Address to the Committee of Estates on this Head. — — — — —	14	60, 1
— Letter, relating to one from Lord <i>Digby</i> —	14	75, 6
— Letter, concerning the Treaty at <i>Berwick</i> . —	14	110 to 112
— Propositions and Answers relating there- } to. — — — — — }	14	113 to 117 124, 5, 6, 8
List of, appointed by Parliament to present their Propositions of Peace to the King at <i>Newcastle</i> . — — — — —	15	16
Their Instructions. — — — — —	15	16, 17
— Letters, touching their Arrival there. —	15	51, 2, 3
— Proceedings with the King, Narrative of. —	15	54, 5, 6
List of, appointed by Parliament to attend the Payment of the first 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army. — — — — —	15	260
Instructions to them. — — — — —	15	260 to 263
List of, appointed to go to <i>Newcastle</i> to receive the King from the <i>Scots</i> Army. — — — — —	15	265
Instructions to them, Particulars of. — — — — —	15	265, 6
Their Letter, signifying their Arrival at <i>Durham</i> . —	15	289
— signifying their Arrival at <i>Newcastle</i> . — — — — —	15	293
— giving an Account of their Answers to some Queries of the King touching his Removal. — — — — —	15	293, 4, 5

COMMISSIONERS appointed to receive the King from the Scots Army, their Letter giving an Account of receiving his Majesty into their Custody, and of the Scots quitting New- castle.	15	296, 7
Attending the King, their Letter concerning his Majesty's writing in Cyphers to the French Agent.	15	312 to 314
Their additional Instructions from the Parlia- ment.	15	314
Letter, giving an Account of their conduct- ing the King to Leeds, and restraining the People there from coming to be touched.	15	316
Declaration to this Purpose.	15	317
Letter, signifying the King's Arrival at Hol- denby.	15	317, 18
requesting to be recalled from that Service.	15	327, 8
Complaint of Letters being private given to the King.	15	346, 7
Letter, relating to one written in Cyphers, intended to be delivered to the King.	15	366
giving an Account of their Re- ceipt of one from the King, concerning the Propositions.	15	368
Orders to Major-General Twissleton to march with his Regiment to Royston to at- tend the King to Richmond.	16	21, 2
Letter, concerning the Access of Delin- quents to him.	16	106
List of, appointed to attend the King at Hamp- ton Court with Propositions for Peace.	16	287
Instructions from the Parliament.	16	287, 8
Report of what passed between the King and them on presenting the Proposi- tions.	16	297, 8
List of, appointed to attend the King in the Isle of Wight, with Propositions for Peace.	16	404
Their Instructions from the Parliament.	16	404, 419, 420

COMMISSIONERS, List of, appointed to wait on the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , with the Parliament's Votes for a Personal Treaty.	17	358
Their Instructions.	17	358
Appointed to treat with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , about a National Peace.	17	433
Instructions to them from the Parliament.	17	433, 4
New List of.	17	436
Their Letter, signifying their Arrival in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> .	17	466, 7
Proceedings upon the first Proposition of the Treaty touching the King's making void all Declarations, &c. against the Parliament.	17	468 10 477
Letter to the Speaker of the House of Peers relating to their farther Proceedings.	18	1, 2
Paper presented to the King concerning the Propositions for the Church.	18	2 to 5
declaring their Refusal of one from the King, containing his own Propositions for Peace.	18	13, 14
desiring an Answer to theirs concerning the Church.	18	16
Conduct, how approv'd by the Parliament.	18	21
Letter to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> concerning their further Proceedings.	18	35, 6
Reply to the King's first Answer to the Proposition concerning the Church.	18	38 to 41
Paper, desiring a fuller Answer to this Article.	18	41, 2
Reply to the King's second Answer on that Head.	18	46
Proposition concerning the Militia.	18	64 to 50
Reply to the King's Answer thereto.	18	51
Account of their further Proceedings.	18	53
Proposition concerning <i>Ireland</i> .	18	53, 4
Reply to the King's Answer on that Head.	18	54
Further Account of their Conduct.	18	56, 7
Proposition concerning the Payment of public Debts and Damages.	18	57
Paper, relating to the King's Answer thereto.	18	57, 8
Reply to his final Answer on that Head.	18	58

COMMISSIONERS, appointed to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, their Proposition for making void all Honours conferred since May, 1642. —————	18	58, 9
Their Reply to the King's Answer. ———	18	59
Proposition concerning Delinquents. ———	18	59 to 66
Letter to the Earl of Manchester concern- ing their Proceedings with the King. ———	18	79
Paper, with the Parliament's Votes upon the King's Answer, relating to the Church. ———	18	79, 80
desiring a fuller Answer to that Proposition. —————	18	81, 2
expressing the Defects of the King's former Answer thereto. ———	18	88 to 91
Proposition concerning the Nomination of the Chief Officers in England. ———	18	96
concerning the City of London. ———	18	96, 7
concerning the Great Seal. ———	18	97, 8
concerning the Court of Wards and Liveries. —————	18	99
further Advance in the Treaty. ———	18	125, 6
Paper, desiring the King to declare against the Proceeding of the Marquis of Ormond. ———	18	126, 7
pressing an Answer to their Propo- sitions concerning the Church, and Affairs in Ireland. —————	18	127, 8
insisting on a fuller Answer concern- ing the Marquis of Ormond. ———	18	128, 9
desiring to know the King's parti- cular Exceptions as to the Church. ———	18	139, 40
Reply to the King's Answer on that Head. ———	18	140
Answer to a Paper from the King, con- cerning his own Propositions. ———	18	141, 2
concern- ing his final Answer about the Church. ———	18	143
Major Part of them arrive in London. ———	18	143
Their Report of what passed at taking Leave of the King. —————	18	144, 5
Remaining in the Isle of Wight, their Paper pre- sented to the King concerning the Marquis of Ormond. —————	18	156, 7
Their Reply to the King's Answer thereto. ———	18	157

COMMISSIONERS, <i>remaining in the Isle of</i> <i>Wight</i> , their Reply to the King's further Answer concerning the Abolition of Bi- shops, &c.	18	244 to 248
Their Reply to the King's Answer as to Delin- quents.	18	273
_____ to his further Answer on that Pro- position.	18	273
_____ Return home, and Reception by the Com- mons, Account of.	18	286
<i>From Scotland</i> , List of, appointed to treat with the <i>English</i> Commissioners about the Af- fairs of both Kingdoms.	13	45
Their Remonstrance, relating to an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	415 to 418
_____ Memorial of the whole Proceedings of their Army in <i>England</i> .	13	474 to 484
_____ Request, concerning the March of Sir <i>Tho-</i> <i>mas Fairfax</i> .	13	484, 5
_____ Letter, concerning the March of their Ar- my towards <i>Westmoreland</i> .	13	488
_____ Remonstrance on the K th Defeat at <i>Naseby</i> .	13	510 to 512
_____ on the Want of Pay.	13	513 to 515
_____ Demands for Provisions, &c. to supply their Army.	14	7 to 10
_____ Request to the <i>English</i> Parliament for re- newing the Propositions for Peace.	14	33
_____ Remonstrance concerning the Distress of their Army.	14	36, 7
_____ concerning Propositions for a Peace.	14	38 to 41
_____ Complaint of Want of Money to support their Army.	14	46, 7
_____ Remonstrance to the Parliament on their Army's Want of Pay.	14	67 to 70
_____ concerning their March to besiege <i>Newark</i> .	14	70, 1, 2
_____ Letter, setting forth the State of their Army in the North.	14	102, 3
List of, appointed to treat with the <i>English</i> Com- missioners, at <i>Berwick</i> , on some Affairs be- tween the two Kingdoms.	14	109

COMMISSIONERS from Scotland, their Apology for not attending the <i>English Commissioners</i> Council at <i>Berwick</i> . — —	14	109, 10
— Their Letter to the same Purpose. — —	14	112, 13
— Answers to the several Papers, &c. of the <i>English Commissioners</i> at <i>Berwick</i> . — —	14	116 to 127
Of the Scots attending their Army at <i>Newark</i> , their Letter, concerning the King's coming amongst them. — — —	14	382, 3
— Their farther Account of the King's coming there. — — —	14	389, 90, 1
— Letter concerning Mr. <i>Ashburnham's</i> Escape from their Army. — — —	14	411 to 413
— — — concerning their Conduct to the King. — — —	14	413
— Remonstrance to him. — — —	14	415
— farther Account of their Behaviour to the King. — — —	14	415, 16
Of Scotland, at <i>Newcastle</i> , their Letter to the Parliament relating to the Propositions of Peace, the State of their Army, &c. —	14	450, 1, 2
— Their Answer to a Request of the Committee at <i>York</i> for removing their Forces out of that County. — — —	14	457, 8
— Advice to the King concerning the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , and the Settlement of Religion and Peace agreeable to the Covenant. —	14	458, 9
— Letter, concerning the Enlargement of their Quarters. — — —	14	459, 60
— — — to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for removing the King to <i>Holdenby</i> . —	15	279
— Vindication of their Army against the Charge of assisting the King's Escape. —	15	308, 9
— Report, concerning Mr. <i>Pecker's</i> Information of the King's intended Escape. —	15	329, 30
Of <i>Assessment</i> in the County of <i>York</i> , their Letter of Complaint against the Scots Army. —	14	78, 9, 80, 51
— Their Letter to the Earl of <i>Leven</i> on this Head. — — —	14	86-7, 8, 9
— Declaration against the Scots Officers. —	14	103, 4

COMMISSIONERS appointed to attend the March and Payment of the Scots Army, their Letter concerning a Petition from the Inhabitants of Cleveland, setting forth their ill Usage by the Scots Forces. — — — — —	15	300
Their Reply to a Letter from the Earl of Leven, concerning his Motions for evacuating the Kingdom. — — — — —	15	304, 5
Of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, their Warning to that Nation against receiving the King. — — — — —	15	244 to 249
Their Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel between the English and Scots in 1650. — — — — —	19	330, 1
From Scotland residing in London, their Letter concerning the March of their Army towards Newark, &c. — — — — —	14	129, 30
Their Letter, concerning some suspected Peers of that Kingdom. — — — — —	14	131, 2
— Request to the Parliament for an Answer to some Remonstrances, touching Religion, the Propositions of Peace to the King, and a Supply for their Army. — — — — —	14	136
— Letter of Intelligence concerning the Siege of Newark. — — — — —	14	141
— Exceptions against the Parliament's Draught of an Answer to a Message from the King for Peace. — — — — —	14	153 to 156
— Answers to the Parliament's Reasons why there should be no Treaty about any future Propositions to be sent to the King. — — — — —	14	161 to 164
— Rejoinder to the Parliament's Reply. — — — — —	14	167 to 171
— further Answer about this Business. — — — — —	14	174 to 181
— Objections to the Parliament's Draught of an Answer to the King's third and fourth Messages of Dec. 1645, for Peace. — — — — —	14	194, 5
— Remonstrance against a Vote of the House of Commons, for reducing the Number of Scots Horse in England. — — — — —	14	243 to 246
— Complaint on the Want of Pay for their Army before Newark. — — — — —	14	250, 1, 2

COMMISSIONERS from Scotland residing in London, their Letter, requiring an Answer to their Complaint of scandalous Aspersions cast upon their Nation by the <i>English</i> .	14	303, 4
Their Papers exhibited to the Parliament, concerning their Propositions to the King for Peace. — — — — —	14	325 to 345
— further Remonstrances relating to Propositions for Peace. — — — — —	14	366 to 375
How used by the Independent Party in the House of Commons. — — — — —	14	375
Their Letter, giving an Account of the King's coming to their Army near <i>Newark</i> . — — — — —	14	383, 4
— concerning the March of a considerable Body of <i>English</i> Horse towards <i>Newark</i> . — — — — —	14	391, 2
— Complaint of their Messenger being stopped, and his Letters taken from him, by the Guards about <i>London</i> . — — — — —	14	393
— Remonstrance on this Occasion. — — — — —	14	398 to 401
— Vindication of their Proceedings with regard to the King's coming into their Army. — — — — —	14	404, 5
— Letter of Advice from the Committee of Estates at <i>Newcastle</i> . — — — — —	14	409, 10
— Remonstrance on the Want of Pay for their Army. — — — — —	14	428 to 437
— Vindication of themselves and their Nation from combining against the <i>English</i> Parliament. — — — — —	14	438 to 442
— Letter to the same Purpose. — — — — —	14	452 to 455
— Answer to the Parliament's Propositions for Peace, signifying the Acceptance thereof. — — — — —	14	467 to 471
— Remonstrance for a speedy Supply to their Armies in <i>England</i> and <i>Ireland</i> , and for settling Accounts. — — — — —	14	471, 2
— Letter to the Parliament concerning the King's Answer to the Propositions of Peace. — — — — —	15	58, 9
— Remonstrances, concerning Aspersions cast upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army. — — — — —	15	59, 60, 1
		COM-

COMMISSIONERS from Scotland residing in London, their Papers addressed to the House of Peers, demanding 400,000 <i>l.</i> in full Satisfaction for the Payment of their Army. — — — — —	15	88 to 94
Their Reasons against the Parliament's Votes for disposing of the King's Person as both Houses should think fit. — — — — —	15	116 to 142
Remonstrance, requiring Pay for their Army. — — — — —	15	152 to 154
— — — — — concerning Pamphlets printed against them. — — — — —	15	154 to 157
— Vindication of their Army against a Charge of oppressing the Country. — — — — —	15	163, 4, 5
— Refusal of the Commons' Answer to their Papers claiming a joint Right in disposing of the King's Person. — — — — —	15	215
Receive Information of the speedy raising 200,000 <i>l.</i> to be paid to them in consequence of their Demand upon the Parliament. — — — — —	15	216
Their Request, touching Security for the Remainder. — — — — —	15	216, 17
— Treaty with the Parliament about the Manner and Time for the Payment of the whole 400,000 <i>l.</i> — — — — —	15	236 to 242
List of, as well English as Scott, who signed this Treaty. — — — — —	15	242
From Scotland, residing in London, their Memorial on their Return home, presented to the Peers, concerning Uniformity in Religion. — — — — —	15	252 to 257
— Vindication of their Army against a Charge of assisting the King to escape from Newcastle. — — — — —	15	275, 6, 7
— farther Vindication of their Army against the Charge of assisting the King's Escape. — — — — —	15	307
— Request to the Peers, for a farther Application to the King for Peace. — — — — —	15	350, 1
— Remonstrance on Occasion of the King's being carried away from Holdenby by the Army. — — — — —	15	401, 2, 3

COMMISSIONERS from Scotland residing in London, obtain a Pass from the Parliament to go to the King at Newmarket. —	15	475
Their Letter, relating to the intercepting their Packets by the Army. —	16	94, 5
— Letter to the Parliament, with two Papers inclosed, desiring the Performance of the Covenant, and Maintenance for their Troops raised to suppress the Irish Rebels. —	16	112 to 114
— Complaint against the Army for insulting the Earl of Lauderdale. —	16	201, 2, 3
— of their Secretary's being stopped and detained at Newcastle in his Way to Scotland. —	16	248, 9
— Letter to the Parliament on this Occasion. —	16	276
— Answer to the Parliament's Propositions for Peace to be sent to the King at Hampton-Court. —	16	280, 1
— Reply to a Letter from the Parliament on this Occasion. —	16	282, 3, 4
— further Answer relating thereto. —	16	285, 6
— further Answer about the Propositions for Peace. —	16	289, 90
— Paper, signifying their Concurrence in sending them as desired by the Parliament. —	16	292, 3
— Letter, requiring an Answer to one from the States of Scotland, concerning the Earl of Lauderdale. —	16	294, 5
— to the Parliament, pressing for a personal Treaty with the King. —	16	321 to 322
— Letter to the Peers, on Occasion of the King's Escape from Hampton-Court. —	16	329
— Remonstrance, touching the Propositions of Peace, and a personal Treaty with the King. —	16	353, 4
Refuse their Assent to the Parliament's Propositions for Peace. —	16	360
— Reasons for so doing. —	16	361
— Letter to the Parliament, desiring to see the four Bills intended to be sent to the King in the Isle of Wight. —	16	429

COMMISSIONERS from Scotland, residing in London, denied their Request of seeing the four Bills intended to be sent to the King in the Isle of Wight.	16	430
— Their Remonstrance thereupon.	16	430 to 436
— Objections to those Bills, and to the new Propositions.	16	437 to 473
— Protest delivered to the King against the new Propositions	16	480
— Demand for the Payment of the last 100,000 <i>l.</i> due to their Army.	16	488
— Letter, signifying their Resolutions to return home.	16	498
— Leave London, and pursue their Journey.	16	501
— Their Letter to the Speaker of the House of Commons, concerning the violent Proceedings of that House against the King.	18	496 to 500
— second Letter on that Occasion.	18	542
— Protestation against taking away the King's Life.	18	542, 3, 4
— Remonstrance to the Commons against their Proceedings.	19	40 to 47
— Restraint and contemptuous Treatment on that Occasion.	19	48 to 52
— Appointed to reside with the Army, List of.	15	407
— Their Instructions from the Parliament.	15	407
— Letter to Sir Thomas Fairfax, on Occasion of his March to <i>St. Alban's</i> .	15	445, 6
— relating to the Army's great Want of Money.	15	447, 8
— relating to their Suspicions on Account of the City's Preparations against them.	15	449 to 452
— relating to the Desires of the Army.	15	453, 4
— to General Fairfax, relating to the Army, and to the King's Removal to <i>Richmond</i> .	15	502
— Power enlarged by the Parliament, and how.	16	30

COMMISSIONERS appointed to reside with the Army, their Letter concerning a proposed Treaty with Gen. Fairfax and his Council of War, with relation to their Demands on the Parliament. — — — — —	16	35, 6
Their Letter, concerning the Admission of Dr. Sheldon, and others, to the King. — — — — —	16	40, 1
— — — — — concerning the Treaty, and the Army's further Remove from London. — — — — —	16	44, 5
— — — — — concerning the Receipt of a Paper from Gen. Fairfax, relating to the Motions of the Army. — — — — —	16	45
— — — — — farther Negotiations as to the intended Treaty. — — — — —	16	50, 1, 8, 9
— — — — — Proceedings in the Business of the } Treaty. }	16	66, 7, 8, 9, 93, 4, 5
— — — — — Answer to the Information, from the City of London's Commissioners, of the Army's Obstructions in the Treaty between them and the Parliament. — — — — —	16	96, 7
— — — — — further Application to the Army's Commissioners. — — — — —	16	107
— — — — — further Proceedings in the Treaty with the Army. — — — — —	16	115, 16
— — — — — Letter to the Peers, with some additional Proposals from the Army. — — — — —	16	159 to 161
— — — — — with two Papers inclosed from Gen. Fairfax, relating to a Petition and Engagement of the Train'd Bands in London. — — — — —	16	167 to 172
— — — — — signifying the Army's Approbation of the Parliament's Proceedings. — — — — —	16	182, 3
— — — — — concerning the Relief of Ireland, and the Army's sudden Resolution to march to London. — — — — —	16	185
— — — — — Desires to the Commissioners of the Army concerning Ireland. — — — — —	16	185, 6
— — — — — farther Account of the Army's Approach towards London. — — — — —	16	187, 8
Of the Common Council of London, residing in the Army, their Information of the Army's Obstructions in the Treaty between them and the Parliament. — — — — —	16	96

COMMISSIONERS of the Army, List of, appointed by Gen. Fairfax to treat with the Parliament's Commissioners about the Settlement of the Nation. — — —	16	59
Their Answer to a Paper concerning their slow Progress in the Business of the Treaty. — — —	16	97 to 100
Appointed to go into Scotland, and for what, List of. — — —	16	501
Their Instructions. — — —	16	501, 2
— Letter, signifying their Arrival at Edinburgh. — — —	17	43, 4
— to the Lord-Chancellor of Scotland, for expediting their Business with the Committee of Estates. — — —	17	44, 5
— first Paper delivered to the Committee of Estates, concerning their Commission. — — —	17	45, 6
— Answer to a Letter from the Chancellor of Scotland relating thereto. — — —	17	47, 8
— Letter, concerning their farther Application to the Scots. — — —	17	69
— Paper to the Committee of Estates, touching the Preservation of the Union. — — —	17	70, 1
— touching the Payment of the 100,000 <i>l.</i> due to Scotland. — — —	17	71
— touching the Scots Army in Ireland. — — —	17	72
— additional Instructions from the Parliament. — — —	17	73, 4, 5
— Letter, complaining of English Delinquents resorting into Scotland. — — —	17	76
— Letter to the Earl of London, for a Direction how to apply to the Scots Parliament. — — —	17	76, 7
— further Instructions from the Parliament, Particulars of. — — —	17	77, 8
— Letter, intimating some Designs on Foot for surprizing the Town of Berwick. — — —	17	81, 2
— two Letters to the Mayor, &c. of Berwick, on that Occasion. — — —	17	82, 3, 4
— Letter to the Earl of London, relating thereto. — — —	17	84, 5

COMMISSIONERS residing at Edinburgh, their		
Letter to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , concerning their Addresses to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament on the intended Surprize of <i>Berwick</i> . —	17	87, 8
Their Paper to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, demanding Capt. <i>Wogan</i> . —	17	88, 9
— Information concerning Sir <i>William Fleming</i> and Sir <i>Thomas Glemham</i> . —	17	89, 90
— Paper to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, pressing for an Answer to some former Papers. —	17	90, 1
— touching their former Demand of Capt. <i>Wogan</i> , and a farther Demand of Sir <i>Philip Musgrave</i> and Sir <i>Thomas Glemham</i> . —	17	91, 2
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , of their having demanded Col. <i>Wray</i> of the <i>Scots</i> . —	17	104, 5
— Paper to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, touching their former Demands of Capt. <i>Wogan</i> , Sir <i>Philip Musgrave</i> , and Sir <i>Thomas Glemham</i> , with a further Demand of Col. <i>Wray</i> . —	17	107, 8
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , concerning their further Address to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament. —	17	113
— Reply to the Parliament of <i>Scotland</i> , in Answer to theirs of the 12th of <i>April</i> , 1648. —	17	114 to 116
— additional Instructions from the Parliament. —	17	116, 17, 131, 2
— Paper to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, concerning their former Demands, and the further Demand of Sir <i>Marmaduke Langdale</i> and Sir <i>Lewis Dives</i> . —	17	133, 4
— concerning the Seizure of <i>Berwick</i> and <i>Carlisle</i> . —	17	134, 5
— further Instructions from the Parliament. —	17	137, 8
— Letter, relating to their further Application to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament. —	17	142
— Paper to the Parliament of <i>Scotland</i> , pressing them to declare against those who had seized <i>Berwick</i> and <i>Carlisle</i> . —	17	142, 3, 4, 5
— Letter, giving an Account of their further Proceedings there. —	17	176

COMMISSIONERS <i>residing at Edinburgh</i> , their Paper to the Committee of Estates, relating to the Votes of both Houses in Favour of the <i>English</i> Constitution. — — —	17	176, 7
Their Answer to some Papers of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, concerning <i>Berwick</i> , &c. — —	17	177 to 181
— Letter, setting forth their further Proceeding at <i>Edinburgh</i> . — — —	17	230, 1
— Paper to the Committee of Estates, desiring an Answer to the Parliament's Votes about the Constitution of <i>England</i> . — — —	17	231, 2
— — — — — concerning the Desires of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament. —	17	232, 3
— — — — — concerning the Forces marching into the North. —	17	233, 4
— — — — — concerning <i>Berwick</i> and <i>Carlisle</i> . — — —	17	234, 5, 6
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , with an Account of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, concerning the March of some <i>English</i> Forces into the North. — — —	17	251
— Reply to the Answer of the <i>Scots</i> Paper of the 7th of <i>June</i> , 1648. — — —	17	260 to 264
— Letter to the House of Peers for Leave to return home. — — —	17	284, 5
— further Address to the Committee of Estates, relating to <i>Berwick</i> and <i>Carlisle</i> . —	17	285, 6
— Paper to the Committee of Estates, concerning some Propositions to the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . — — —	17	286, 7
Recalled by the Parliament. — — —	17	338
Their Letter to the Lord-Treasurer of <i>Scotland</i> , concerning their Return home. — —	17	383
List of, appointed to go to <i>Bury</i> in <i>Sussex</i> , to suppress an Insurrection there. — — —	17	154
Instructions to them. — — —	17	154, 5
Their Success in that Business, Account of. —	17	155, 6, 7, 8
Of the new Great Seal made for the Use of the Commons, List of. — — —	19	2
Their Salary. — — —	19	2
Of <i>Exchequer</i> , prohibited from holding any other Employment. — — —	19	287

COMMISSIONERS, List of, appointed by the Commons to settle the Civil Affairs in <i>Ireland</i> . — — — — —	19	406
Instructions to them. — — — — —	19	406 to 410
Their Salary. — — — — —	19	410
<i>Of the Militia, for the County of Leicester, their Letter, expressing a Readiness to oppose the Invasion of the Scots in 1651.</i> — — — — —	20	9, 10
List of, appointed to compliment Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> on his Victory at <i>Marston</i> . — — — — —	20	48
Instructions to them from the Commons. — — — — —	20	48, 9
How received by the General. — — — — —	20	49
List of, appointed for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	20	82, 3
— — — — — of <i>Ireland</i> . — — — — —	20	91
Instructions to the latter. — — — — —	20	92 to 97
List of, for nominating Commission-Officers in the Army. — — — — —	21	399
— — — — — for governing the Army. — — — — —	21	469
— — — — — appointed by Parliament to attend the King at <i>Breda</i> . — — — — —	22	103, 4
Their Instructions. — — — — —	22	279
COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to consider of an Aid for King <i>Henry III.</i> — — — — —	1	279, 80
List of, elected to reform the State in 1258. — — — — —	1	42, 3
— — — — — to represent the whole Community in Parliament. — — — — —	1	60, 1
— — — — — appointed to treat of an Aid for the King. — — — — —	1	63
— — — — — by the Parliament, in 1308, to govern the Affairs of the Realm. — — — — —	1	64
Their Oath on that Occasion. — — — — —	1	143
— — — — — Preamble to sundry Ordinances by them made. — — — — —	1	143
List of, sent by the Barons to King <i>Edward II.</i> demanding the Banishment of the two <i>Despensers</i> . — — — — —	1	143, 4
— — — — — appointed to demand the Resignation of his Crown. — — — — —	1	159
— — — — — to treat with the Commons about a Subsidy in 1373. — — — — —	1	183
— — — — — to treat with the Commons about the King's Declaration in 1376. — — — — —	1	315
	1	318

COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to assist the Commons in the Dispatch of Business at the Parliament in 1377. — — — — —	1	338
List of, appointed to survey the Household of King Richard II. — — — — —	1	356
— — — — — the Government of his Person and Court. — — — — —	1	365, 6
— — — — — to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Person against the French. — — — — —	1	373
— — — — — on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. — — — — —	1	492
Their arbitrary Proceedings, Particulars of. — — — — —	1	494 to 498
List of, appointed to receive King Richard's Resignation of his Crown. — — — — —	2	6, 7
— — — — — to pass the Sentence of his Deposition. — — — — —	2	28
— — — — — to examine the Charge against Henry Beaufort, Bishop of Winchester. — — — — —	2	196
— — — — — to confer with the Commons, on Affairs of State, in 1514. — — — — —	3	18
— — — — — to solicit them for an Aid, for Defence of the Northern Borders. — — — — —	3	86
— — — — — to examine the different Opinions in Religion. — — — — —	3	140
— — — — — to treat of the Doctrines of Christ. — — — — —	3	160
— — — — — to expound the Difference and Reasonableness of Ceremonies. — — — — —	3	160
— — — — — to consult about an Alteration of the King's Style. — — — — —	3	194
— — — — — to consider of a Bill for abolishing Heresies. — — — — —	3	202
— — — — — to consider of a Bill for preventing the Decay of Tillage. — — — — —	3	222
— — — — — for repealing certain Statutes for Treason. — — — — —	3	229
— — — — — for enforcing the Ecclesiastical Laws. — — — — —	3	249
— — — — — to interrogate the D. of Somerset, as to his signing a Charge against himself. — — — — —	3	250, 1
— — — — — to consider of a Bill touching the Marriage of Queen Mary. — — — — —	3	303

COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to solicit the Commons for an Aid, in 1558. - - -	3	355
List of, appointed by Parliament to petition Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> about her Marriage and the Succession. - - -	4	61, 2
----- to consider of an Academy, for Persons of Quality. - - -	5	338
----- by the Commons for Privileges. - - -		
----- Elections. - - -		
----- Religion. - - -		
----- Grievances. - - -	9	33
----- Courts of Justice		
----- Trade. - - -		
----- <i>Irish</i> Affairs. - - -		
----- to inquire who were the principal Contrivers of the new Canons in 1640. - - -	9	45
Their Power to this Purpose. - - -	9	45
Appointed to inquire into the Breaches of Parliamentary Proceedings. - - -	9	46
Their Authority on this Occasion. - - -	9	46
List of, appointed during the Recess of Parliament.	9	496
Their Power, Account of. - - -	9	497, 8
----- Proceedings during the Recess, Particulars of. - - -	10	1 to 6
List of, appointed to wait on the King with a Petition and Remonstrance concerning Grievances. - - -	10	54, 5
Their Reception, Account of. - - -	10	55, 6
List of, appointed to treat with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners about the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. - - -	10	93, 4
Their Instructions for this Purpose. - - -	10	96
List of, appointed by the Parliament to attend the King at <i>York</i> . - - -	10	493
Their Instructions. - - -	10	493 to 496
----- Letter to the Parliament on their Arrival at <i>York</i> . - - -	10	511, 12
----- Account of the King's Propositions to the Gentry of that County at a public Meeting.	10	518 to 521
Appointed by the Parliament to endeavour the preventing a Civil War. - - -	11	121

COMMITTEE, List of, appointed to attend the Parliament's Army. — —	11	432
Of Safety, their Letter to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , signifying the Parliament's Approbation of him to command their Forces in <i>Yorkshire</i> . -	11	442, 3
Their second Letter to him. — —	11	443
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , concerning the Removal of his Army to <i>Windſor</i> . —	12	466, 7
— second Letter, to the ſame Purpose. - -	12	468,
— third Letter to him, by Order of Parliament. — — —	12	477
List of, appointed to preſerve the Peace of the Commonwealth. — — —	21	380, 1
— — — to conduct the public Affairs. — —	22	2
Their Jealouſy of the Deſigns of Gen. <i>Monke</i> . — —	22	7
— Orders to Gen. <i>Lambert</i> concerning him. — —	22	7, 8
— Sub-Committee, Liſt of. — — —	22	8
Appoint Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> Keeper of the Great Seal. — —	22	8
Agree to a Treaty with Gen. <i>Monke</i> for a Settlement of the State. — — —	22	17
Their Proceedings therein. — — —	22	19
— Perplexity at this Time. — — —	22	24
— Scheme for a new Government. — — —	22	24
— Conduct ordered to be inquired into. -	22	130
In the Parliament's Army, their Letter, concerning a Petition from both Houſes to the King. — — —	11	456
Appointed by the Commons to ſequeſter the Eſtates of the Royaliſts — — —	12	162
Of both Kingdoms, their Letter to the Commanders of the King's Forces in <i>Northumberland</i> . — — —	13	36, 7, 8
Their Declaration to the Country, touching billeting of Soldiers. — — —	13	42, 3, 4
— Propoſitions for Peace. — — —	13	177 to 185
— Oath adminiſtered to them by Order of the Parliament. — — —	13	256
— Letters concerning the Motions of the King's Army. — — —	13	331, 2
— — — concerning the Motions of the Scots Army before <i>Hereford</i> . — — —	14	35

COMMITTEE of both Kingdoms, their Order for preventing Sir Jacob Astley joining his Forces with those at Oxford.	14	268, 9
List of, appointed to join with the Scots Commissioners, for better managing the common Cause.	13	121
— appointed a-new by the Peers to join with the Scots Commissioners	13	189
Of Ways and Means, appointed by the Commons for supporting the Parliament's Army.	13	209
Residing with the Parliament's Army in the West, their Letter, giving an Account of a second Battle at Newbury.	13	299 to 301
Residing with the Army in the North, their Letters concerning Newcastle, &c.	13	303 to 307
Their farther Account relating to the Northern Counties.	13	325 to 330
— Letter, concerning the March of the Scots Army towards Westmoreland.	13	486, 7
Residing with the Army before Newark, their Letters, &c. relating to the Maintenance of the Scots Army there.	14	195 to 202
Their Letter, concerning the Scots Army.	14	240 to 243
— Account of the Siege of that Town.	14	295, 6 315, 16
— Summons to the Governor to deliver up the Town and Garrison to them for the Parliament.	14	377, 8
— Letter, concerning the King's throwing himself into the Scots Army there.	14	381, 2
— concerning the King and the Surrender of Newark.	14	387, 8, 9
Of English and Scots, appointed to attend the Parliament's Army at the Siege of Newark.	14	140
List of, and Instructions to them for that Purpose.	14	156 to 159
Of Gloucester, their Letter, relating to the King's new Levies.	13	516
Of the House of Commons residing at York, their Letter of Complaint against the Scots Army.	14	77, 8
— or to the same Purpose.	14	238, 9, 40

COMMITTEE of the House of Commons residing at York, their Letter, concerning the Removal of the Scots Army Northwards. —	14	455, 6
Of the Estates of Scotland, their Letter excusing their Delay in meeting the English Commissioners at Berwick. —	14	56, 7
Their Letter to the English Commissioners at Berwick, relating to a Treaty for regulating some particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms. —	14	107, 8
— Letter to the Parliament of England, requiring a free Passage for their Messengers. —	16	277, 8
— Letter, concerning the calling home their Army from Ireland. —	16	312 to 314
— List of Commissioners appointed to hear the Commissioners from the Parliament of England, and to receive their Papers, &c. —	17	70
— Order for that Purpose. —	17	70
— Paper, setting forth their Dissatisfaction at the Proceedings of the English Parliament. —	17	311, 12
— Declaration of the Reasons for the Return of their Army into England, in 1648. —	17	314 to 332
— Letter to Gen. Cromwell, concerning the Restitution of Berwick and Carlisle. —	18	28, 9
— Answer to that General's Paper concerning some Scots Malignants. —	18	72, 3, 4
— Letter to the House of Peers, desiring a good Correspondence with the English Parliament. —	18	104, 5, 6
— Letter of Credence to Sir John Chiesley, appointing him their Agent for that Purpose. —	18	106, 7
— Letter, commending the Behaviour of the English Army in Scotland. —	18	155
Appointed to compound with the Royalists for their sequestered Estates. —	14	192
In Cumberland, their Letter of Complaint against the Scott Army in the North. —	14	236, 7
List of, appointed to go down into Devonshire and Cornwall. —	14	258
Instructions to them, Particulars of. —	14	258, 9

COMMITTEE of the Army for the Militia of London, their Orders for securing the King and his Attendants, in case he attempted to come to the City. — — —	14	317
Appointed by the City of London to attend Sir Thomas Fairfax's Army. — — —	15	438
Of the London Militia, their Order, on Notice of the Army's Advance towards the City. — — —	16	191
For inquiring after the Authors of Violence done to the Parliament by the London Apprentices, their Report thereof. — — —	16	278, 9
Appointed by the Commons to expostulate with Lord Fairfax on the Violence done to the Members of that House in 1648. — — —	18	457
Their Paper delivered on that Occasion. — — —	18	461
— Reply to the General's Answer. — — —	18	462
Appointed by the Commons for regulating the Practice of the Law. — — —	20	84
— — — — — for Tythes, their Report concerning them. — — —	20	237, 8
Appointed to receive the Scruples of Cromwell, as to his being King. — — —	21	64
Their Debate with him thereon. — — —	21	66 to 128
List of, appointed for the Army. — — —	22	64
— — — — — for Treasurers of War. — — —	22	64
— — — — — for the Admiralty and Navy. — — —	22	65
Of Lords, ordered to attend the King at Bradd, List of. — — —	22	259
COMMITTEES , List of, appointed by Cromwell's first Parliament for Redress of Grievances. — — —	20	190
COMMONS , Antiquity of their being made a Branch of the Legislature, various Opinions of — — —	1	2 to 5
When first elected to serve in Parliament. — — —	1	68
— — — summoned by Writ out of every County for that Purpose. — — —	1	86, 7
Their Aid granted to Edward II. for his Expedition into Scotland. — — —	1	154
— Grant to the King in 1320. — — —	1	159
When first made a distinct House. — — —	1	214, 216

COMMONS, their Answer to the Prince Regent, in 1339, concerning the Demand of an Aid.	I	229
— Their Grant to <i>Edward III.</i> at the Parliament in 1340.	I	230
— Petitions to the King, concerning the Liberty of the Subject, &c.	I	245, 6
— Remonstrance to the King against Papal Encroachments.	I	253
— Letter to the Pope, concerning his Oppressions.	I	254, 5, 6
— Subsidy granted in 1347 for the <i>French War.</i>	I	263
— Petitions to the Prince Regent at that Time.	I	263, 4, 5, 6
— Declaration concerning the <i>French War.</i>	I	269
— Advice to the King, with respect to Peace at home.	I	269
— Representation of the State of the Realm, and of the Conditions on which the Supply was to be granted.	I	270, 1, 2
— touching the Poverty of the common People.	I	277
— Answer to the King's Demand concerning a Peace with <i>France.</i>	I	283
— Petitions to him at the Parliament in 1354.	I	284, 5, 6
— 1355.	I	288 to 290
— Acknowledgments to the King for his Kindness to them.	I	295
— Request, concerning his Prosperity, &c.	I	295
— Petition to him, concerning unreasonable Impositions.	I	297
— against Clergymen holding Offices of State.	I	309, 10
Sue out Writs for their Wages and Expences, at the Parliament in 1372.	I	313
Their Petitions to the King on granting an Aid in 1373.	I	315 to 317
— Request for a Council to attend him constantly.	I	319
— Protestation against the Conduct of his Ministers.	I	320

COMMITTEE of both Kingdoms, their Order for preventing Sir Jacob Astley joining his Forces with those at Oxford.	14	268, 9
List of, appointed to join with the Scots Commissioners, for better managing the common Cause.	13	121
— appointed a-new by the Peers to join with the Scots Commissioners	13	189
Of Ways and Means, appointed by the Commons for supporting the Parliament's Army.	13	209
Residing with the Parliament's Army in the West, their Letter, giving an Account of a second Battle at Newbury.	13	299 to 301
Residing with the Army in the North, their Letters concerning Newcastle, &c.	13	303 to 307
Their farther Account relating to the Northern Counties.	13	325 to 330
— Letter, concerning the March of the Scots Army towards Westmoreland.	13	486, 7
Residing with the Army before Newark, their Letters, &c. relating to the Maintenance of the Scots Army there.	14	195 to 202
Their Letter, concerning the Scots Army.	14	240 to 243
— Account of the Siege of that Town.	14	295, 6 315, 16
— Summons to the Governor to deliver up the Town and Garrison to them for the Parliament.	14	377, 8
— Letter, concerning the King's throwing himself into the Scots Army there.	14	381, 2
— concerning the King and the Surrender of Newark.	14	387, 8, 9
Of English and Scots, appointed to attend the Parliament's Army at the Siege of Newark.	14	140
List of, and Instructions to them for that Purpose.	14	156 to 159
Of Gloucester, their Letter, relating to the King's new Levies.	13	516
Of the House of Commons residing at York, their Letter of Complaint against the Scots Army.	14	77, 8
Their Letter to the same Purpose.	14	238, 9, 40

COMMITTEE of the House of Commons residing at York, their Letter, concerning the Removal of the Scots Army Northwards. —	14	455, 6
Of the Estates of Scotland, their Letter excusing their Delay in meeting the English Commissioners at Berwick. —	14	56, 7
Their Letter to the English Commissioners at Berwick, relating to a Treaty for regulating some particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms. —	14	107, 8
— Letter to the Parliament of England, requiring a free Passage for their Messengers. —	16	277, 8
— Letter, concerning the calling home their Army from Ireland. —	16	312 10 314
— List of Commissioners appointed to hear the Commissioners from the Parliament of England, and to receive their Papers, &c. —	17	70
— Order for that Purpose. —	17	70
— Paper, setting forth their Dissatisfaction at the Proceedings of the English Parliament. —	17	311, 12
— Declaration of the Reasons for the Return of their Army into England, in 1648. —	17	314 10 332
— Letter to Gen. Cromwell, concerning the Restitution of Berwick and Carlisle. —	18	28, 9
— Answer to that General's Paper concerning some Scots Malignants. —	18	72, 3, 4
— Letter to the House of Peers, desiring a good Correspondence with the English Parliament. —	18	104, 5, 6
— Letter of Credence to Sir John Cliesley, appointing him their Agent for that Purpose. —	18	106, 7
— Letter, commending the Behaviour of the English Army in Scotland. —	18	155
Appointed to compound with the Royalists for their sequestered Estates. —	14	192
In Cumberland, their Letter of Complaint against the Scots Army in the North. —	14	236, 7
List of, appointed to go down into Devonshire and Cornwall. —	14	258
Instructions to them, Particulars of. —	14	258, 9

COMMONS, chuse Sir <i>John Tiptot</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1406. —	2	91
Their Subsidy granted there. —	2	91
— Requests to the King. —	2	94, 5
— Assent to the Act of Settlement for fixing the Crown in General Tail. —	2	100
— Articles for the better Regulation of the Government. —	2	103, 4
Chuse Sir <i>Thomas Chaucer</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1407. —	2	107
Their Compliments to Prince <i>Henry</i> on his Victories in <i>Wales</i> . —	2	108
— Subsidy granted the King. —	2	108
— Order to prevent their private Debates from being communicated to the King. —	2	109
Appoint Sir <i>Thomas Chaucer</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1410. —	2	110
Their Charge from the King. —	2	110
— great Respect paid to Prince <i>Henry</i> , Instance of. —	2	111
— Request to the King, for a Mitigation of the Act against the <i>Lollards</i> . —	2	112
— Remonstrance against the Clergy. —	2	113, 14
How answered by the King. —	2	115
Their further Petition concerning the Clergy. —	2	115
— Reason in Support thereof. —	2	115
— Disappointment in these Proceedings. —	2	115, 16
— Resentment against the King for suffering a <i>Lollard</i> to be burnt. —	2	116
— Subsidy at this Time. —	2	116
— voluntary Grant to the King, to be disposed of at Pleasure, Account of. —	2	117
Chuse Sir <i>Thomas Chaucer</i> again for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1411. —	2	119
Their Subsidy at this Session. —	2	119
— Tax upon Land, first Instance of. —	2	120
Elect <i>William Stourton</i> for their Speaker, at the first Parliament of <i>Henry V.</i> —	2	128
— <i>John Dorsacod</i> , Esq, in his Stead, and the Reason thereof —		

COMMONS, their Petition to the King, concern-		
ing Aliens.	2	129
Their Subsidy granted this Session.	2	129
— Petition to the King, for redressing Grievances, &c.	2	130
— further Attempt against the Revenues of the Clergy.	2	136
How defeated again.	2	137
Elect <i>Thomas Chaucer</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1414.	2	145
Their Supply granted there.	2	145
Chuse Sir <i>Walter Beauchamp</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1415.	2	148
Their Petition at this Session.	2	149, 50
Appoint <i>Roger Flower</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1416.	2	152
Their Supply granted for the French War.	2	152
Appoint <i>Roger Flower</i> , Esq; again their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1417.	2	155
Their Subsidy granted there.	2	155
Appoint <i>Roger Flower</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1419.	2	160
Their Subsidy granted this Session.	2	160
— in 1421.	2	162
Appoint <i>Richard Baynard</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1421.	2	165
Their Subsidy granted there.	2	165
Elect <i>Roger Flower</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the first Parliament of <i>Henry VI.</i>	2	—
Their Subsidy granted the King.	2	—
Elect <i>John Russell</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1423.	—	—
Their Subsidy at this Time.	—	—
Chuse Sir <i>Thomas Norton</i> for the Parliament in	—	—
Consisted in a Com-	—	—
mission Subsidy gi-	—	—
— to the	—	—
Clergy	—	—

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Subsidy granted in 1426. —	2	198
Their further Attack on the Clergy. —	2	198
Elect <i>John Tyrrel</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1428. —	2	202
Their Subsidy granted there, and a Poll Tax, Particulars of. —	2	201
Chuse <i>William Allington</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1429. —	2	206
Their large Subsidy then granted. —	2	207
— Application to the King, in Favour of <i>Cardinal Beaufort</i> . —	2	207, 8
— farther Grant at this Session. —	2	209
— Petitions to the King. —	2	210, 12
— Proceedings in a Case of Privilege. —	2	211
Appoint <i>John Tyrrel</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1431. —	2	212
Their Subsidy and a Land-Tax granted there, Account of. —	2	213
— Petitions to the King at this Session. —	2	214, 15
Appoint <i>John Russell</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1432. —	2	217
Their Subsidy granted to the King. —	2	217
— Petitions at this Session. —	2	220, 1
Elect <i>Roger Hunt</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1433. —	2	222
Obliged to swear to the Observance of an Act against Quarrels. —	2	223
Their Compliments to the Duke of <i>Bedford</i> , on his Martial Conduct in <i>France</i> . —	2	223
— Subsidy, and a Vote of Credit, granted this Session, Account of. —	2	224
Elect <i>John Bowes</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1435. —	2	229
Their large Subsidy granted there, Particulars of. —	2	229
Appoint Sir <i>John Tyrrel</i> for their Speaker in 1436. —	2	231
Their Subsidies granted that Session. —	2	231
Elect <i>William Tresham</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1439. —	2	235
Their Supplies granted at that Time. —	2	235
— Petition to the King, Particulars of. —	2	237

COMMONS, chuse <i>William Burleigh</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1445. —	2 239
— Their Subsidy granted at that Time. —	2 241
— Compliments to the Marquis of <i>Suffolk</i> , for his Service in negotiating the King's Marriage. —	2 241, 2
— Vote in Consequence thereof. —	2 242
Elec ^d <i>William Tresbam</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1447. —	2 246
— <i>John Day</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1449. —	2 250
— Their Subsidy and a Poll-Tax granted there. —	2 250, 1
Chuse <i>William Tresbam</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1450. —	2 254
— Their Accusation against the Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> . —	2 255
— Request for his Imprisonment. —	2 255
— Articles against him. —	2 256, 7
Chuse Sir <i>William Oldball</i> their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1451. —	2 263
— Their Monopoly granted there, to raise Money for the King. —	2 263
— Request to the King, for the Removal of most of his Servants. —	2 263, 4
— How answered. —	2 264
Chuse <i>Thomas Thorpe</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1453. —	2 269
— Their Subsidy granted that Session. —	2 269
— Number of Archers voted for the King's Service. —	2 269
— Further Grant at that Time. —	2 270
Chuse Sir <i>Thomas Charlton</i> their Speaker, instead of <i>Thomas Thorpe</i> , and the Occasion thereof. —	2 271
— Their Requests to the Lords, concerning <i>Calais</i> , &c. —	2 275
— Appoint Sir <i>John Wenlock</i> their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1455. —	2 279
— Their Request to the Lords, touching the Appointment of a Protector. —	2 281
Elec ^d <i>Thomas Tresbam</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1460. —	2 288

COMMONS, their Request in Favour of sundry Persons concerned in Rebellion against the King.	2	291
Their Accusation against Lord <i>Stanley</i> . — —	2	291
Elect <i>John Green</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Par- liament in 1461.	2	294
Their Debate on the Duke of <i>Tork's</i> claiming the Crown.	2	303, 4, 5
Elect Sir <i>James Strangways</i> Speaker, at the Par- liament held by <i>Edward IV.</i> in 1461. —	2	313
— <i>John Say</i> , Liq, for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1463. — —	2	322
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	2	322
— Subsidies granted to the King for Life, at their Session in 1464. — —	2	324, 5
Chuse Sir <i>John Say</i> for their Speaker, at the Par- liament in 1467. — —	2	329
Their Subsidy granted at the Session in 1468. —	2	332
Chuse <i>William Allington</i> , Esq, their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1472. — —	2	340
Grant the King a Supply, for which they are thank'd by <i>John Alcock</i> , Bishop of <i>Rockester</i> , in the King's Name. — —	2	340
Their Request for executing the Laws against Riots, &c. — —	2	340
— Subsidy granted at the Session in 1473. —	2	341
Grant the King another Subsidy. — —	2	341
— another in 1474. Account of. —	2	346
— two more Subsidies at this Par- ment. — —	2	348
Chuse <i>William Allington</i> their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1477. — —	2	353
— <i>John Wood</i> , Esq; to that Office in 1482. —	2	363
Their Subsidy granted then. — —	2	363, 4
— large Supply granted to <i>Henry VII.</i> at the Parliament in 1488. — —	2	419
— Subsidy granted in 1498. — —	2	441
Elect <i>Edmund Dudley</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1505. — —	2	444
Their Subsidy and Benevolence granted this Session. — —	2	447

COMMONS, elect <i>Thomas Inglefield</i> , Esq; their Speaker in 1509.	3	6
Procure a Bill of Attainder against the Persons and Estates of <i>Sir Thomas Empson</i> , Knt. and <i>Eamund Dudley</i> , Esq; — —	3	7
Grant a Subsidy to King <i>Henry VIII.</i> in 1509.	3	8
Chuse <i>Sir Robert Sheffield</i> their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1510. — —	3	11
— <i>Thomas Nevile</i> , Esq; — — in 1514.	3	18
Grant the King a Subsidy. — —	3	19
Their Wages for attending the House, how paid, and what. — —	3	21
Elect <i>Sir Thomas More</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1523. — —	3	28
Their Debate on the Demand of Cardinal <i>Wolsey</i> .	3	30 to 33
Grant the King a Subsidy at this Parliament, to be paid in four Years Time. — —	3	33
Elect <i>Thomas Audley</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1529. — —	3	41
Acquit Cardinal <i>Wolsey</i> of the Treason charged against him by the Lords. — —	3	56
Bring in a Bill to reform the Abuses of the Clergy. — —	3	57
Are highly provoked at <i>John Fisher</i> , Bishop of <i>Rochester</i> , for his Speech against their Bill.	3	59
Complain of him to the King on this Ocation.	3	59
Set on Foot a Reformation in Religion. — —	3	65
Their Debate on a Bill passed in the House of Lords for a Pardon to all Spiritual Persons.	3	79, 80
Are excluded from this Pardon, but afterwards admitted to the Benefit of it. — —	3	80, 1
Their Remonstrance to the King against the Clergy. — —	3	84
Grant the King a Fifteenth for the Defence of the Northern Borders. — —	3	87
Their Resolution, touching Queen <i>Catharine</i> .	3	91
— Allsort offered to <i>John Stokesley</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> . — —	3	96
Elect <i>Richard Rich</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1537. — —	3	122
— <i>Nicholas Hare</i> — — in 1540.	3	130

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, grant the King a Subsidy. —	3	147
Grant the King another Subsidy this Parliament.	3	160
Elect <i>Thomas Moyle</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1542. —	3	177
Their Proceedings on the Arrest of one of their Members. —	3	185 to 188
Elect Sir <i>John Baker</i> for their Speaker, at the first Parliament of King <i>Edward VI.</i> in 1547. —	3	221
Grant the King a Subsidy. —	3	245
Their Resolutions with regard to the eldest Sons of Peers sitting in their House. —	3	253
Chuse <i>James Dyer</i> , Esq; their Speaker in 1552.	3	267
Grant the King a Subsidy for two Years. —	3	268
Elect <i>John Pollard</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1553. —	3	290
Address Queen <i>Mary</i> against marrying <i>Philip</i> of Spain. —	3	300
Elect <i>Robert Break</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1554. —	3	303
Pass a Bill against Heresies and erroneous Preaching, which is rejected by the Lords.	3	308
Their Resolution concerning a Point of Privilege.	3	310
Chuse <i>Clement Higham</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at their second Session in 1554. —	3	313
List of, who left the House this Session. —	3	333, 4
Are indicted on this Account. —	3	334
Elect <i>John Pollard</i> , Esq; a second Time for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1555.	3	341
Grant the Queen a Subsidy. —	3	343
Particulars of. —	3	344
Elect <i>William Cordel</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1558. —	3	350
Grant a Subsidy. —	3	350, 1
Receive a Message from the Queen, to put the Nation into a Posture of Defence. —	3	355
Are dissatisfied, and come to no Resolution about it. —	3	355
— solicited to grant another Subsidy, but without Effect. —	3	355

COMMONS, List of, who left the House the two last Parliaments of <i>Philip</i> and <i>Mary</i> . —	3	358, 9
Elect Sir <i>Thomas Gargrave</i> for their Speaker, at the first Parliament of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> in 1558. —	3	374
Grant the Queen a Subsidy. —	3	407
Their Address to the Queen, on the Subject of her Marriage. —	3	408, 9, 10
Determine a Point of Privilege. —	3	435
Elect <i>Thomas Williams</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1562. —	4	7
Grant the Queen a large Subsidy. —	4	14
Their second Petition, touching her Marriage. —	4	39 to 45
Inforce this Address by the Mouth of their Speaker. —	4	46 to 49
Their Proceedings on the Death of this Gentleman. —	4	53, 4
Elect <i>Richard Onslow</i> , Esq; in his room, in 1566 —	4	54, 5
Are dissatisfied with the Queen's Answer, touching her Marriage and Succession. —	4	71
Their Debate hereupon. —	4	71, 2
Are reproved by the Queen for their bold Speeches, and forbid to meddle with that Affair any more. —	4	73
Grant a Subsidy at this Session. —	4	74
Elect <i>Christopher Wray</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, Anno 1571. —	4	94
Grant the Queen a Subsidy. —	4	101
Their Method to prevent the Queen from being cheated of any Part of this Grant. —	4	102
— Debate this Session, relating to Religion. —	4	103 to 106
— Subsidy. —	4	106 to 109
— Prerogative —	4	109, 10
— absenting —	4	111 to 113
from Church. —	4	113 to 121
— Treason. —	4	122
— Simony. —	4	122, 3
— Vagabonds —	4	122, 3
— reforming —	4	123, 4, 5
the Common Prayer. —	4	COM-

COMMONS, their Debate this Session, relating to Licences, by the Abp. of <i>Canterbury</i> .	4	125, 6, 7
Their Debate this Session, relating to Treasurers	4	127, 8
Burgesses		
not resistant.	4	129 to 137
Usury.	4	138 to 146
Liberties of		
their House.	4	146, 7
a Member		
detained.	4	148 to 150
the Com-		
munion.	4	150 to 153
Are checked by the Queen, and forbid to debate on Points of Prerogative.	4	153, 4
Their Proceedings in a Case of Bribery.	4	154, 5
Appoint <i>Robert Bell</i> , Esq; their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1572.	4	176
List of, appointed for a Committee, to confer with the Lords about the Affairs of the Queen of <i>Scots</i> .	4	177
Their Proceedings in this Business.	4	180, 1
Are prohibited from meddling with religious Affairs.	4	181, 2
Grant the Queen a large Subsidy in 1575.	4	185
Are greatly offended at Mr. <i>Wentworth</i> , one of their Members, for his Speech at this Session.	4	200
Appoint a Committee to examine him.	4	200
Their Proceedings thereupon.	4	200 to 208
Grant the Queen a Subsidy at their Session in 1581.	4	234
Elect <i>John Popham</i> , Esq; for their Speaker.	4	235
Their remarkable Prohibition by the Lord Chancellor <i>Bacon</i> .	4	236
Appoint a public Fast.	4	236, 7
Disoblige the Queen by it.	4	237
Their Debate on this Account.	4	237 to 240
Submission.	4	240
Proceedings on a Speech of Sir <i>Walter Mordaunt</i> 's.	4	250, 1
Elect <i>J. Puckering</i> , Esq; their Speaker in 1585	4	250

COMMONS, grant the Queen a Subsidy, at the Session in 1585.	4	261
Prefer a Bill for the better Observation of the Sabbath.	4	262
Their Debate about it.	4	262, 3
Proceedings against <i>William Parry</i> , for his violent Oppolution of a Bill against Jesuits.	4	264 to 267
Send an Address of Thanks to the Queen.	4	267
Are complimented with a gracious Answer.	4	267, 8
Take into Consideration the State of the Realm.	4	270
Elect <i>John Puckering</i> , Esq; a second Time their Speaker, Anno 1586.	4	283
Receive a Message from the Queen, in Favour of the Queen of Scots.	4	296
Their Resolution thereupon.	4	297
Grant the Queen a Subsidy at their Session in 1587.	4	306
— a Benevolence.	4	307
Differ with the Lords about settling a Bill for the Sale of some Lands.	4	309
Their Debate on a Motion for altering the Common Prayer.	4	315
Elect <i>George Snagg</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at their Session in 1588.	4	322
Grant the Queen an extraordinary Supply.	4	323
Their Debate on a Bill for regulating Abuses of the Exchequer.	4	325, 6, 7
— concerning Purveyors.	4	327
Obliged to drop these Proceedings.	4	327, 8, 9
Their Attempts for a farther Reformation of the Clergy.	4	329, 30
— Debate on granting a Supply.	4	330 to 339
Elect <i>Edward Coke</i> , Esq; for their Speaker in 1592.	4	345
Their Debate about passing a Bill against Puritans.	4	351, 2
Grant the Queen a large Subsidy.	4	364
Their Debate on a Motion for a farther Supply.	4	366 to 373
— for reforming Ecclesiastical Courts.	4	373 to 378
Drop this Design for fear of offending the Queen.	4	378

COMMONS, their Debate on a Bill against Re-	
cusants. — — — — —	4 378, 9
Their Debate on the Supply. — — — — —	4 379 ^{to} 393
Pass the Subsidy-Bill for three entire Subsidies,	
and six Fifteenths and Tenths. — — — — —	4 393
Their remarkable Preamble to this Bill. — — — — —	4 393, 4
Forbid by the Queen to meddle with State or	
Church Affairs. — — — — —	4 394, 5, 6
Elect <i>Christopher Yelverton</i> , Esq; for their Speaker	
in 1597. — — — — —	4 408
Grant the Queen a Subsidy at this Session. — — — — —	4 410
Their Debate on a Motion for Increase of Hus-	
bandry. — — — — —	4 414, 15
— — — — — against unnecessary	
Armour. — — — — —	4 415, 16
— — — — — for lessening Penal	
Laws. — — — — —	4 416
— — — — — against Monopolies. — — — — —	4 416
— — — — — against unlawful Mar-	
riages. — — — — —	4 416, 17
— — — — — for a Supply. — — — — —	4 417, 18
— — — — — Proceedings on this last Motion. — — — — —	4 418
Are excluded the House of Lords at opening the	
Session of Parliament in 1601. — — — — —	4 422
Elect <i>John Crooke</i> , Esq; for their Speaker. — — — — —	4 424
Their Resentment on occasion of their being	
excluded. — — — — —	4 431
Grant the Queen an uncommon large Subsidy. — — — — —	4 431
Obtain the Favour of a Rehearsal of the Lord-	
Keeper's Speech at this Session. — — — — —	4 432, 3, 4
Their Proceedings thereupon. — — — — —	4 434, 5
— — — — — on a Bill relating to Bishops'	
Leases. — — — — —	4 435, 6
— — — — — for suppressing Abu-	
ses in Weights and Measures. — — — — —	4 436, 7
— — — — — Debate touching Elections for Members of	
the House of Commons. — — — — —	4 437, 8
— — — — — a Supply. — — — — —	4 438 ^{to} 448
— — — — — Pluralities of Benefices. — — — — —	4 448 ^{to} 451
— — — — — Adultery. — — — — —	4 451, 2
— — — — — Monopolies. — — — — —	4 452 ^{to} 468

COMMONS, receive a Message from the Queen, that Monopolies should be revoked. —	4	468, 9
Their Motion and Speeches on this joyful News. —	4	474, 10 477
— Address of Thanks to the Queen. —	4	478, 9
Pass a Bill for granting four intire Subsidies, and eight Fifteenths and Tenths. — —	4	483
Their Debate on a Bill against Curfing and Swearing. —	4	484, 5
— — — — — for resorting to Church. —	4	486 to 499
— — — — — concerning Pirates from <i>Dunkirk</i> . —	4	491, 2, 3
— — — — — Soldiers and Mariners. —	4	499 to 502
List of, at the first Parliament of King <i>James I.</i> <i>Anno 1603.</i> —	5	111 to 20
Elect Sir <i>Edward Phillips</i> for their Speaker. —	5	39
Their remarkable Preface to the <i>Journals</i> of this Parliament. —	5	40, 1
— Proceedings on Behalf of Sir <i>Francis Goodwin</i> , elected Knight of the Shire for the County of <i>Bucks.</i> —	5	57 to 87
Confer with the Lords about a proposed Union between <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland.</i> —	5	89
— — — — — about a Method to reform some Ecclesiastical Affairs. —	5	98
Their Articles insisted upon at this Conference. —	5	98 to 100
— Petition to the King, for a Dispensation with regard to some Ministers in Matters indifferent. —	5	100, 1, 2
— Message to the Lords, for a Conference about Wards, Respite of Homage, Te- nures in Capite, &c. —	5	102, 3
Grant the King a Subsidy of Tonnage and Poun- dage. —	5	104
Propose an additional Supply to be granted this Session. —	5	105
Prevented from this their Purpose, by a Letter from the King. —	5	105, 6
Their grateful Motion on this Account. —	5	107
— Complaint against <i>John Thornborough</i> , Bi- shop of <i>Bristol.</i> —	5	108
— Proceedings on the Imprisonment of Sir <i>Thomas Shirley</i> , one of their Members. —	5	113 to 115

COMMONS, their Entry in their <i>Journals</i> , touching the Gunpowder Plot. — —	5	125
Their Proceedings in this Affair. — —	5	142 to 145
— on a Bill concerning the King's Purveyors. — —	5	146, 7
— — for a Subsidy. — —	5	147, 8, 9
— Proposal for a Reformation in Matters Ecclesiastical. — —	5	150
— Debate on a Bill for a Subsidy, <i>Anno</i> 1606. — —	5	153, 4
— extraordinary Method to prevent its being passed. — —	5	154
Grant the King a Supply after much Delay. — —	5	154
Their Debate on the Point of naturalizing the Scots — —	5	174 to 178
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Christopher Pigot</i> , for his bitter Speech against these People. — —	5	179 to 181
— Message to the Lords, concerning the cruel Treatment of <i>English Merchants</i> by the <i>Spaniards</i> . — —	5	215
— Endeavours to redress this Grievance. — —	5	215, 16
Shew great Backwardness in granting the King a Supply at their Session in 1609. — —	5	220, 1
Their Request concerning Wardships and Tenures. — —	5	220
— Division on a Motion for a Supply. — —	5	220
— Complaint to the Lords, touching a Book published by Dr. <i>Cowel</i> . — —	5	221
— Exceptions made to it. — —	5	224
Are permitted to treat with the King about the Matter of Tenures. — —	5	226, 7
Their Offer in lieu of these accustomed Perquisites. — —	5	228
— farther Proceedings in this Business. — —	5	237
— Grievances exhibited to the King. — —	5	240, 1
Receive favourable Answers to their Complaints. — —	5	240, 1
Grant a Subsidy at their Session in 1610. — —	5	242
Their Memorial of the great Contract with the King, relating to Tenures. — —	5	252 to 260
Elect Sir <i>Randolph Crews</i> for their Speaker, at their Session in 1614. — —	5	278
Their pious Order relating to every Member of their House. — —	5	278

COMMONS, desire a Conference with the Lords	5	287
on the Point of Impositions. —	5	287
Are denied this Request. —	5	289
Their Message on this Refusal. —	5	289
— Complaint against <i>Richard Neile</i> , Bishop	5	290
of <i>Lincoln</i> . —	5	290
— Repentment and Proceedings in this Affair. —	5	290, 2, 3
— Debate concerning Sir <i>Henry Yelverton</i> ,	5	295
Attorney-General. —	5	295
— on a Motion for a Supply. —	5	295 to 299
Trifle greatly in this Business. —	5	299
Are threatened with a Dissolution of the Parlia-	5	300
ment on this Account. —	5	300
Their Disregard of this Menace, and Resolution	5	300
notwithstanding. —	5	300
Elect <i>Thomas Richardson</i> , Esq; for their Speaker,	5	320
at the Parliament in 1620. —	5	320
Their Debate concerning Recusants. —	5	327
— on a Supply. —	5	328 to 332
— on Grievances. —	5	333
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Giles Mompesson</i> .	5	334
— Declaration of public Grievances. —	5	345, 6
Pass the Subsidy-Bill with great Unanimity. —	5	349
Receive a high Compliment from the King on	5	349
this Occasion. —	5	349
Demand Judgment of the Lords against Sir <i>Giles</i>	5	384
<i>Mompesson</i> . —	5	384
Remarkable Instance of their good Agreement	5	386
with the Upper House. —	5	386
Their Complaint against Sir <i>John Bennet</i> , for	5	398
Bribery. —	5	398
Demand Judgment of the Lords against Sir <i>Fran-</i>	5	419
<i>cis Bacon</i> , Lord Chancellor. —	5	419
— against Sir <i>Fran-</i>	5	425
<i>cis Mitchell</i> . —	5	425
Their Proceedings against <i>Edward Lloyd</i> , Esq;	5	427, 8
for Defamation. —	5	428, 9
— Sentence against him. —	5	428, 9
Give great Offence to the Lords by this Act of	5	429, 32
theirs. —	5	429, 32

COMMONS, compromise the Matter, and yield up the Point of Judicature to them. —	5	439
Are informed by the King of his Intentions to adjourn this Parliament. — —	5	448
Their Concern on this Occasion. — —	5	463
Indulged with sitting a Fortnight longer than intended. — —	5	467
Their Declaration to assist the King in the Recovery of the <i>Palatinate</i> . — —	5	472, 3
Are strongly pressed by the Ministry to provide for the Exigencies of State. — —	5	486
Seem regardless of the Business of Supplies, and turn their Thoughts to Grievances, and the Means to redress them. — —	5	486
Their Remonstrance to the King against Popery, and the Marriage of Prince <i>Charles</i> with the <i>Infanta</i> of <i>Spain</i> . — —	5	487 to 491
Forbid by the King's Letter to present it. — —	5	492, 3
Their second Remonstrance to the same Purpose. — —	5	493 to 497
— Protestation in Defence of their Privileges. — —	5	512, 13
Elect Sir <i>Thomas Crewe</i> their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1623. — —	6	10
Their Answer to a Message from the Lords for a Conference. — —	6	19
Thank the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> for his Narrative, concerning his Negotiation in <i>Spain</i> . — —	6	69
Their Reasons against the King's Proceedings in the Treaties with that Crown. — —	6	87 to 91
Determine to assist the King in a War with <i>Spain</i> . — —	6	98
Their Petition against Recusants. — —	6	122 to 126
— Complaint against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , by Sir <i>Edward Coke</i> . — —	6	142 to 148
— — by Sir <i>Edwin Sandys</i> . — —	6	148 to 153
Demand Judgment of the Lords against the Lord-Treasurer. — —	6	308
Their Charge against <i>Samuel Harfnet</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> . — —	6	312 to 314
Desire the Lords to join with them in a Petition to the King for a longer Continuance of this Session. — —	6	320
Their Reasons for this Request. — —	6	320

COMMONS, their further Petition against Recusants, with a List of such of them who had Places of Trust, &c. — — —	6	322 to 329
Pass a Bill for an Aid to the King. — —	6	330
Their Debate about it. — — —	6	332, 3
Elect Sir <i>Thomas Crewe</i> a second Time for their Speaker, <i>Ann</i> 1625. — — —	6	348, 9
Appoint a solemn Fast amongst themselves. —	6	351
Pass a Bill for granting two Subsidies to King <i>Charles I.</i> — — —	6	352
— — — Tonnage and Poundage. — — —	6	352
Their Complaint against Dr. <i>Montague</i> . — —	6	353, 4
— — — Proceedings against him. — — —	6	362
— — — Debate on a Motion for a Supply. — —	6	363 to 366
— — — Censure of Mr. <i>Edward Clarke</i> , for reflecting on their House. — — —	6	366
Confer with the Peers on the Subject of Religion. —	6	373
Their Order, touching this Conference. — —	6	373
— — — Complaint of the King having granted a Pardon to a Jesuit. — — —	6	374, 5
Pressed, by the Lord-Treasurer <i>Ley</i> , to think of a Supply for the Defence of the Nation. —	6	397
Their Debate on this Request. — — —	6	397, 8
Receive a Message from the King to the same Purpose. — — —	6	398, 9
Their Debate hereupon. — — —	6	399 to 401
— — — Complaint against Sir <i>Francis Stewart</i> . — —	6	402
Postpone the Consideration of a Supply, and proceed in the Matter of Grievances. —	6	402, 3
Their Protestation on the Dissolution of this Parliament in <i>August</i> , 1625. — — —	6	404, 5
Elect Sir <i>Heneage Finch</i> their Speaker, at the new Parliament in <i>February</i> , 1625. — —	6	415
Appoint a Committee for Privileges and Elections. — — —	6	421
Receive a Message from the King, relating to Sir <i>Edward Coke</i> . — — —	6	421, 2
Their Proceedings thereupon. — — —	6	422 to 425
— — — Order concerning Grievances. — — —	6	423
— — — suspected Recusants in Places of Trust. — — —	6	424

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, appoint a Committee to inquire into the Disbursement of the late Supplies.	6	424
Inquire into the Conduct of the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	6	425, 6
Requested by the King to hasten the Supply.	6	427, 8
Receive a Message from him to the same Purpose.	6	428, 9
Their Answer.	6	429, 30
Receive a Message from the King, concerning some Aspersions against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , by two of their Members.	6	432, 3
Their Debate on Dr. <i>Turner's</i> Queries against him.	6	435 to 440
Resolve that common Fame be deem'd a good Ground of Accusation	6	440
Their Proceedings hereupon against the Duke.	6	440
Agree upon a Supply on certain Conditions.	6	440
Their Debate on the Duke's Conduct.	6	440 to 443
Answer to the King's and Lord Keeper's Speeches, relating to a Supply, and some Reflections against the Duke.	6	464 to 468
Adjourn for a short Time at the Desire of the King.	6	468
Meet again pursuant to their Adjournment.	6	482
Resume their Inquiry into the Affair of Dr. <i>Monague</i> .	6	482
Their Resolutions concerning him.	6	482, 3
Perfect their Charge against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	7	33
Agree upon a Supply to be granted to the King.	7	36
Their Resolutions, touching some fresh Matter of Complaint against the Duke.	7	36
List of their Members appointed to manage their Charge against him.	7	37
Their Message to the Lords, desiring his Commitment.	7	40
Charge against him.	7	48 to 158
Resolution on the Imprisonment of Sir <i>Dudley Diggs</i> and Sir <i>John Elliot</i> .	7	159
Protestation concerning Sir <i>Dudley Diggs</i> .	7	163
Commit Mr. <i>Afere</i> , one of their Members, to the Tower for reflecting on the King.	7	233

COMMONS, lay a severe Penalty upon absent Members.	7	234
Disgusted at the University of <i>Cambridge</i> , for choosing the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> their Chancellor.	7	234
Their Order on this Occasion.	7	235
Answer to a Message from the King, concerning this Business.	7	235
Petition for the Removal of Popish Recusants from Places of Trust, &c.	7	286 to 295
Answer to the King's Letter to their Speaker about a Supply.	7	296, 7, 8
Remonstrance in Vindication of their Proceedings.	7	309 to 320
Elect Sir <i>John Finch</i> for their Speaker, at the Parliament in 1627.	7	346
Their Order for receiving the Sacrament.	7	359
Appoint a Committee to draw up a Petition for a general Fast throughout the Kingdom.	7	359
Obtain the Concurrence of the Lords herein.	7	359
Their Debate on National Grievances.	7	361 to 372
on a Supply.	7	373 to 375
Appoint a Committee to examine the Proceedings against the Refusers of the Loan.	7	385
Their Debate on the King's Propositions for a Supply.	7	397 to 403
on Confinement.	7	403
on foreign Employment against Consent.	7	403 to 406
Resolutions concerning the Liberty of the Subject.	7	407, 8
Appoint a Committee to confer with the Lords on this Affair.	7	408
Their Speakers at this Conference, List of.	7	409
Receive a Message from the King to hasten the Supply.	7	428
Their Debate thereon.	7	428 to 430
Unanimously resolve to grant the King five Subsidies.	7	430, 1
Appoint Mr. Secretary <i>Cook</i> to acquaint the King with this Resolution.	7	431

COMMONS, receive a Message from the King to make no Receipts at <i>Exchequer</i> , 1627. — —	7	435
Are displeased thereat. — — —	7	435
Their Debate upon it. — — —	7	435, 6
— Answer to the King's Message. — —	7	436
— further Debate on the Supply. — —	7	436, 7
Receive another Message from the King to hasten it. — — —	7	437, 8
Their Debate hereon. — — —	7	439 to 441
— Instructions to their Speaker, in Answer to the last Message. — — —	7	441, 2
— Petition to the King against billeting of Soldiers. — — —	7	446 to 449
Receive an Information against the Earl of <i>Suf-</i> <i>folk</i> , for charging Mr. <i>Selden</i> with razing a Record. — — —	7	451
Call upon Mr. <i>Selden</i> for his Justification. — —	7	451
Their Proceedings in this Affair. — — —	7	451, 2, 3
— second Conference with the Lords on the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	8	8 to 68
Receive some Propositions from the Lords con- cerning this Business. — — —	8	73, 4
Are dissatisfied with them. — — —	8	77
Their Debate on the King's Speech to both Houses, touching their Liberties. — — —	8	78 to 84
Order a Bill for securing this grand Point. —	8	85
Their Debate hereupon. — — —	8	85 to 94
Receive a Message from the King to rely on his Word for their Liberties. — — —	8	94, 5
Their Debate on this Message. — — —	8	96, 7
Receive another to the same Purpose. — —	8	98, 9
Their Debate thereon. — — —	8	99, 100
— Answer to the King's Messages. — —	8	100, 1, 2
— Debate on his Reply to their Answer. —	8	103, 4, 5
Prepare a Petition of Right for the Security of their Liberties. — — —	8	108
Desire a Conference with the Lords on this Oc- casion. — — —	8	108
Shew their Contempt of the King's Letter to the Lords, touching his Promises for securing the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	8	113

COMMONS, receive from the Lords an Addition to their Petition of Right. ———	8	116, 17
Their Debate thereon. ———	8	118 to 122
Receive a Message from the King to hasten the Dispatch of this Business. ———	8	127, 30
Their Proceedings in Consequence of this Message. ———	8	130
—— Reasons for refusing to treat any more with the Lords about their Petition of Right. ———	8	141, 2
Obtain their Concurrence in this Particular, and admit of the Alterations proposed. ———	8	142, 3
Their Message of Thanks on this Occasion. ———	8	144
Disatisfied with the King's Answer to their Petition. ———	8	155
Vote a Remonstrance to be presented on this Account. ———	8	164
Required by the King to entertain no fresh Business this Session. ———	8	167, 8
Their Declaration to the Lords against Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> . ———	8	168 to 171
Forbid to meddle with State, Government, or the Ministers thereof. ———	8	190
Their Debate hereupon. ———	8	190 to 196
Receive a Message from the King to avoid all Scandal on his Counsel and past Actions. ———	8	197
Assume again their Debate on Grievances. ———	8	199 to 201
Their extraordinary Resolution, touching the Excise for raising Money. ———	8	201
Obtain a satisfactory Answer from the King to their Petition of Right. ———	8	202
Their Joy on this Occasion. ———	8	203
Pass a Bill for granting five Subsidies to the King. ———	8	203
Their further Proceedings against Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> . ———	8	204, 5
—— Message to the Lords, concerning the Petition of Right, and Dr. <i>Manwaring's</i> Book of Sermons. ———	8	206, 7
Demand Judgment against the Doctor. ———	8	211
Complain of the Commission of Excise. ———	8	213
Their further Resolution concerning it. ———	8	214
Obtain a Copy of the Commission. ———	8	214 to 216

COMMONS, renew their Debate on the Duke of Buckingham's Administration. —	8	216 to 219
Their Vote concerning Dr. Neile and Dr. Laud. —	8	219
— Remonstrance to the King against the Duke of Buckingham. —	8	219 to 231
— further Debate on the Bill for Tonnage and Poundage. —	8	236, 7
Intend a Remonstrance to the King on this Head. —	8	237 to 241
Their Proceedings stopp'd by a Prorogation of Parliament. —	8	241
Meet again in Parliament, Anno 1628. —	8	245
Order a Revival of all Committees on public Affairs. —	8	245
Their Inquiry concerning the Petition of Right. —	8	245
— Debate about Mr. Rolles's Goods being seized for refusing to pay Tonnage. —	8	254, 5
— on Grievances. —	8	258 to 264
Receive a Message from the King to hasten their Bill of Tonnage. —	8	266
Their further Debate on Grievances. —	8	266 to 273
— Resolution concerning the Articles of Religion established, Temp. Eliz. —	8	275
— Apology for delaying the Bill of Tonnage. —	8	275, 6
Receive the King's Answer to their Apology. —	8	277, 8
Their Debate concerning it. —	8	278 to 280
— Order relating to Dr. Montague. —	8	280
— Proceedings about Pardons granted to some of the Clergy who had incurred their Displeasure. —	8	280 to 283
Obtain an Answer from the King about a Fast. —	8	281
Receive a Petition against one Witherington for aspersing the Christian Religion. —	8	281
Their Proceedings concerning Dr. Cosins. —	8	283
— Debate about — Aiton, Esq; Sheriff of London. —	8	284, 5
— on Dr. Montague's Episcopal Confirmation. —	8	285
— on a second Complaint of Mr. Rolles about Tonnage. —	8	286
— Proceedings in this Business. —	8	286
— general Order concerning Committees. —	8	286

COMMONS, their further Debate about the Sheriff of London. — — —	8	287
Commit him to the Tower. — — —	8	287
Their further Debate on Pardons granted. — — —	8	289, 90
— — — on Tonnage and Poundage	8	290, 1, 2
— — — Order concerning Religion. — — —	8	290
— — — Message to the Exchequer, relating to the Process against Merchants for Tonnage.	8	292
Receive a Petition against one <i>Burgess</i> , a Priest, for Misdemeanors. — — —	8	292
Their Order concerning him. — — —	8	292
— — — the Privilege of Merchants. — — —	8	293
— — — the Fast. — — —	8	293
— — — the Stay of Proceedings against Recufants. — — —	8	299
— — — Lord Lambert. — — —	8	300
— — — Debate on one of their Members, desiring to answer a Complaint against him in the House of Lords. — — —	8	300, 1
Receive an Answer from the Barons of the Exchequer about Tonnage. — — —	8	301, 2
Their Debate on the Proceedings against some Popish Priests. — — —	8	303 to 309
— — — Orders concerning Recufants. — — —	8	309
— — — extraordinary Zeal in keeping their Fast.	8	310
— — — further Debate on Mr. <i>Roller's</i> Goods being seized for Tonnage. — — —	8	310 to 318
— — — Resolution, touching a Parliament-Man having Privilege in his Goods. — — —	8	317
— — — concerning Privilege in general.	8	318
— — — Articles about Religion. — — —	8	319 to 326
Receive a Message from the King to adjourn. — — —	8	327
Refuse to obey the Command. — — —	8	327
Their Reasons for this Instance of Disobedience.	8	327
Offer a Remonstrance against Tonnage, to be put to Question by the Speaker. — — —	8	330
Their violent Behaviour to him for refusing their Remonstrance. — — —	8	331
— — — Protestation against levying the Subsidies of Tonnage, and Innovations in Religion. — — —	8	332

COMMONS, their ill Behaviour to the King's Serjeant. —————	8	332, 3
Leave the House, after sitting two Hours in Contempt of the King's Command. —	8	332, 3
Meet again the following Day, and are dissolved. —————	8	333
Elect <i>John Glanville</i> , Esq; for their Speaker, at the Parliament in <i>April</i> , 1640. — —	8	408
Made acquainted with a Letter from the <i>Scots</i> Nobility to the King of <i>France</i> , pressing him to join with them in a Rebellion against <i>England</i> . — — —	8	419
Take no Notice of this Letter, but proceed on the old Affair of Grievances. — — —	8	420
Their Plan to this Purpose. —————	8	420
— Debate on some Petitions from different Counties, complaining of Grievances. —	8	420 to 434
— Orders relating to the Proceedings in the Star-Chamber and King's Bench, against some Members of the last Parliament, —	8	434
— — — concerning Ship-Money. — — —	8	435
— Request to the Lords, concerning a Fast. —	8	435
— Resolution, with regard to the Behaviour of <i>Sir John Finch</i> the last Parliament. —	8	436
— Attendance at <i>Whitehall</i> required by the King, to hear a Speech from the Lord-Keeper. —————	8	436
— Debate thereon. —————	8	441 to 447
— Resolution to proceed with Grievances, and postpone the Supply. — — —	8	447, 8
Desire a Conference with the Lords on this Occasion. —————	8	448
Their Heads of Grievances to be enlarged upon at this intended Conference. — — —	8	450, 1
Informed of the Lords' Declaration to prefer a Supply to Grievances. — — —	8	453
Vote this Declaration to be a Breach of Privilege. —————	8	453, 4
Their Address to the Lords on this Occasion. —	8	454, 5
— further Proceedings on Grievances. — — —	8	456
— Resolutions concerning this Business. —	8	457, 8

COMMONS, receive a Message from the Lords, desiring a speedy Conference. —	8	458
Divide on this Message, and put the Question, which passed in the Negative. —	8	458
Receive a Message from the King to hasten a Supply. —	8	465, 6
Their Proceedings hereupon. —	8	466
Receive another Message to the like Purpose. —	8	466, 7
Give no immediate Answer, and thereby occasion the Dissolution of the Parliament. —	8	477
Their Bills, List of, intended to pass into Acts this Session. —	8	481, 2
List of, with the Names of the Counties or Boroughs they represented at the Opening of the Parliament, in Nov. 1640 —	9	* 14 to 16
— who succeeded such Members in this Parliament that were either disabled from sitting, or deceased. —	9	* 14 to 16
Elect <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; their Speaker. —	9	28
Their several Committees, List of. —	9	33
— Resolution concerning Mr. <i>Burton</i> , Dr. <i>Baywick</i> , and Mr. <i>Prynne</i> . —	9	34
Appoint a Fast, with the King's Consent. —	9	34
Their Order about receiving the Sacrament. —	9	34
— concerning Papists. —	9	34
— Inquiry after Projectors and Monopolists. —	9	34
— Answer to a Message from the Lords, concerning the Treaty with the Scots at <i>Ripon</i> and <i>York</i> . —	9	37
Accuse the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> of High Treason. —	9	37
Their Message to the Lords on this Occasion. —	9	37
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Francis Wndebank</i> , on account of his discharging some Popish Prisoners. —	9	37, 39
Bring over from <i>Ireland</i> Sir <i>George Ratcliffe</i> and Sir <i>Robert King</i> , as Witnesses against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	39
Their Order, with respect to the last Subsidy. —	9	39
— extraordinary Solemnity in keeping their Fast. —	9	39

COMMONS, their Devotion interrupted, and how.	9	39
Their Resolution concerning those Lords who were Petitioners to the King at York. —	9	40
— concerning a Supply. —	9	40
— about receiving the Communion.	9	41
— Request to the Bishop of <i>Lincoln</i> , touching the Communion Table. —	9	41
— Resolution, with regard to the <i>English</i> Commissioners impowered to treat with the <i>Scots</i> . —	9	41
— farther Proceedings against Sir <i>Francis Windebank</i> . —	9	41, 2
— against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	42
— Resolution against Ship-Money. —	9	42, 3
— against the Opinion of the Judges in the Star-Chamber, concerning it. —	9	43
— against Ship-writs, and the Judgment in Mr. <i>Hampden's</i> Case. —	9	43
— remarkable Message to the Judges on this Occasion. —	9	43
— Request to the King, relating to his Revenue and Expences. —	9	43, 4
— Resolution concerning the Power of the Clergy. —	9	44
— the late Canons. —	9	44
— the Benevolence granted to the King by the Clergy. —	9	44
— Committee, List of, appointed to prepare some Votes relating to the new Canons, and to inquire who were the principal Actors in this Business. —	9	45
— Power delegated to this Committee. —	9	45
— Obtain the King's Leave to enter into the Debate of his Revenue and Expences. —	9	46
— Appoint a Committee to inquire into the Breaches of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	9	46
— Their Power committed to them for this Purpose. —	9	46

COMMONS, accuse <i>William Laud</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , of High Treason. — —	9	46, 7
Their Message to the Peers on this Occasion. —	9	46, 7
— Informations against <i>Matthew Wren</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> . — — — — —	9	47
— Message to the Peers, relating to this Business. — — — — —	9	47
— Manner of admitting the Lord-Keeper <i>Finch</i> into their House on a particular Occasion. — — — — —	9	48
Accuse him of High Treason, and other Misdemeanors. — — — — —	9	48
Their Message to the Peers thereupon. — —	9	48
Accuse six of the Judges of high Crimes. — —	9	49
Their Message to the Peers on this Occasion. —	9	49
— Vote concerning a Supply. — — — — —	9	49
— Information against <i>William Peers</i> , Bishop of <i>Bath</i> and <i>Wells</i> . — — — — —	9	50
— Message to the Peers concerning him. —	9	50
Accuse <i>Sir George Ratcliffe</i> of High Treason. —	9	51
Commit him to the <i>Gatchouse</i> . — — — — —	9	51
Their Vote against the Proceedings of the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> , in the Case of Lord <i>Montmoris</i> and Lord <i>Dillon</i> . — — — — —	9	51
— against the <i>Irish</i> Judges. — — — — —	9	51
— Order, with respect to their Committees. —	9	51
Pass a Bill for four Subsidies. — — — — —	9	52
Their Order as to the Payment of them. — —	9	52
Bring in a Bill for the frequent holding of Parliaments. — — — — —	9	52
List of, excluded for being Monopolists. — —	9	52
Their Vote for relieving the Necessities of the <i>Scots</i> . — — — — —	9	52, 3
Accuse <i>Sir Robert Berkley</i> , one of the Judges of the King's Bench, of High Treason. —	9	54
Their Message to the Peers on this Occasion. —	9	54
— extreme Caution, with regard to the late Bill of Subsidies. — — — — —	9	54
— Order concerning Archbishop <i>Laud</i> . — —	9	54, 5
— Proceedings against Dr. <i>Chaffin</i> . — — —	9	55
— remarkable Division on his Account. — —	9	55

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Vote for disabling the Clergy from holding Civil Offices. — — —	9	55
Appoint a Committee for Religion. — — —	9	104
Their Articles of Impeachment against Sir <i>Francis Windebank</i> . — — —	9	109
— — — against Sir <i>George Ratcliffe</i> . — — —	9	152, 3
— Request to the Peers, concerning one <i>Goodman</i> , a Seminary Priest. — — —	9	168
Receive a Letter from the Queen, relating to the Pope's Agent in <i>London</i> . — — —	9	173, 4
Their Thanks on this Occasion. — — —	9	174
— Debate about the Precedency of the two Universities. — — —	9	182
Exhibit their Charge against Archbishop <i>Laud</i> . — — —	9	188
Their Articles of Impeachment against Dr. <i>Cosins</i> . — — —	9	193 to 197
— Proceedings in Favour of <i>Henry Burton</i> , Clerk. — — —	9	201
Press the Lords to expedite the Earl of <i>Strafford's</i> Trial. — — —	9	201, 2
Their Reasons for it. — — —	9	202
Bring in a Bill to reform the Acts and Proceed- ings of the Privy-Council. — — —	9	202
— to reform the Court of Star- Chamber. — — —	9	202
— to restrain the Clergy from med- dling with Secular Affairs. — — —	9	202
Their Request to the Lords for disbanding the <i>Irish</i> Army. — — —	9	202, 3
— for disarming the Papists. — — —	9	203
— for removing Re- cusants from Court. — — —	9	203
— further Request concerning the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . — — —	9	203
— Proceedings, with regard to some fresh Evidence against him, contained in a Pa- per procured by Sir <i>Henry Vane</i> . — — —	9	204 to 207
— Order on losing this Paper. — — —	9	209
— Discovery concerning it. — — —	9	209

COMMONS, their farther Proceedings against Lord <i>Strafford</i> . — — —	9	212, 13
Vote him guilty of High Treason. — — —	9	214
Their Resolutions in Favour of Mr. <i>Prynne</i> . — — —	9	214, 15
— — — of Dr. <i>Leighton</i> . — — —	9	215, 16
Pass the Bill of Attainder against Lord <i>Strafford</i> . — — —	9	222
Greatly offended at the Lord <i>Digby</i> for his Speech against it. — — —	9	223
Their Motion on this Account. — — —	9	223
— — — Resolutions concerning the High Commission Court at <i>York</i> . — — —	9	224
Offended at a Speech of Mr. <i>Hollis</i> , about the Scots Propositions. — — —	9	237
Their Resolutions and Sentence against him. — — —	9	237
Bring in a Bill for punishing the Members of the late Convocation. — — —	9	238
Their Fines imposed upon the principal Dignitaries, Particulars of. — — —	9	238, 9
— — — Resolutions, as to the receiving and disbursing this Money. — — —	9	238, 9
— — — Propositions concerning a Fast. — — —	9	239, 40
— — — Message to the Lords, relating to the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . — — —	9	240
Pass a Bill to restrain Bishops, &c. from meddling with Secular Affairs. — — —	9	242
Resent the King's Speech in Favour of Lord <i>Strafford</i> . — — —	9	250
Their Declaration hereupon. — — —	9	250
Informed of a Plot against the Parliament and the Peace of the Nation. — — —	9	250, 1
Their Protestation on this Account taken by all the Members of their House. — — —	9	253
Preamble to it. — — —	9	252, 3.
Requested by the Lords to prevent the Rabble from coming about both Houses in a riotous Manner. — — —	9	255
Their frivolous Answer. — — —	9	255
Send their Protestation to the Lords to be taken by them. — — —	9	255
Their Order relating to their Protestation. — — —	9	259

COMMONS, their Order relating to the Mem- bers of their House. — —	9	259
Their Order, relating to the State of the Na- tion, with regard to Arms and Ammuni- tion, to Forts and Castles. — —	9	259, 60
— Message to the Lords, on Suspicion of dangerous Practices in the Army. — —	9	260, 1
— remarkable Fright and Confusion in their House, Account of. — —	9	262
— Resolution to bring in a Bill for continu- ing the present Parliament. — —	9	262, 3
— — in Favour of <i>John Lilburn</i> . — —	9	263
Bring in a Bill for the Security of the Protestant Religion. — —	9	263
Pass a Bill of Subsidies for the Relief of the King's Army, and the Northern Parts. — —	9	263
Their Conference with the Lords, concerning some Discontents in the <i>English</i> Army. — —	9	263, 4
Order a Letter to the Army to quiet their Dis- contents. — —	9	264, 5
Their Conference with the Lords, about put- ting the Nation into a Posture of Defence. — —	9	266, 7
Pass the Bill for continuing the present Parliament	9	267
Their second Letter to the Army. — —	9	268
Bring in a Bill for raising Mariners for the De- fence of the Realm. — —	9	269
Their fearful Suspicions of being blown up in the Parliament-House. — —	9	273
— Orders on this Occasion, — —	9	273
Vote the Sum of 400,000 <i>l.</i> for the pressing Af- fairs of the Kingdom. — —	9	274
Their Request to the Peers, concerning foreign Letters. — —	9	275
— Explanation of a Passage in their Protesta- tion for the Defence of Religion. — —	9	284, 5
— Resolution concerning the Means for rai- sing the 400,000 <i>l.</i> Tax. — —	9	286
— — touching the <i>Scots</i> Propositions with regard to Church-Government. — —	9	289
— Request to the Lords, for the Removal of the Queen-Mother out of <i>England</i> . — —	9	290, 1

COMMONS, bring in a Bill for abolishing Bishops and other Dignitaries. — — —	9	291, 2, 3
Their Proceedings hereupon. — — —	9	328
— against <i>William Taylor, Esq;</i> for some bitter Expressions against them. —	9	328
— Answer to the Reasons of the Peers for retaining the Bishops' Votes in Parliament. —	9	329, 30, 1
— Reprimand to some ignorant Lay-Preachers. — — —	9	332
— Bill for restraining the Bishops from intermeddling with Secular Affairs, rejected by the Lords. — — —	9	332
— Exceptions against <i>George Lord Digby</i> for his Censure of <i>Col. Goring</i> . — — —	9	333
— against <i>Sir William Widdrington</i> and <i>Herbert Price, Esq;</i> — — —	9	333
— Proceedings and Sentence against the two last-named Gentlemen. — — —	9	333, 4
— Resolution concerning <i>Col. Goring's</i> Discovery of a Plot. — — —	9	334
Resume the Consideration of their Bill against Episcopacy. — — —	9	339
Their Senate of Alterations in the Government of the Church. — — —	9	339, 40, 1
— Preamble to the Bill for abolishing of Bishops, &c. — — —	9	341, 2
— Debate on this Bill. — — —	9	342 to 350
— Resolution concerning it. — — —	9	350
— in Favour of <i>Dr. Bastwick</i> . — — —	9	350
Bring in a Bill for restoring the late Lord <i>Strafford's</i> Children. — — —	9	355
Their Resolutions for disbanding the Army. — — —	9	355, 6
— Debate about the taking away Deans and Chapters out of the Church of England. —	9	356 to 372
— Resolutions hereupon. — — —	9	372
— further Proceedings in the Plot Affair. —	9	372, 3
Commit <i>Henry Wilmot, Esq;</i> <i>William Ashburnham, Esq;</i> and <i>Sir Hugh Pollard</i> , to Prison on this Account — — —	9	373
Their Order on receiving an Account of the Debt due to the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Armies. —	9	376

COMMONS, pass a Bill for granting Tonnage and Poundage to the King. — —	9	376
— Their Scheme for a Poll-Tax, in order to advance Money for the Payment of the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Armies. — —	9	376, 7, 8
— Proceedings relating to a Proviso of the <i>Scots</i> in the Treaty between the two Nations. —	9	378, 9
— Pass a Bill against Pluralities and Non Residence of the Clergy. — —	9	379
— Their farther Proceedings on the Bill for extirpating Episcopacy. — —	9	379, 80
— — Examination of Col. <i>Goring</i> about the Plot. — —	9	381
— — Request to the Lords, concerning foreign Letters. — —	9	382
— — Propositions to them on the State of the Nation. — —	9	386, 391
— — Request to <i>Henry Rich</i> , Earl of <i>Holland</i> , and Lord General, for executing Martial Law on such Soldiers who should mutiny. —	9	392
— — Resolutions concerning the disbanding of the Army. — —	9	392, 3
— — Message to the Lords for proceeding against the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . — —	9	394
— Pass a Bill for a Poll-Tax. — —	9	400
— — for taking away the Star-Chamber Court. — —	9	400
— — — the High Commission Court. — —	9	400
— Their earnest Endeavours with the Lords to procure the Royal Assent to the Bills. — —	9	400, 1
— Vote 10,000 <i>l.</i> for defraying the Expences of the Queen-Mother's Return into <i>France</i> . —	9	411, 12
— Their Articles of Impeachment against <i>Matthew Heron</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> . — —	9	412 to 421
— — Resolutions thereupon. — —	9	421, 2
— — Order concerning the Removal of Pictures, Croises, &c. out of Churches, and other public Places. — —	9	424
— Impeach six of the Judges for their Behaviour in the Affair of Ship-Money. — —	9	424

COMMONS, their Managers in the Affair of Ship-Money, List of. —	9 424
Their Resolutions concerning some former Breaches of Privilege. —	9 425, 6
— in Favour of the <i>Palatine</i> Family. —	9 435
— farther Resolutions, with regard to Breaches of Privilege in the Case of Mr. <i>Holles</i> , and some other Members of their House. —	9 435, 6
— Proceedings against <i>Laurence Whittacre</i> , Esq; for searching the Trunk and Papers of Sir <i>John Elliot</i> , deceased. —	9 436, 7
— Orders concerning Col. <i>Goring</i> , <i>Henry Wilmot</i> , and <i>William Ashburnham</i> , Esqrs. —	9 437
— farther Proceedings on the Episcopal Bill. —	9 437
— Resolutions for seizing the Revenues of Bishops, Deans, and Chapters. —	9 437, 8
— concerning their Maintenance. —	9 438
— concerning Church-Government —	9 438
— Conference with the Lords, on the Subject of the Ten Propositions, Account of. —	9 442, 3
— Resolution and Orders, concerning the printing and publishing Lord <i>Digby's</i> Speech, on the Bill of Attainder against the late Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . —	9 447
Command the said Speech to be burnt by the common Hangman. —	9 447
Their farther Resolution against Lord <i>Digby</i> . —	9 447, 8
Intormed of the Queen's Intention to go to the Spaw in <i>Germany</i> . —	9 448
Their Proceedings hereupon. —	9 448 to 451
— additional Propositions to be offered to the King. —	9 458
— Resolutions concerning the Army-Plot. —	9 461
— List of the Conspirators. —	9 461
— Proposals at a Conference with the Lords, about disbanding the Army. —	9 462, 3
— Bill, for a general taking of their late Protestation, rejected by the Lords. —	9 463
— Votes hereupon. —	9 463, 4
Order an Impeachment against the Bishops concerned in making the new Canons. —	9 464

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, order their Protestation to be printed	9	465
Their Conference hereupon with the Lords. —	9	465
— Order for expediting the Payment of the Poll-Tax. —	9	469
— further Request to the Lords, for staying the King's Journey into Scotland some Days longer. —	9	471
— Reasons for this Request. —	9	471, 2
Send up a Bill to the Lords for a farther Grant of Tonnage and Poundage to the King.	9	476
Their Vote against <i>Henry Percy</i> and <i>Henry Jermyn</i> , Etcrs. and <i>Sir John Suckling</i> . —	9	477
— Order for a public Thanksgiving, on account of a Peace with the <i>Scots</i> . —	9	477
— Complaint against the Queen's Capuchin Friars. —	9	478
Give Orders for better guarding the Tower of London, and the other Ports in the Kingdom. —	9	478
Their Complaint to the Lords, concerning Popish Recusants. —	9	479
Write to the Sheriffs of several Counties to hasten the Poll-Money. —	9	482
Their Resolution, to prevent the publishing Papers and Books offensive to the Parliament.	9	482
— Inquiry into the State of the Navy. —	9	483
— Order concerning it. —	9	483
Desire the Lords' Consent to a Recess. —	9	484
Refuse to comply with their Proposal in Point of Time. —	9	484
Their Reasons. —	9	484
— Reformation in Church Affairs, when first set on Foot, and in what Particulars. —	9	488, 9, 90
Keep the Thanksgiving-Day with great Solemnity at the Chapel in <i>Lincoln's Inn</i> . —	9	490
Their Reasons for deserting <i>St. Margaret's Church, Westminster</i> , on this Occasion.	9	490
— further Reformation in the Church, Account of. —	9	491
Debate, concerning the Pay of the two Colonels, <i>Abburnham</i> and <i>Pollard</i> . —	9	491, 2

COMMONS, their Order for establishing Lecturers in the Church of England. —	9	491
Requested by the Lords to join with them in an Order for performing Divine Service according to an Act of Parliament. —	9	495
Their Resolution to the contrary. —	9	495, 6
— on Mr. Pym's Report of the Proceedings of the Committee during the Recess of Parliament. —	10	6
Commit Sir John Berkley and Daniel O'Neal to Prison, on Suspicion of being concerned in the Army-Plot. —	10	6
Their Heads for a Conference with the Lords, on the Report from their Committee. —	10	6, 7
— Request to the Lords for hastening the Proceedings against the impeach'd Bishops. —	10	8
— Bill for disabling the Clergy from exercising any temporal Authority, Form of. —	10	8, 9
— Conference with the Lords, concerning the Bishops, Particulars of. —	10	12 to 17
Suspend their Committees for private Affairs. —	10	22
Their Division for a Conference, touching five vacant Bishopricks. —	10	22
— Conference with the Lords, about the Safety of the Prince of Wales, Particulars of. —	10	23
Informed of a general Rebellion of the Papists in Ireland. —	10	24
Their Resolutions hereupon. —	10	25, 6
— Bounty to Owen Conelly for the Discovery. —	10	25
Expel Henry Benson, Esq; for selling Protections. —	10	26
Borrow Money of the Citizens of London, on certain Conditions. —	10	42
Their Opinion relating to the Plea of the impeached Bishops: —	10	42
Require a peremptory Answer. —	10	42
Appoint a Guard to attend their House. —	10	43
Refuse their Consent for the Releasement of the Queen's Confessor. —	10	43, 4
Pass a Bill for laying down the Privileges of Parliament for a Season. —	10	50

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, appoint a Committee to wait on the King with a Petition and Remonstrance of the State of the Nation. — — —	10	54, 5
Their Petition, Form of. — — —	10	56 to 59
— Remonstrance of National Grievances. —	10	60 to 89
— Conference with the Peers, touching the impeached Bishops, Abstract of. — —	10	95
Solicited again to release the Queen's Confessor.	10	95
Their Resolution to the contrary. — —	10	95
— Instructions to the Committee appointed to treat with the Scots for the Relief of Ireland.	10	96
— Proceedings against some of their Members for being concerned in the Army-Plot. —	10	97
Dismiss some Watchmen, appointed by the King to attend the Parliament House. — —	10	98
Commit a Justice of Peace to the Tower on account of these Guards. — — —	10	98
Their Votes relating to some condemned Priests.	10	98
— farther Order to their Committee on the Irish Affair. — — —	10	98
Order their famous Petition and Remonstrance, of the State and Grievances of the Nation, to be printed and published. — —	10	101
Accuse Daniel O'Neil, Esq; of High Treason.	10	116, 17
Their Request to the Peers concerning the Removal of Col. Lunsford, Lieutenant of the Tower. — — —	10	120
— Character of the Colonel. — — —	10	120
Denied this Request. — — —	10	120
Their Vote and Conference hereupon. — —	10	121
— Declaration concerning this Business. —	10	121, 2, 3
— Disregard of the King's Message about raising Volunteers for the Service of Ireland.	10	135
— Answer to the Peers' Propositions concerning a Guard. — — —	10	135
— Complaint against Lord Dily. — —	10	130
— against some Gentlemen appearing in Arms near Whitehall. — —	10	136, 7
Accuse twelve Bishops of High Treason, for their Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Abience from the House of Peers.	10	140

COMMONS, their Charge against the twelve Bishops, accused of High Treason, &c.	10	142
Their Message to the Peers, concerning a Bill for taking away the Bishops' Votes in Parliament.	10	149
— Petition to the King for a Guard. —	10	149, 50, 1
— Order, on receiving no present Answer. —	10	151
— Conference with the Peers concerning their Privileges.	10	159, 60
— Uneasiness for Want of a Guard. —	10	160
— Reason for it. —	10	160
Five of their Members demanded by the King's Serjeant at Arms.	10	160
Refuse to deliver them up. —	10	160
Their Message to the King on this Occasion. —	10	160
— accused Members demanded by the King in Person.	10	164, 5
Vote this Step to be a Breach of Privilege. —	10	166
Their Declaration hereupon. —	10	166, 7, 8
— Message to the Peers, for the Removal of Sir John Byron, Lieutenant of the Tower. —	10	199
Denied this Request. —	10	199
Their Votes against Sir John, for refusing his Attendance on Parliament, according to a Summons for that Purpose. —	10	201, 2
— Declaration for putting the Kingdom into a Posture of Defence. —	10	206, 7, 8
Renew their Request to the Peers for the Removal of Sir John Byron. —	10	213
Their Objections to this Gentleman. —	10	213, 14
— Complaint against George Lord Digby, for appearing in Arms at Amstellon upon Thames.	10	215
— Resolutions concerning him. —	10	216, 17
— Declaration, setting forth the Breach of Privilege in the Affair of the Five accused Members.	10	221 to 226
Requested by the Peers to join with them in an Address of Thanks to the King, for his kind Message concerning Grievances. —	10	228
Their Conference with them about the Town of Hull, and the Magazine there. —	10	228, 9

COMMONS, their Message and Request to the Peers, concerning the Report of an intended Accusation of the Queen. —	10	229
Refuse to join with them in their Answer to the King's last Message. —	10	229
Their Addition to the Answer, Substance of. }	10	229, 30,
————— rejected by the Peers. —	10	232
————— Particulars of. —	10	232
Appoint Mr. <i>Pymme</i> to manage a Conference with the Peers, on Occasion of some Petitions from several Counties, for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	233
Their Order of Thanks to this Gentleman for his Speech concerning this Business. —	10	251
— Charge against <i>James Stuart Duke of Richmond</i> . —	10	254, 5, 6
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Edward Dering</i> , for printing his Speeches. —	10	270, 1
— Debate on the Power of the Militia. —	10	280, 1, 2
Dissatisfied with the King's Answer, about passing the Bill to take away the Bishops' Votes. —	10	283
Their Reasons for the speedy obtaining the Royal Assent. —	10	283
— List of Persons nominated to be Lieutenants of the several Counties in <i>England</i> and <i>Wales</i> , to command the Militia. —	10	287, 8, 9
— Answer to the King's Complaint of a Passage in Mr. <i>Pymme's</i> Speech on Grievances	10	289, 90
— Impeachment against Sir <i>Edward Herbert</i> , Attorney-General. —	10	296, 7
— Vote and Reasons for opening an intercepted Letter of Lord <i>Digby's</i> to the Queen	10	298
— Resolutions, concerning Privy-Counsellors and Officers of State. —	10	298, 9
— Proceedings against the impeach'd Bishops at their Trial. —	10	303 to 307
— Resentment against them, Account of. —	10	314
— Articles of Impeachment against <i>George Lord Digby</i> . —	10	318, 19

COMMONS, their Support of their Accusation, Manner of.	10	319, 20
Order the impeached Bishops to be heard at the Bar of their House.	10	330
Their Votes for putting the Nation into a Posture of Defence.	10	360, 1, 2
— Answer to the King's Reply, concerning Mr. Pymme's Speech relating to Passes into <i>Ireland</i> .	10	362 to 366
— Votes, in Consequence of a Message from the King, relating to <i>Ireland</i> and the Militia.	10	369, 70
— Propositions concerning <i>Hull</i> and the Northern Counties.	10	372
— Resolutions against the impeached Bishops	10	374
— Conference with the Peers, concerning an extraordinary Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> .	10	390, 1
— Resentment on this Occasion.	10	391
— Articles of Impeachment against <i>George Benyon</i> , Citizen of <i>London</i> .	10	394, 5
— farther Charge against him.	10	396, 7
— Declaration of public Grievances, with their Remedies.	10	403 to 414
— Order concerning the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> .	10	417
— Message to the Peers, concerning Sir <i>Edward Dering</i> .	10	424
Impeach Sir <i>William Wilmer</i> , Knt. of high Crimes, &c.	10	425
Their principal Complaint against him.	10	425
— Conference with the Peers, about removing the Garrison of <i>Hull</i> to <i>London</i> .	10	426
— Generosity to <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; their speaker.	10	427
— Resolutions concerning the King's Resentment against the Earls of <i>Essex</i> and <i>Holland</i> .	10	434
— Observations on a Petition from the <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentry to the King, for continuing the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> .	10	455
— Resentment on this Occasion.	10	455

COMMONS, their Articles of Impeachment against Sir Edward Dering, for promoting the <i>Kentish</i> Petition. — —	10	458, 461
Their Charge further aggravated. — —	10	462, 465
— Message to the Peers for hastening the Trial of Lord Digby. — —	10	471
— farther Proceedings in the Affair of the <i>Kentish</i> Petition. — —	10	476, 7
— Present to the Earl of Ormond, for a Victory obtained by him over the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> . — —	10	486
— Propositions at a Conference with the Peers, concerning Popish Recusants. —	10	509, 10
Impeach Sir George Strode, and Richard Spencer, Esq. for being concerned in the <i>Kentish</i> Petition. — —	10	511
Their Resolution in Favour of the Children of Sir Charles Coote, one of the <i>English</i> Commanders against the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. —	10	515
— Appoint a Committee to consider of the Form of the King's Oath. — —	10	517
Their Votes against the King's requiring the Attendance of Capt. Philip Skippon, or any other Subject. — —	10	531
— List of Commissioners sent down to <i>Hull</i> and <i>Lincolnsire</i> , to dispatch their Orders in those Parts. — —	11	62
— Diligence in contriving Means to raise Money. — —	11	62
— Distress for Money, and Order for raising it. — —	11	128
— Order for summoning all their Members to appear in the House by a certain Day. —	11	135
— Penalty for Default, and how to be applied. —	11	135
— Gratuity to Mr. Rushworth, employed in divers Messages to <i>York</i> . — —	11	183
— Informations concerning the King's raising Troops. — —	11	189
Begin a Subscription for Money and Horses to oppose the King. — —	11	189

COMMONS, their Vote against nine Peers at York, for disobeying a Summons of Parliament.	II	195
— Their Informations from Holland, of Stores and Artillery bought there for the King's Use.	II	195, 6
— Order against printing seditious Pamphlets.	II	207
— absent Members, Number of, on a Call of their House.	II	207
— Vote on this Occasion.	II	207
— Amendment of the Nineteen Propositions presented to the King for Peace.	II	255, 6
— Informations relating to Newcastle, and the Forces put in there for the King.	II	261, 2
Impeach Sir Richard Gurney, Lord Mayor of London, for proclaiming the King's Commission of Array, &c.	II	267, 8
— Their Articles of Impeachment against Henry Hastings, Esq; Sir Richard Halsford, Sir John Bale, and John Pate, Esq; for executing the said Commission.	II	276 to 279
Exhibit to the Peers a farther Impeachment against Sir Richard Gurney.	II	282
— Their Proceedings against him at his Trial before the Peers.	II	326 to 333
— farther Proceedings against him.	II	338, 9, 40, 368
Expel Sir Ralph Hopton from their House, for executing the King's Commission of Array.	II	364
— Their Vote to support the Earl of Essex with their Lives and Fortunes.	II	370, 1
Impeach William Seymour Marquis of Hertford, Spencer Compton Earl of Northampton, and Henry Hastings, Esq; of High Treason.	II	371
— Their Answer to a Message from the King, concerning the Supplies for Ireland.	II	374 to 380
— Order hereupon.	II	380
Receive two extraordinary Petitions from the County of Kent, approving the Proceedings of Parliament.	II	407, 8, 9
— Their Answer by their Speaker.	II	409, 10
		COM-

COMMONS, their Impeachment of High Treason against <i>James Lord Strange</i> . ———	11	420, 1, 2
Impeach <i>William Seymour Marquis of Hertford</i> , and fourteen others, of High Treason. —	11	425, 6
Pass a Bill for settling the Government and Liturgy of the Church of <i>England</i> . — —	11	445
Their strict Order relating to their absent Members. ———	12	1
— Divisions, List of, from <i>June to October</i> , 1642. ———	12	1
The Thinness of their House at this Time accounted for. ———	12	2, 3
List of, expell'd in <i>August and September</i> , 1642. —	12	3, 4, 5
Their Proceedings against Sir <i>John Evelyn</i> for demurring to a Vote of the House. — —	12	5, 6
Their liberal Present to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> for his Conduct. ———	12	31
— — — — — to the Soldiers under his Command. ———	12	31
— Objections against the King's Adjournment of <i>Michaelmas Term</i> , in 1642. — —	12	40
— Votes in Answer to his Reply, concerning his March to <i>Brentford</i> . — —	12	53, 4
Expel Sir <i>Sidney Montague</i> , Member for <i>Huntingdonshire</i> , and commit him to the Tower, for refusing to take the Oath of Association to live and die with the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . —	12	71
Their remarkable Divisions on some Propositions for Peace. ———	12	115, 16
— Endeavours to render odious the King's Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> , relating to Peace. ———	12	118, 19
— Introduction to the City's Petition, read at a Common-Hall. ———	12	119, 20
— Remarks upon the King's Answer there, } and some Speeches in Opposition to it. }	12	122, 7, 8, 134, 5
— Order for preventing Provisions, &c. going to the King's Army at <i>Oxford</i> . ———	12	141
Appoint a Committee for sequestering the Estates of Royalists. ———	12	162

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

171

Vol. Page.

COMMONS, their Votes for disbanding the King's and Parliament's Forces previous to a Treaty for Peace. —	12	163, 4
Their Reasons to this Purpose. —	12	164, 5
— Resolution in Consequence thereof. —	12	165, 6
— remarkable Votes with regard to the Anniversary of the King's Accession. —	12	209
— Divisions about the <i>Oxford</i> Treaty. —	12	209, 10
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Hugh Cholmley</i> , for deserting the Parliament. —	12	238
— Message to the Peers, touching a Breach of Privilege. —	12	239
— Propositions to them, concerning the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , and the Support of their Army. —	12	246, 7
— Vote, in Opposition to the Peers, concerning Mr. <i>Martin</i> , who had seized two of the King's Horses. —	12	251
— severe Order against Commissioners of Sequestration refusing to act. —	12	256
— Order for ascertaining the Price of Malt Liquor. —	12	258
— Method of raising Money by an Excise laid on divers Commodities. —	12	258, 9
— Vote, in Consequence of a Letter from <i>Buckinghamshire</i> , concerning plundering by the King's Troops. —	12	261
— against Papists. —	12	262
— for making a new Great Seal. —	12	262
— for accusing the Queen of High Treason. —	12	266
— Reason for being so exasperated against her. —	12	266
— farther Extension of the Excise, Account of. —	12	267
— Divisions, relating to the Regalia in <i>Westminster</i> Abbey. —	12	276, 7
— Proposals to the Peers, concerning the King's Proclamation again the Parliament. —	12	314, 316
Suspect the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> to be concerned in Mr. <i>Waller's</i> Plot. —	12	318
Their Request to the Peers on this Occasion. —	12	318

COM.

COMMONS, expel Mr. <i>Waller</i> from their House, on account of his being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. — — —	12	324
Their Severity to two other of the Conspirators. — — —	12	325
Receive Information of Sir <i>John Hotham's</i> Design to give up <i>Hull</i> to the King. — — —	12	325
Their Resolutions thereupon. — — —	12	325
Order a new Great Seal to be made without the Privy of the Peers. — — —	12	325
Their Proceedings against Sir <i>John Hotham</i> and his Son. — — —	12	335
— — — against Mr. <i>Martin</i> , for treasonable Language against the King and Royal Family. — — —	12	373
— — — Examination of Sir <i>John Hotham</i> and his Son, previous to their Trial. — — —	12	379 to 381
Expel them their House, and commit them. — — —	12	380, 1
Their Examination of Sir <i>Edward Bainton</i> , touching his Charge against Mr. <i>Pymme</i> for indirect Practices. — — —	12	381, 2
— — — Vote against Sir <i>Edward</i> on this Occasion. — — —	12	382
— — — farther Reasons to induce the Peers, to consent to a new Great Seal. — — —	12	420, 1
— — — Objections to a Proposal of the Peers concerning the Manner of treating with the Prince <i>D'Harcourt</i> , the French Ambassador. — — —	12	453, 4, 5
— — — extraordinary Respect shewed to the Memory of Mr. <i>Pymme</i> , Account of. — — —	12	461, 2, 3
Take upon them to nominate all the High Sheriffs in <i>England</i> . — — —	12	476
Their Order to the Commissioners of the Great Seal on this Occasion — — —	12	476
— — — farther Expulsion of Members, with the Reasons assigned for such a Course, Particulars of. — — —	13	7, 8, 9
— — — Account of a Project for a Treaty between the King and the City of <i>Lombard</i> . — — —	13	9 to 14
— — — Votes thereupon. — — —	13	14, 15
Impeach Lord <i>Goring</i> of High Treason. — — —	13	17
Their farther Expulsion of Members, Account of. — — —	13	28, 9

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND. 173

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, receive Advice of the Entry of the <i>Scots into England.</i> —	13	34
Their Present to the Messenger of this News. —	13	34
With the King at <i>Oxford</i> , in <i>January 1643</i> , List of. —	13	73, 4, 5
In his Service, or otherwise absent, List of. —	13	76, 7
Propose an Oath of Secrecy to be taken by the <i>English and Scots Commissioners</i> appoint- ed to manage the common Cause. —	13	122
Their Declaration and Vote in order for Peace. —	13	130, 1
Reasons in Support of their Oath of Secrecy. —	13	133 to 138
for referring Propositions of Peace to the joint Committees of both King- doms. —	13	139 to 143
further Reasons urged to this Purpose. —	13	145, 6
extraordinary Diligence in raising Money to support their Armies. —	13	165
Reject an Ordinance of the Peers, for further continuing the joint Committees of both Kingdoms. —	13	189
Recommend to them one of their own framing. —	13	189, 90
Their Message for settling this Point. —	13	194
Answer to the Peers' Reasons for rejecting their Amendments in the Ordinance. —	13	197, 8
farther Proceedings on this Business. —	13	202, 206
Appoint a Committee of Ways and Means for supporting the Parliament's Army. —	13	209
Their Vote against the Peers, concerning a Breach of Privilege. —	13	218, 19
Accuse Lord <i>Hunston</i> of High Treason. —	13	245, 6
Impeach Sir <i>Robert Heath</i> , Sir <i>John Bankes</i> , Sir <i>Robert Foster</i> , and Sir <i>John Glanville</i> , of High Treason. —	13	257
Seize upon the King's Magazine of Plate in the Tower. —	13	294
Their Proposal for coining it. —	13	294
Opposed therein by the Peers. —	13	294
Their Proceedings against Archbishop <i>Laud</i> . —	13	335
strange Message to the Peers to expedite their Bill of Attainder against him. —	13	335, 6
joint Endeavours with the Assembly of Divines in settling Religion. —	13	342

COM.

COMMONS, their Reasons in Point of Law, offered to the Peers, for expediting the Attainder against the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> .	13	365 to 369
Their Debate on the sad Condition of the Kingdom, by the Continuance of the War.	13	375, 6, 7
— Vote for bringing in an Ordinance to prohibit either House from holding any Office, Civil or Military.	13	377
— artful Design therein, Account of.	13	377, 8
— Debate on this important Affair.	13	380 to 386
Carry their Point in passing this Self-denying Ordinance.	13	386
Their Answer to the Peers' Reasons against it.	13	389, 90
— Ordinance rejected by that House.	13	393
— Resentment on this Occasion.	13	393, 4
Pass an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	401
Vote Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> to be Commander in Chief of the Parliament's Army.	13	402
Their Arguments in Favour of this Appointment.	13	402, 3
— Proceedings, with regard to the Choice of Colonels.	13	403
— — — — — to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> .	13	403
— Message to the Peers, concerning some Amendments made by that House, in the Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	404 to 407
— Importunity with them for passing this Ordinance.	13	407, 8
— Address, by the Speaker, to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , on his being appointed General.	13	410, 11
— Declaration for supporting the Peerage.	13	428
— farther Assurances to this Purpose.	13	429, 30
Pass an Ordinance for granting an additional Power to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> .	13	432
Their Message to the Peers for obtaining their Consent.	13	434, 5
— liberal Grant to the Elector <i>Palatine</i> .	13	463
Nominate Capt. <i>Batten</i> Chief Commander at Sea.	13	473

COMMONS, their Contempt of the Peers by this Appointment. —	13	473
Their Message to them for laying Siege to <i>Oxford</i> . —	13	473, 4
Order for relieving such of their Members who had lost their Estates by the Civil War. —	13	493, 4
List of, to whom this Appointment was made. —	13	494
Their Order, concerning Gen. <i>Cromwell's</i> Continuance in the Army. —	13	498
Punishment inflicted on Mr. <i>Cranford</i> for aspersing some of their Members. —	14	22
Determination, concerning a Complaint of Lord <i>Savile</i> , against Mr. <i>Hollis</i> and Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , on Account of their Behaviour in the <i>Oxford</i> Treaty. —	14	22
Present to <i>David Leslie</i> , one of the <i>Scotts</i> Generals, for his Success in <i>Herefordshire</i> . —	14	28
Commit two of their Members, Sir <i>Lewis Dives</i> and Mr. <i>Giles Strangways</i> , to the Tower, and for what. —	14	43
Pass an Ordinance for the absolute Sale of all Delinquents' Estates. —	14	43, 4
Their Arguments with the Peers at a Conference for obtaining their Consent. —	14	44
Displeased at them for admitting Lord <i>Savile</i> to Bail. —	14	66
Their Reasons against it. —	14	66
Request for his Recombitment. —	14	66
Votes, in Consequence of some Complaints from <i>Yorkshire</i> against the <i>Scotts</i> Army there. —	14	81 to 84
List of Promotions and Grants to certain Members of both Houses, to be insisted upon in their intended Propositions for Peace. —	14	138, 9, 40
Message to the Peers, concerning a Peace with the King. —	14	142
Vote for reducing the Number of Horse in the <i>Scotts</i> Army. —	14	243
Reasons for such Reduction. —	14	246, 7
Order thereupon. —	14	248

COMMONS, their Resolutions on the King's Letter, concerning the Earl of <i>Glamorgan's</i> Treaty with the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. — —	14	249, 50
Their Vote for abolishing the Court of Wards, and how occasioned. — —	14	264, 5
Issue out new Writs for supplying Vacancies in their House. — — — —	14	306
Their Debate thereon. — — — —	14	306, 7
— Resolution, with regard to the Choice of Persons to be elected. — —	14	307
— Fine imposed on Sir <i>John Goodricke</i> , for releasing him from the Tower. — —	14	321
— Declaration, in Answer to some Papers of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, concerning Propositions for Peace. — — — —	14	347 to 353
— Reward to Mr. <i>Fogge</i> , for bringing the News of the Surrender of <i>Ruthin</i> Castle to the Parliament's Forces. — —	14	357
— Repentment against the Assembly of Divines, and how occasioned. — —	14	359, 60
— Narrative of the Matter of Fact. — —	14	360 to 363
Require an Answer thereto. — — — —	14	363
Their Questions proposed to them, concerning the <i>Jus Divinum</i> of Church-Government. — —	14	363, 4, 5
— Resolutions to prevent a Treaty of Peace between the King and their Army. — —	14	365, 6
— — — — touching the Disposal of the King, on his coming to the <i>Scots</i> Army before <i>Newark</i> . — — — —	14	385, 6
— Conference with the Peers on this Occasion, Particulars of. — — — —	14	395, 6, 7
— Vindication of Sir <i>John Evelyn</i> , touching some Words spoke by him at this Conference against the Authority of the House of Peers. — — — —	14	402, 3, 4
Discharge Capt. <i>Massej</i> from Prison, who had been committed by the Peers for opening the Letters of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners. — —	14	401
Their Answer to a Petition of the City of <i>London</i> , concerning Independents, and a good Correspondence with the <i>Scots</i> . — — — —	14	428

COMMONS, their Vote upon a Letter of the King's to the Marquis of <i>Omond</i> , setting forth his Reasons for going to the <i>Scots</i> Army.	14	445
Their Letter to the Commissioners of <i>Scotland</i> , requiring an Account of the Arrears of Money due to them.	14	445, 6, 7
Banish the two Princes, <i>Rupert</i> and <i>Maurice</i> , by a Vote of their House.	14	473
Their Instructions to the Judges of Assize for the Summer Circuit in 1646.	14	475 to 478
Proceedings for suppressing scandalous Pamphlets against the <i>Scots</i> .	15	63
Votes for paying 100,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army, and for satisfying their further Demands.	15	64
Vote for discontinuing the Pensions to their Members.	15	64
for paying another 100,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army.	15	65
Orders for the Time of Payment.	15	65
Vote for a third Sum of 100,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army.	15	76
for a fourth Sum, of like Value.	15	88
Resolution, as to the Time for Payment thereof.	15	88
for borrowing 200,000 <i>l.</i> of the City of <i>London</i> .	15	95
Proceedings on this Occasion.	15	96, 7
Apprehensions of a Rupture between their Army and the <i>Scots</i> .	15	163
Orders thereupon.	15	163
Answer to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners' Papers claiming a joint Right in disposing of the King's Person.	15	172 to 215
relented by the Commissioners, and how.	15	215
Success in raising the first Payment of 200,000 <i>l.</i> for the <i>Scots</i> Army.	15	216
Resolution, touching Security for the Remainder.	15	217.

COMMONS, their Allowance for the King's Expences in his Journey from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	268
— Their Gratuities to sundry Members for their Sufferings, by opposing the King in the third Year of his Reign.	15	277, 8
— Respect to the Memory of <i>Sir Miles Ho-</i> <i>bart</i> .	15	278
— Votes for regulating the Officers under <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> .	15	331, 2
— pious Resolution in Consequence thereof.	15	332
— Proceedings about reducing the Army, &c.	15	332
— Vote for restraining the King's Friends from Access to him at <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	334
— Answer to a Petition of the Officers in <i>Sir</i> <i>Thomas Fairfax's Army</i> , concerning their Pay, &c.	15	341
— Examination of some Troopers, concern- ing a Letter by them delivered to Major- General <i>Skippon</i> , exclaiming against the Parliament.	15	359, 60
— Debate on this Business.	15	360, 1, 2
— Styled the Supreme Authority of the Nation, by a Petition directed to them.	15	374
— Their Resentment against it, Account of.	15	374
— Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>Lon-</i> <i>don</i> , touching the Differences between the Parliament and Army.	15	422
— disinterested Votes, with regard to their own Members.	15	422, 3
— Order for doubling the Guards about both Houses, on Account of the Army's near Approach to <i>London</i> .	15	449
— for placing <i>Halberts</i> , &c. for their Defence.	15	449
— List of, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors	15	470, 1, 2, 3
— Their Votes in Favour of the Army, and in what Particulars.	15	497
— Proceedings relating to the Eleven Mem- bers of their House, charged as above.	16	28, 9

COMMONS, their Resolutions for disabling all		
Persons who had adhered to the King		
from sitting as Members. — —	16	100
Give Leave to the Eleven impeached Members		
to absent themselves from the House for		
six Months. — — — —	16	161, 2
Their Motives to this Resolution. — —	16	162
Deserted by their Speaker, Mr. <i>Lenthall</i> . —	16	183
Elected <i>Henry Pelham</i> , Esq; in his room. —	16	183
Present him to the Peers for their Approbation.	16	183
Their Proceedings on this Occasion. — —	16	184
Recall their Eleven Members, impeached by		
the Army, to sit and vote in the House.	16	195
Reject an Ordinance of the Peers, for making		
void all Proceedings during the Absence		
of the two Speakers. — — — —	16	241
Give their Consent to the said Ordinance, and		
why. — — — —	16	274
Their Reasons for insisting upon the same Pro-		
positions of Peace to be sent to the King		
at <i>Hampton-Court</i> , as were sent to <i>New-</i>		
<i>castle</i> . — — — —	16	276
— Proceedings against Sir <i>John Maynard</i> ,		
and <i>John Glynne</i> , Esq; Recorder of <i>Lon-</i>		
<i>don</i> , two of the impeached Members. —	16	293, 4
Impeach Sir <i>John Gayre</i> , Lord Mayor of <i>Lon-</i>		
<i>don</i> , of High Treason, and commit him		
to the Tower. — — — —	16	308, 9
— <i>James Earl of Suffolk</i> , with six other		
Peers, of High Treason. — — — —	16	317
Their Preamble to the Propositions of Peace,		
intended to be sent to the King at <i>Hamp-</i>		
<i>ton-Court</i> . — — — —	16	324
Receive Intelligence of the King's Escape from		
<i>Hampton-Court</i> . — — — —	16	324
Their extraordinary Vote thereupon. — —	16	339
— Instructions to the Commissioners appoint-		
ed to collect the Arrears owing upon an		
Assessment for Pay of the Army. — —	16	476, 7, 8
— further Orders for abolishing the Observa-		
tion of <i>Christmas</i> . — — — —	16	478, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their remarkable Order for laying down their Privileges. ———	16	487, 8
Their Votes against any further Address to the King. ———	16	488, 490
—— Debate thereon. ———	16	491, 2, 3
—— Order for removing all suspicious Persons from about the King. ———	16	493
Impeach Sir <i>John Maynard</i> of High Treason. —	16	500
Their Proceedings against the Seven Lords lately set at Liberty. ———	16	504
—— Charge against Sir <i>John Maynard</i> . ———	16	505 to 510
—— Charge against <i>John Glynn</i> , Esq; Recorder of <i>London</i> . ———	16	512 to 516
—— Declaration, setting forth their Reasons for making no farther Address to the King —	17	2 to 24
How answered by the King, and an anonymous Writer. ———	17	27 to 42
Their Order for conferring new Titles and Offices upon <i>Thomas Lord Fairfax</i> . ———	17	81
Impeach <i>James Bunce</i> of High Treason, and commit him. ———	17	85
Their Articles of Impeachment against Sir <i>John Gayre</i> . ———	17	96 to 103
—— against Alderman <i>Adams</i> . ———	17	112
—— Votes, relating to the Settlement of the Nation. ———	17	122
—— in Consequence of a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> , concerning their impeached Aldermen. ———	17	173
—— Request to the City, touching their Arrears due to the Army. ———	17	173
—— Resolution for treating again with the King, and upon what Grounds. ———	17	174
—— Resolution for dropping their Impeachment against Sir <i>John Gayre</i> , late Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> , the Three Aldermen, the seven Lords, and their own Members. ———	17	212
Restore the late impeached Members of their House to their Seats in Parliament. ———	17	226

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Debate on that Occasion. —	17	226, 7, 8
Their Answer to a Petition from <i>Surry</i> . —	17	229
— Estimate of a Charge of maintaining a Troop of Horse. —	17	230
— Debate on a Motion for seizing some of the most considerable Royalists, in order to procure the Release of such of their Members who had been taken Prisoners by Lord <i>Goring's</i> Army. —	17	236, 7
— Debate on a Motion for obliging some new Officers to take the Covenant. —	17	237, 8
— upon an Information of a Design to murder the King. —	17	239 to 242
— Examination of Major <i>Rolph</i> , touching a Design against the King's Life. —	17	259
— Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> , for a personal Treaty with the King. —	17	266, 7, 8
— Answer to a Petition from the Trinity-House, and to another from the Watermen upon <i>Thames</i> , to the same Purpose. —	17	272, 3
— Agreement to a Resolution of the Peers, for vacating some former Votes forbidding all Addresses to the King. —	17	274
— Debate upon a Motion for a personal Treaty with the King. —	17	276 to 279
— Resolution for requiring the King's Assent to the Three Propositions previous to a Treaty. —	17	279
— Answer to some Sea Commanders who had offered their service to reduce the revolted Ships. —	17	283
— Vote against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , and the Earls of <i>Holland</i> and <i>Peterborough</i> , who had taken up Arms in Favour of the King. —	17	292
— Answer to a Petition from sundry Inhabitants of the City of <i>London</i> , against making Peace with the King without previous Security. —	17	298, 9
— Vote against the Scots Army for invading <i>England</i> in 1648. —	17	306
— against those who invited them. —	17	309

COMMONS, the Occasion of their passing this last		
Vote, Account of. ———	17	309, 10
— Their Reasons for insisting upon the King's Assent	17	334, 5
to the Three Propositions before a Treaty. —	17	335, 6
— Votes in Consequence thereof. —	17	335, 6
— Drop their Resolution concerning the Three Pro-		
positions, and agree with the Peers for a		
personal Treaty with the King in the <i>Isle</i>		
of <i>Wight</i> . ———	17	348
— Their Resolutions in Favour of Col. <i>Lilbourne</i> .	17	356
— Debate about chusing a Member to join		
with the Earl of <i>Middlesex</i> and Mr. <i>Bulk-</i>		
<i>ley</i> to wait on the King with the Votes for a		
personal Treaty. —	17	357, 8
— Appeal to the General Assembly of the		
Church of <i>Scotland</i> , against the Declara-		
tion of their Committee of Estates. —	17	373 to 381
— Debate on a Motion for declaring the Prince		
of <i>Wales</i> a Rebel and a Traitor. —	17	384
— Reasons for laying this Motion aside. —	17	384, 5
— Censure against such as should assist the		
Prince in the present War. —	17	385
— Order for preventing a Loan being sent him		
by the City, pursuant to his Request. —	17	385
— Debate on a Petition from the City of <i>Lon-</i>		
<i>don</i> for a personal Treaty with the King,		
as a Means to redress their Grievances. —	17	391
— Debate on a Petition from the Reformadoes.	17	392
— Answer to the latter. —	17	392
— to the former. —	17	393, 4
— Debate thereupon. —	17	394, 5
— Interposition in Favour of Major <i>Rolph</i> ,		
who had been committed for an Attempt		
to murder the King. —	17	402
— farther Regard for him, Instance of. —	17	402
— Repentment against Mr. <i>Osborne</i> and Mr.		
<i>Dowdes</i> , his Accusers. —	17	402
— Debate on a Motion for censuring Sir <i>John</i>		
<i>Hippesley</i> and Mr. <i>Bulkley</i> , touching their		
Proceedings with the King in <i>Carisbrooke</i>		
Castle, in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . —	17	403, 4, 5

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Vote for returning Sir <i>John</i> <i>John Hippeley</i> and Mr. <i>Bulkley</i> Thanks, and approving their Conduct. ———	17	405
— Objections and Alterations to the Peers' Votes for a personal Treaty. — —	17	412, 13
— Order for preventing any Suspicion of the Marquis of <i>Argyle</i> having concurred with the <i>Scots</i> in their Invasion. — —	17	420
— Resolution for applying to the public Ser- vice one Half of the remaining Money due to the Kingdom of <i>Scotland</i> . — —	17	420, 1
— Proceedings against Capt. <i>Haliburton</i> , a Messenger to the King from the <i>Scots</i> Par- liament. ———	17	421, 2
— Affront put upon the King, Instance of.	17	422
— Debate, concerning the Disposal of the Prisoners taken at the Surrender of <i>Col-</i> <i>chester</i> . ———	17	432, 3
— Order for a Gratuity to Mr. <i>John Rush-</i> <i>worth</i> , Secretary to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> . —	17	433
— Debate on the Instructions to the Com- missioners appointed to treat with the King. ———	17	434, 5, 6
— Resolution, touching the Disposal of the <i>Scots</i> common Soldiers taken Prisoners in <i>Lancashire</i> . ———	17	444, 5
— Disrespect to the Lords' Messengers, In- stances of. ———	17	445
— Order for a Call of their House. ———	17	445
— Preamble to a Declaration, setting forth the Reasons thereof. — —	17	446
— liberal Grant to Col. <i>Lilbourne</i> , as a Re- compence for his Services, &c. —	17	446
— Resolution, concerning the Disposal of 10,000 <i>l.</i> borrowed for the Expence of the Treaty. ———	17	447
— Debate on the King's Desire that no one Proposition be binding, if the Treaty break off upon another. ———	17	478 to 480
— on his own Propositions of Peace sent to both Houses. — —	18	18 to 20
		COM-

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Debate on a Letter from Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> , desiring Payment of the Arrears due to his Army. ———	18	22
Their Order for settling 4000 <i>l.</i> a Year on Lord <i>Fairfax</i> . ———	18	23
— Debate on a Motion for ordering Lord Ad- miral <i>Warwick</i> to come up to <i>London</i> . —	18	23, 4
— on a Letter from the Lord <i>Goring</i> , touching an Impeachment against him. —	18	24, 5
— on sundry Petitions for immediate Justice upon Delinquents. ———	18	32 to 35
— Order for a Charge against Mr. <i>Dowcet</i> , on Account of his accusing Major <i>Ralph</i> . —	18	55
— for a Supply for the Fleet under the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> . ———	18	56
— Resolution for an Adjournment, at the Request of the Speaker. ———	18	66, 7
— Debate thereupon. ———	18	67, 8, 9
Revoke this Resolution, at the Request of the Lords. ———	18	69
Their Vote of Thanks to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> . —	18	75
— Debate on the Charge against Mr. <i>Dowcet</i> . —	18	75, 6, 7
— on a Motion for lengthening the Time allotted for the Treaty with the King. —	18	84, 5
— on the Propositions concerning Delinquents. ———	18	85, 6
— concerning Free-Quarter. ———	18	86, 7
— on Occasion of the Proceedings in the Treaty being put into Print. ———	18	100, 1
— on the King's Answer concerning Episcopacy. ———	18	101, 2, 3
— Vote, touching the Unsatisfactoriness there- of. ———	18	103
— Resolution on the King's Answer, as to the Sale of Bishops' Lands. ———	18	107, 8
— Exceptions to his Answer, concerning Church-Government and abolishing of Bishops. ———	18	108, 9
— Resolution on the King's Answer con- cerning the Directory and the Book of Common Prayer. ———	18	109

COMMONS, their Resolution concerning the Articles of Religion. —————	18	110
Their Debate on the King's Answer, touching the Allowance of the Popish Religion to the Queen and her Family. —————	18	110, 111
Resolution on this Point. —————	18	111
Debate concerning the Covenant. — — —	18	111, 112
Resolution thereupon. —————	18	112
Debate on the seven Delinquents proposed by the Lords to be proceeded against capitally. —————	18	113, 114
touching a proper Guard for the Parliament. —————	18	132, 3
on naming the seven Delinquents to be excepted from Pardon. —————	18	134 to 135
Resolution, with regard to those Persons named in the first Branch of the Propositions concerning Delinquents. —————	18	138, 9
List of those Lords and Gentlemen designed for Banishment. —————	18	145
Resolution concerning those who had engaged in the War against the Parliament, since January, 1647-8. —————	18	145
Fine imposed upon the Duke of Hamilton. —————	18	145
Resolutions upon the King's last Answer concerning the Church. —————	18	146, 7
Vote on the King's Answers concerning the Proceedings of Lord Ormond in Ireland. —	18	158
Debate on the Army's Remonstrance, demanding Justice against the King, &c. —	18	238, 9
Order for raising Money for the Service of the Fleet. —————	18	253
for committing the Duke of Hamilton close Prisoner to Windsor Castle. —	18	253, 4
Debate on Lord Fairfax's Letter to Col. Hammond, requiring his Attendance at St. Albans. —————	18	255, 6
on the King's Answers to the Propositions of Peace. —————	18	286, 7
Resolution for adjourning the Consideration thereof. —————	18	287

COMMONS, their Answer to the Sheriffs of <i>London</i> , concerning Lord <i>Fairfax's</i> Demand on that City. —	18	289
Their Attempt for stopping his March thither. —	18	289, 90
Resume the Consideration of the King's Answers	18	290
Their farther Debate thereon. —	18	290, 1, 2
— second Adjournment of this Business. —	18	293
Informed of the King's Removal to <i>Hurst</i> Castle by the Army. —	18	293
Their Vote on this Occasion. —	18	295
— further Debate on the King's Answers to the Propositions of Peace. —	18	301 to 446
Resolutions in Favour of the Treaty. —	18	446
— Usage by the Army on this Occasion, } Account of. —	18	447 to 453 465
Appoint a Committee to expostulate with Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , upon the Violence done to their Members. —	18	457
Their Compliments to Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> , for his Service in <i>Scotland</i> . —	18	461
— Resolution for proceeding upon the Army's last Proposals. —	18	463
— small Number betwixt this Resolve and the Beheading of the King, Account of. —	18	463
— Revocation of their former Proceedings, concerning the impeached Members and the Treaty. —	18	464, 5
Imprisoned and secluded by the Army in <i>December</i> , 1648, List of. —	18	467 to 471
Attending the House, their Votes for vacating all former ones, touching a personal Treaty with the King. —	18	471
Their Order to the Lord-General for keeping the King in safe Custody. —	18	472
— Debate on bringing the King to a judicial Trial. —	18	478
— Resolution thereupon. —	18	478, 9
Who dissented to the Vote for an Accommodation with the King, List of. —	18	482, 3, 4
Their Vote, declaring it Treason in the King to levy War against the Parliament. —	18	488, 9

COMMONS, their Ordinance for his Trial, Form of. ———	18	489, 90, r
Their Resentment against the Peers for rejecting it. ———	18	493
—— Resolution in Consequence thereof. ———	18	493
—— Slight put on the Queen's Letter in Behalf of the King. ———	18	493, 4
—— Votes, declaring themselves the Supreme Power of the Nation. ———	18	494, 5
—— Order concerning Delinquents. ———	18	495
—— concerning scandalous Pamphlets. ———	18	495
—— concerning the King's Person. ———	18	496
—— concerning the Commissioners appointed for erecting an High Court of Justice for trying the King. ———	18	496
Pass an Act of their own House alone for that Purpose. ———	18	496
Their Indorsement thereupon, Form of. ———	18	501
—— Order for a new Great Seal, and the Expence thereof. ———	18	502
—— Declaration, shewing their Reasons for vacating all former Votes in Favour of the Treaty with the King. ———	18	503 to 513
Pass an Act for adjourning <i>Hillary</i> Term in 1648, without asking the Lords' Consent. ———	18	514
Their Manner of prejudging the King's Death. ———	18	514
Pass an Act for changing the Style of all public Proceedings in the Courts of Justice. ———	18	544
Their Act against proclaiming any Person as King of <i>England</i> , Form of. ———	18	546, 7
—— Proceedings, relating to the late King's Body, Seals, Papers, &c. ———	18	548
—— Order concerning those Members who had voted for a Treaty with the King. ———	18	549
—— concerning those who had opposed it. ———	18	549
List of, re-admitted into the House, upon entering their Dissent to the Vote for an Accommodation with the late King. ———	18	549, 50
How complimented on their new-assum'd Power. ———	18	550, 1
Their Contempt of the Peers. Instance of. ———	18	551
—— Answer to the <i>Dutch</i> Ambassadors' Address on Behalf of the late King. ———	18	552, 3

188 I N D E X to the

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Dissolution of the House of		
Peers, Account of. —————	18	553, 4
Their Dissolution of Monarchy. —————	18	554
Order for erecting a Council of State. —	18	554, 5
Resolution concerning the late King's Burial. —————	19	1, 2
Order the Great Seal to be broken, and appoint a new one. —————	19	2
Their Commissioners to whose Custody it was committed, List of. —————	19	2
Summ'd to each —————	19	2
Manner of Honour put on Sir Thomas Willington, and on what Account. —————	19	3
Declaration to maintain the Fundamental Laws of the Nation. —————	19	7
Alterations in the Style of the Courts of Law. —————	19	7, 8
Oath imposed on the Judges who accepted of Commissions from them. —————	19	8, 9
Instructions for the Council of State. —	19	9 to 12
List of Lords and Gentlemen that constituted it. —————	19	12, 13
Manner of admitting the Ambassadors of the States General to an Audience. —	19	14
Answer to them, concerning their Application in Behalf of the late King. —	19	14, 15
Order for taking down the late King's Arms from all public Places. —————	19	15
Declaration, on account of two Letters from the Scots Commissioners, concerning the Proceeding against the late King. —	19	16 to 36
Order for preparing two new Seals for the Use of the Council of State. —————	19	36
Alteration in the Form of Writs, &c. —	19	36
Engagement to be taken by the Members of the Council of State, Form of. —————	19	38, 9
Remove the Earl of Warwick from the Office of Lord High Admiral. —————	19	39
Their Manner of disposing thereof, &c. —	19	39
Order concerning the Prince Elector Palatine. —————	19	39, 40
		COM-

COMMONS, their Declaration, in Answer to a Remonstrance from the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners in <i>London</i> , concerning the Proceedings against the late King, &c.	19	47, 8
Their Manner of resenting this Remonstrance, Account of.	19	48, 9
— contemptuous Treatment of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners.	19	52
— small Number of sitting Members in <i>March</i> 1648.	19	53
— respectful Answer to a Petition from Lord <i>Fairfax</i> and his Council of War, touching divers Regulations.	19	54
— Vote for raising an additional Number of Forces.	19	54, 5
— Proceedings on a Petition from the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> and others, sentenced to Death.	19	55, 6
— Resolutions with regard to other Royalists, who had distinguished themselves in Favour of the late King.	19	57, 8
— Act for abolishing Monarchy.	19	59 to 62
— — for abolishing the House of Peers.	19	62, 3
— Declaration, setting forth their Reasons for establishing a Commonwealth.	19	63 to 82
— Order for disposing of the Personal Estates of the late King, the Queen, and Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	19	82
Lay a Land-Tax of 90,000 <i>l.</i> a Month upon the Kingdom by their own Authority.	19	89
Their Speaker's Letter to forward the raising thereof.	19	89, 90
Take <i>Pontefract</i> Castle.	19	90
Their Bounty to the Town for repairing the Church there.	19	90
— — to Major-General <i>Lambert</i> , who commanded their Forces before <i>Pontefract</i> .	19	91
— Resentment against the Authors, &c. of a Pamphlet, intitled, <i>The Second Part of England's new Chains discovered.</i>	19	91, 2
— Vote of High Treason against the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> .	19	95

COMMONS, pass an Act for declaring it High Treason to counterfeit the Com.	19	156
Their Preamble to an Act for propagating the Gospel in <i>New-England</i> .	19	156, 7, 8
Pass an Act for the readier Sale of Deans and Chapters Lands.	19	158
Their Vote for continuing the Assessment of 90,000 <i>l.</i> a Month.	19	158
How addressed by the City of <i>Hamburg</i>	19	159
Their Orders for melting down the Regalia, and demolishing the Statues of the late King	19	159, 60
Obtain a compleat Victory over the Marquis of <i>Ormond's</i> Forces in <i>Ireland</i> .	19	161
Appoint a general Thanksgiving on that Account.	19	161
Their Declaration previous thereto, with the Particulars of the Action.	19	162 to 168
— Bounty to Lieutenant-General <i>Jones</i> for his Service therein.	19	168
Pass an Act for prohibiting the Importation of <i>French</i> Wines and other Manufactures.	19	168
Their Orders concerning Sir <i>John Wintour</i> , Sir <i>Kenelm Digby</i> , and Mr. <i>Walter Montague</i> .	19	169
— partial Act for Relief of insolvent Debtors.	19	169
— Interruption by Mutinies, &c. in divers Places, Account of.	19	169, 70
— Act for regulating the Press, Abstract of.	19	170 to 176
— Declaration in Vindication of their Proceedings.	19	177 to 200
— Ceremony on approving of a new Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> .	19	200, 1
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving for the taking of <i>Drogheda</i> by <i>Cromwell</i> .	19	210
Their Declaration thereupon.	19	210, 11
— Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth Government.	19	212
— Order for obliging all Persons that bore any Office to subscribe the same.	19	212
Alter the Style heretofore used in their Orders, &c. and how.	19	212
Their Proceedings, in order to secure their acquired Power.	19	213 to 215

COMMONS, their Re-admission of secluded Members on certain Conditions, List of	19	215, 16
Their Renitence against <i>Clement Walker</i> , Esq. and for what.	19	224
— Proceedings against such Citizens of <i>London</i> , who had been of the late King's Party.	19	241
Pass an Act for laying an Excise on certain Commodities.	19	241
Set aside Col. <i>Lubbock</i> 's Election as a Common-Council Man of <i>London</i> .	19	242
Their Proceedings against Papists, Cavaliers, &c.	19	242
Estimate of the Charge of their Fleet for the Summer's Service for 1650.	19	242
Their Act, requiring all Persons, being eighteen Years of Age, to subscribe an Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth Government, Abstract of.	19	243, 4
— Resolution, for desiring Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> to come home.	19	244
— Proceedings, with regard to the Manner of electing future Parliaments.	19	244, 5, 6
Appoint Major-General <i>Ireton</i> President of the Province of <i>Windsor</i> .	19	246
Their Resolution concerning the Style of Address to them from foreign Powers.	19	247
— further Success against the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> , Account of.	19	247
— Commission to their Agents abroad.	19	247, 8
Appoint a Fast-Day, with their Reasons for so doing.	19	249, 50
Their Election of a Council of State for the Year 1650, Account of.	19	251, 2
— Order for accommodating Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> on his coming to <i>London</i> .	19	252
— Resentment against a Book, asserting the Obligation of the Jewish Sabbath.	19	252
— Act for erecting a new College at <i>Dublin</i> , Abstract of.	19	252, 3
Pass an Act for selling the Fee-Farm Rents of the Crown.	19	253

COMMONS, pass an Act for establishing a High Court of Justice. —	19	253, 4
— Their Order for securing the Estates of Royalists residing abroad. —	19	254
— Jurisdiction in Matters relating to the ordinary Courts of Justice, Instance of. —	19	255
— Order for making void all Titles of Honour granted since carrying the Great Seal to <i>Oxford</i> . —	19	255, 6
— for taking down the King's Arms in Churches, Ships, &c. —	19	256
— Act for a better Provision for the Clergy. —	19	257
— for a stricter Observation of the <i>Sub-bath</i> , Abstract of. —	19	257, 8
— Forces augmented, and in what Manner. —	19	258, 9
— Punishment of Incest, Adultery, and Fornication, Particulars of. —	19	260
— Preamble to an Act for a Fast, on Account of their Invasion of <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	261, 2
Appoint Sir <i>Thomas Widdrington</i> and Serjeant <i>Green</i> for their standing Counsel. —	19	263
— <i>Robert Reynolds</i> , Esq; their Solicitor-General. —	19	263
Admit the Lord <i>Schaep</i> , Commissioner from the States of <i>Holland</i> and <i>West Friesland</i> , to an Audience. —	19	264
Their Ceremony on that Occasion. —	19	264
— Answer by the Speaker. —	19	264, 5, 6
— Resolution for sending Lord-General <i>Fairfax</i> and General <i>Cromwell</i> with an Army into the North. —	19	266
— Vote of Thanks to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> for his faithful Services. —	19	275
— Resolution to send an Army into <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	276
— Declaration of the Justice and Necessity thereof. —	19	276 to 283
Repeal the Ordinance for constituting <i>Thomas Lord Fairfax</i> Captain-General of all their Forces. —	19	284
Appoint Lieutenant-General <i>Cromwell</i> to succeed his Lordship in that important Station. —	19	284

COMMONS, their Act for suppressing of profane Swearing and Cursing, Abstract of. —	19	285
Receive Information of Mr. <i>Afcham</i> , their Agent in <i>Spain</i> , being assassinated. —	19	286
Their Proceedings against sundry Royalists on this Occasion, Account of. —	19	286, 7
— Vote for prohibiting Commissioners of Excise from holding any other Employment. —	19	287
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving for the further Success of their Forces in <i>Ireland</i> , under Sir <i>Charles Coote</i> . —	19	288
Their Declaration thereupon, setting forth the Particulars of that Victory. —	19	288 to 296
— Treatment of Mr. <i>Jenkins</i> , Minister of <i>Christ's Church, London</i> , for refusing to observe a Fast-Day appointed by them. —	19	296
— Resolution for sending Prince <i>Henry</i> and Princess <i>Elizabeth</i> , two of the late King's Children, out of <i>England</i> . —	19	312
Pass an Act for obliging Sheriffs to disperse the Orders, &c. of that House. —	19	312
— for prohibiting all Intercourse with <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	313
— for advancing Trade, Abstract of. —	19	314 to 316
Their Act for suppressing atheistical and blasphemous Opinions in Religion, Abstract of. —	19	324, 5, 6
— Narrative of the taking of <i>Waterford, Catherlaigh, &c.</i> by Commillary-General <i>Ireton</i> . —	19	334 to 337
— Declaration, in Opposition to one publish'd in <i>Scotland</i> by King <i>Charles II.</i> —	19	337, 8
— Act for appointing a Day of Thanksgiving, on occasion of a great Victory obtained over the Scots near <i>Dunbar</i> . —	19	353 to 357
— annual Allowance for the Support of Prince <i>Henry</i> , Account of. —	19	358
— Vote for an Assessment of 120,000 <i>l.</i> a Month, to carry on the War in <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	402
Pass an Act for empowering the Excise to be farmed. —	19	402, 3

COMMONS, pass an Act for allowing Liberty of		
Conscience in Matters of Religion. —	19	403
Their Preamble to this Act. —	19	403
— Proceedings, on occasion of <i>Barbadoes</i> , and		
other Plantations in the <i>West-Indies</i> , re-		
voluting from them. —	19	404
— Commissioners appointed to go to <i>Ireland</i> ,		
for the Purpose of settling the Civil Affairs		
there, List of. —	19	406
— Instructions to them. —	19	406 to 410
— Proceedings, concerning the future Election		
of Members to sit in Parliament. —	19	414
Pass an Act for regulating the Sale of Meal, and		
preventing its Abuse. —	19	416
— for further enforcing former Acts		
for selling of Bishops' Lands. —	19	416
— for appointing Convoys for Trade. —	19	416, 17
— for prohibiting the Observation of		
Saints Days in Term. —	19	417
— for preventing Supplies being sent		
to <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	417
— for translating all Proceedings at		
Law into <i>English</i> . —	19	439
Their further Success against the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. —	19	439 to 442
Pass an Act for ascertaining the Fees to be paid		
by Lords of Manors, on passing their Ac-		
counts in the Exchequer. —	19	443
— for regulating Abuses in <i>Norwich</i>		
Stuffs. —	19	443
Order the Proceedings at the Trial of the late		
King to be entered on Record. —	19	447
Their Ceremony in admitting <i>Don Anselmo Car-</i>		
<i>denas</i> , An ballador from the King of <i>Spain</i> ,		
to an Audience. —	19	448, 9
Appoint the 30th of <i>January</i> , 1650, for a Day		
of Thanksgiving, on Account of the Sur-		
render of <i>Edinburgh</i> Castle. —	19	451
Their Resolutions, touching the Manner of re-		
ceiving foreign Ministers. —	19	451, 2
— concerning the Sale of De-		
linquents' Estates. —	19	452, 3

COMMONS, their Disgust at the King of Portugal, for his Indulgence to Prince Rupert.	19	453
Their Manner of admitting the Portuguese Agent to an Audience.	19	453, 4
Appoint Mess. <i>St. John</i> and <i>Strickland</i> to be their Ambassadors to the States General.	19	454, 5
Their Act against forcible Marriages, Abstract of.	19	457, 8
Counterfeiting their Seal, made High Treason.	19	458
Appoint a new Council of State.	19	458, 9
Their Bounty to Admiral <i>Blake</i> .	19	459
— Precautions upon the Rumour of an Invasion by the <i>Scots</i> .	19	460, 1
— further Success in <i>Ireland</i> , Account of.	19	462, 3, 4
Proceedings of their Ambassadors in <i>Holland</i> , Account of.	19	466 to 470
Their Resolutions thereupon.	19	470, 1
— relating to some Affronts offered to their Ambassadors at the <i>Hague</i> .	19	472
— Votes relating to the Dispute with the King of Portugal.	19	474, 5
— Resentment against that Monarch and his Ambassador.	19	476
— Sentence passed upon Lord <i>Howard</i> of <i>Esrick</i> , for Bribery.	19	479
— Orders, upon Notice of a speedy Visit from the <i>Scots</i> .	19	481
— further Success against the <i>Irish</i> .	19	481 to 486
Pass an Act for the Sale of the Lands and Estates forfeited for High Treason against the Commonwealth.	19	496
Their Resolution for augmenting their Forces.	19	498
Monthly Pay of their Army, at this Time, surprizing Amount of.	19	498
Their Orders for preserving the public Records.	19	499
Receive Advice of the King's March towards <i>England</i> , with an Army of <i>Scots</i> .	19	499
Their Acts passed for opposing the Invasion of the <i>Scots</i> .	19	507
— Declaration, making it High Treason to hold any Correspondence with the King.	19	508, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, their Proclamation, declaring King		
<i>Charles II.</i> a Traitor. ————	20	21, 2, 3
Their Favour done to Col. <i>Mackworth</i> , for his		
contemptuous Letter to the King. ————	20	28
—— further Success in <i>Scotland</i> , Account of. —	20	28 to 31
—— Resolution for disposing of the Records,		
with the Regalia, &c. taken in <i>Stirling</i>		
Castle. ————	20	31, 2
Pass an Act for continuing the Monthly Asses-		
ment of 120,000 <i>l.</i> ————	20	39
Their Order for enforcing the Collection there-		
of. ————	20	39, 40
Pass an Act for reducing the Interest of Money. —	20	40
Their contemptuous Treatment of a Summons		
from the King to the Nation in general. —	20	43
—— Appointments, in Consequence of the De-		
feat of the <i>Scots</i> Army at <i>Worcester</i> . ————	20	47, 8
—— Deputation to compliment Gen. <i>Cromwell</i>		
on his Victory. ————	20	48
—— Instructions to them. ————	20	48, 9
—— Bounty to the Officers of their Army. ————	20	50
—— Proclamation, offering a Reward of 1000 <i>l.</i>		
for apprehending the King's Person. ————	20	50, 1
—— Settlement upon Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> for his Ser-		
vices to the Commonwealth. ————	20	52
—— upon <i>Henry Ireton</i> , Esq; Lord-		
Deputy of <i>Ireland</i> . ————	20	52
—— further Success in <i>Scotland</i> . ————	20	56
—— Proceedings, touching a new Representative		
Act for a general Thanksgiving, on Ac-		
count of their great Successes, with a Nar-		
rative of the Particulars thereof. ————	20	59 to 65
—— Disposal of the <i>Scots</i> common Soldiers, Ac-		
count of. ————	20	72, 3
—— Resolution in Favour of Mr. <i>Jenkins</i> , and		
some other Prisoners. ————	20	75
—— Act for encouraging Navigation, Abstract		
of. ————	20	76
—— Account of the King's Escape into <i>France</i> . —	20	77
—— Time fixed upon for a Dissolution. ————	20	78

COMMONS, their Council of State for the Year 1652, List of.	20	78, 9
Obtain the Surrender of <i>Limerick</i> , and the Isles of <i>Jersey</i> and <i>Man</i> .	20	79
Their List of Commissioners appointed to go into <i>Scotland</i> , in order to introduce an <i>English</i> Government in that Kingdom.	20	82, 3
Reduction of the Excise.	20	83
of the Monthly Assessment.	20	83
Appoint a Committee for regulating the Practice of the Law.	20	84
Their Punishment of <i>Josiah Prymate</i> and Col. <i>John Lilbourne</i> , for petitioning against Sir <i>Arthur Hasbriège</i> .	20	84
Act for vacating Honours granted by the late King.	20	85
Vote, relating to Tythes.	20	86
Bounty to Colonels <i>Overton</i> , <i>Ingoldshy</i> , and <i>Pryde</i> .	20	87
Commence a War with the <i>Dutch</i> .	20	87
Their Preparations on that Occasion.	20	87
Defeat of the <i>Dutch</i> Fleet under Admiral <i>Van Tromp</i> .	20	89
Interruption given to the <i>Dutch</i> Fisheries on the Northern Coasts, Account of.	20	90
Order for pulling down Cathedral Churches and selling the Materials.	20	90
oppressive Methods of raising Money for carrying on the <i>Dutch</i> War.	20	91
List of Commissioners appointed to settle the Government of <i>Ireland</i> .	20	91
Instructions to them for that Purpose.	20	92 to 97
Vote for opening a Trade with <i>France</i> .	20	99
Proceedings, in order to a Treaty with Commissioners from <i>Scotland</i> , about an intended Union of the two Nations.	20	101
Difference with <i>Denmark</i> , Account of.	20	102
Proceedings, touching Delinquents' Estates and Crown Lands.	20	103
new Council of State for the Year 1653, List of.	20	103, 4

COMMONS, their Preparations for carrying on the <i>Dutch War</i> .	20	113, 14
Their additional Order for abolishing the Festival of <i>Christmas-Day</i> .	20	115
Reduction of Land Forces.	20	115
Orders for prohibiting the Resort to Mass.	20	115
Banish Jesuits and <i>Romish Priests</i> out of <i>England</i> .	20	115, 16
Their great Victory over the <i>Dutch</i> , after three Days Engagement, Account of.	20	116 to 120
Order for a Thanksgiving on that Occasion	20	120, 1
further Proceedings, touching their Dissolution.	20	121
Vote, as to the Number of Members from <i>Scotland</i> and <i>Ireland</i> allowed to sit in the House.	20	121
most remarkable Acts passed in the Year 1652, Abstract of.	20	126, 7, 8
Dissolution by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , Particulars of.	20	129 to 137
List of, returned to serve in <i>Cromwell's</i> third Parliament.	21	3 to 23
Their Treatment of his new House of Lords, Account of.	21	196 to 199
Dissolution.	21	199
List of, returned to serve in the Parliament summoned by <i>Richard Cromwell</i> .	21	246 to 262
Elect <i>Chaloner Chuse</i> , Esq, their Speaker.	21	264
Their Debate on a bill for recognizing <i>Richard's</i> Title to the Protectorate.	21	281 to 290
on the Bounds and Power of another House.	21	290, 1
Favour to <i>George Duke of Buckingham</i> .	21	492
farther Debate on the Bounds, &c. of another House.	21	293
Allowance of <i>Scots</i> Members to sit in Parliament.	21	295
Chuse <i>Thomas Bamfield</i> , Esq, for their Speaker.	21	295
Their Favour to Major General <i>Overtoun</i> .	21	295, 6
Allowance of <i>Irish</i> Members to sit in the House.	21	296

COMMONS, pass a Bill for transacting Business with the new House of Lords. — —	21	297
Their Debate concerning that House, and the Allowance of <i>Sects</i> and <i>Irish</i> Members. —	21	310 to 318
— concerning a public Fast. —	21	319, 20, 1
— Votes concerning the Officers of the Army. —	21	348
— Dissolution, and how occasioned. —	21	350, 1
List of, returned to serve in the Convention Parliament. — — —	22	210 to 225
Chuse Sir <i>Harbottle Grimston</i> for their Speaker. —	22	232
Their solemn Thanks to Gen <i>Monke</i> , for his eminent Services. — — —	22	234
— to Col. <i>Ingoldby</i> . — — —	22	235
How addressed by the King, in order to his Re- storation. — — —	22	241 to 246
Their Vote for an immediate Supply to the King. — — —	22	250
— Present to Sir <i>John Grenville</i> . — — —	22	258
— Answer to the King's Letter. — — —	22	263 to 267
— Committee appointed to carry it, List of. —	22	273
— Vote for a present Supply to the Duke of <i>York</i> . — — —	22	281
— — — to the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> . — — —	22	281
— Order concerning <i>Whitehall</i> and the <i>Mews</i> . —	22	281
— List of Necessaries to be provided for the King's Service. — — —	22	282, 3, 4
— Reprimand to Mr. <i>Lenthall</i> , and Occasion thereof. — — —	22	286, 7
— Proceedings against the Regicides. — — —	22	287, 8
— Order for securing Secretary <i>Thurloe</i> . — —	22	289
— for providing Robes, &c. for the King. — — —	22	289
— for seizing the Goods of the late <i>John Bradshaw</i> , Esq; — — —	22	291
— Votes concerning the Regicides. — — —	22	299
— List of Persons ordered to be secured. — —	22	299, 300
— Settlement on the King, in lieu of the Court of Wards and Tenures. — — —	22	309
— Procession to <i>Whitehall</i> , to attend the King's Coming there. — — —	22	314

COMMONS, pass a Bill for transacting Business with the new House of Lords. — —	21	297
Their Debate concerning that House, and the Allowance of <i>Seats</i> and <i>Irish</i> Members. —	21	310 to 323
— concerning a public Fast. —	21	319, 20
— Votes concerning the Officers of the Army. —	21	348
— Dissolution, and how occasioned. —	21	350, 1
List of, returned to serve in the Convention Parliament. —	22	210 to 214
Chuse Sir <i>Harbottle Grimston</i> for their Speaker. —	22	232
Their solemn Thanks to Gen <i>Monte</i> , for his eminent Services. —	22	234
— to Col. <i>Ingoldsby</i> . —	22	235
How addressed by the King, in order to his Restoration. —	22	241 to 242
Their Vote for an immediate Supply to the King. —	22	250
— Present to Sir <i>John Grenville</i> . — —	22	258
— Answer to the King's Letter. —	22	263 to 264
— Committee appointed to carry it, List of. —	22	273
— Vote for a present Supply to the Duke of York. —	22	281
— to the Duke of Gloucester. —	22	281
— Order concerning <i>Whitehall</i> and the <i>Mews</i> . —	22	281
— List of Necessaries to be provided for the King's Service. —	22	282, 3
— Reprimand to Mr. <i>Lenthull</i> , and Occasion thereof. —	22	286, 7
— Proceedings against the Regicides. —	22	287, 8
— Order for securing Secretary <i>Thurloe</i> . —	22	289
— for providing Robes, &c. for the King. —	22	289
— for seizing the Goods of the late <i>John Bradshaw</i> , &c. —	22	291
— Votes concerning — — —	22	299
— List of Persons — — —	22	299, 30
— — — — —	22	309
— — — — —	22	314

COMMONS, their Thanks to the Committee sent to the King at <i>Breda</i> .	22	338
Their Oaths taken to the new Government. —	22	341, 2, 3
— List of Persons to be excepted for Life and Estate out of the Act of Indemnity. —	22	343, 4
— List of Persons voted to be spared for Life. —	22	345, 6
— further Exceptions of Persons out of the Act of Indemnity. —	22	347, 8,
— Debate on the whole Number to be excepted. —	22	351
— Thanks to Admiral <i>Montague</i> for his Services. —	22	351 to 354
— Present of Money to the Queen Dowager. —	22	364, 5
— Debate on the Bill of Indemnity. —	22	365
— Debate on Religion. —	22	366 to 371
— further Debate on the Bill of Indemnity. —	22	371
— final List of Persons excepted for Life and Estate. —	22	371, 2
— farther Debate on Religion. —	22	374
— Debate on a Poll-Bill. —	22	374, 5, 6
Pass the Bill of Indemnity. —	22	376
Their Debate on a Bill of Sales, with respect to the King's and Church Lands. —	22	376
— Poll Bill passed. —	22	377, 8, 9
— Order for discharging the Guards from attending the House. —	22	379
— further Debate on Religion. —	22	379
— Remonstrance to the Lords, concerning the Act of Indemnity. —	22	385 to 388
— Debate, whether the Money-Bill should precede the Act of Grace. —	22	404, 5
— Message to the King on determining for the former. —	22	405, 6, 7
How answered by him. —	22	407
Their Debate on a Bill concerning Sir <i>George Booth</i> . —	22	407
— Recompence for his Services. —	22	407, 8
— Debate on a Bill for restoring Ministers to their Livings. —	22	408
— Debate concerning embezzled Goods or Estates. —	22	408 to 411

COMMONS, their farther Debate on the Ministers' Bill. — — — — —	22	414, 15
Their Votes on the Bill of Sales. — — — — —	22	415, 16, 17
— — — — — Votes on the Ministers' Bill. — — — — —	22	418
— — — — — Debate on the Lords' Alterations in the Bill of Indemnity. — — — — —	22	419, 20, 1
— — — — — further Debate on Religion. — — — — —	22	421
— — — — — Debate on a Conference with the Lords, touching the Poll-Bill. — — — — —	22	423, 4
— — — — — on a Conference with the Lords, touching the Pardon-Bill. — — — — —	22	429 to 433
— — — — — on a second Conference, about the same Business. — — — — —	22	441 to 445
— — — — — further Proceeding therein. — — — — —	22	453, 4, 5
— — — — — Debate on some Proposals for disbanding the Army. — — — — —	22	465
— — — — — Resolutions thereon. — — — — —	22	465, 6
— — — — — Debate on a Message from the King, concerning a Recel. — — — — —	22	467
— — — — — Present of Money to the Duke of York. — — — — —	22	468
— — — — — to the Duke of Gloucester. — — — — —	22	468
— — — — — Petition to the King, concerning Dutch Encroachments on Trade. — — — — —	22	469
— — — — — Resolutions, concerning the Revenue of the Crown. — — — — —	22	471, 2
— — — — — farther Debate on disbanding the Army. — — — — —	22	473
Pass a Bill for Confirmation of Marriages by Justices of Peace. — — — — —	22	473
Their Order, relating to the Sales of Bishops' Lands. — — — — —	22	476
— — — — — Debate on a Motion for desiring the King to marry. — — — — —	22	477, 8
— — — — — Grant for the King's present Supply. — — — — —	22	479
— — — — — Present to the Princess <i>Henrietta</i> . — — — — —	23	1
— — — — — Estimate of the Charge of disbanding the Land Forces and paying off the Ships. — — — — —	23	3
— — — — — Provision for those Purposes. — — — — —	23	4
Bring in a Bill for preventing the Exportation of Wool, &c. — — — — —	23	6
— — — — — for erecting an Endowment of Vicarages out of Rectories appropriate. — — — — —	23	6

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, bring in a Bill for an Anniversary		
Fast on the 30th of <i>January</i> . — — —	23	6
Their Debate on the Alimony of Wives who live		
from their Husbands. — — —	23	9
— concerning the Debts of the Army		
and Navy. — — —	23	10, 11
— concerning the Militia. — — —	23	14, 15
Proceedings against Mr. <i>Drake</i> , for writ-		
ting a Book, call'd <i>The Long Parliament</i>		
reviv'd. — — —	23	16, 17
Debate on the Court of Wards. — — —	23	17, 18
Exceptions to Pledges in Mr. <i>Drake's</i>		
Book. — — —	23	18, 19
Debate on some Resolutions thereon. — — —	23	19, 20, 1
farther Debate on the Court of Wards. — — —	23	21, 2
— on the Militia-Bill. — — —	23	22, 3, 4
Debate on the Court of Wards, resum'd. — — —	23	24, 5
final Resolutions touching the same. — — —	23	25, 6
Debate on Religious Affairs. — — —	23	27 to 30
— on a Bill concerning the Earl of		
<i>Arundel</i> . — — —	23	31, 2
farther Debate on the Alimony of Wives. — — —	23	33, 4
— on the Earl of <i>Arundel's</i> Af-		
fair. — — —	23	35, 6
— on the Bill of Attainder. — — —	23	37, 8
Impeachment against Mr. <i>Drake</i> , Form of. — — —	23	39, 40, 1
Renewal of the Debate on the Bill of At-		
tainder. — — —	23	42 to 44
Debate on a Case concerning the Earl of		
<i>Derby</i> . — — —	23	49, 50
— on the City of <i>London's</i> providing		
Trophies, &c. — — —	23	50, 1
— on Grievances. — — —	23	51, 2, 3
Grant to the King, on Account of his Co-		
ronation. — — —	23	55
Reward to Col. <i>Windham</i> , and Occasion		
thereof. — — —	23	55, 6
Debate concerning Admiral <i>Lawson</i> . — — —	23	57, 8
Reward to Col. <i>Massey</i> . — — —	23	58
— to Capt. <i>Titus</i> . — — —	23	58
— to Mrs. <i>Jane Lane</i> . — — —	23	59, 60
		COM.

	Vol.	Page.
COMMONS, pass a Bill for erecting a General Letter Office. — — — — —	23	61
Their Debate concerning the Officers of the Court of Wards. — — — — —	23	61, 2
— on Wine Licenses. — — — — —	23	63
— concerning the Queen of <i>Bohemia</i> . — — — — —	23	63, 4
— concerning the Prices of Wines. — — — — —	23	68 to 70
— Grant to the Duke of <i>York</i> . — — — — —	23	70
— to the Queen of <i>Bohemia</i> . — — — — —	23	70
— Debate concerning Privilege. — — — — —	23	79
COMMON PRAYER-BOOK, when compil'd and authorized by Parliament — — — — —	3	254
COMMON PRAYER, Reformation of, Debate about it in the House of Commons. } — — — — —	4	123, 4, 5
Resolutions of the Commons concerning it. — — — — —	9	314, 15
Abolished by an Ordinance of Parliament. — — — — —	9	489, 90
COMMON COUNCIL of <i>London</i> , their Petition to the King at <i>Oxford</i> for Peace — — — — —	12	361
Their Proceedings in Consequence of the Receipt of two Letters from Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> . — — — — —	12	120, 1, 2
— Resolutions concerning the great Concourse of Reformed Officers about the City. — — — — —	15	478, 9
— for discharging such Soldiers as had insisted upon the Votes of Parliament and Committee of the Militia. — — — — —	15	491
— Act, in Consequence of an Insurrection in <i>London</i> , in Favour of the King. — — — — —	15	491, 2
— Resolutions, in regard to some Commotions in <i>Kent</i> . — — — — —	17	93 to 96
Order of Parliament for their Discontinuance. — — — — —	17	198
Reversal thereof. — — — — —	22	93, 4
COMMONWEALTH, when established in <i>England</i> . — — — — —	22	135
COMMON FAME, deem'd by the Commons to be a good Ground of Accusation against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . — — — — —	19	127
COMMUNION, Debate thereon by the House of Commons, <i>Anno</i> 15 th . — — — — —	6	440
COMMUNION-TABLE, Resolutions of the Commons concerning it. — — — — —	4	150 to 153
Resolutions of the Peers. — — — — —	9	488
	9	490
		COMP.

COMPTON, <i>Lord Henry</i> , when first summoned to Parliament — — —	4	165, 6
COMPTON, <i>Spencer, Earl of Northampton</i> . defects the Parliament, and goes to King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>York</i> . — — —	11	87
His Excuse for not returning pursuant to a Summons. — — —	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. — — —	11	205,
— — — — — for High Treason. — — —	11	371
Reverfal of his Sentence. — — —	22	268
CONELLY, <i>Owen</i> , his Reward for the Discovery of the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. — — —	10	25
CONFERENCE, Report of, between the two Houses, concerning some Papers of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners being printed. — — —	14	318, 19
— — — — — concerning the Disposal of the King. — — —	14	395, 6, 7
— — — — — between General <i>Fleetwood</i> and Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , about bringing in King <i>Charles II.</i> — — —	22	26, 7, 8
— — — — — the Lords and Commons, at the Convention Parliament, concerning the Regicides. — — —	22	301 to 304
— — — — — the two Houses, concerning the Subject-Matter of the Poll Bill. -	22	421, 2, 3
— — — — — con- } cerning the Bill of Indemnity. - }	22	424 to 428 434 to 441 446 to 452
CONSCIENCE, remarkable Distinction of. —	9	270, 1
CONSPIRATORS in the <i>English</i> Army against the Parliament, List of. — — —	9	461
CONTRACT, <i>Treaty</i> of, between King <i>James I.</i> and his Subjects, relating to Tenures, &c.	5	252 to 260
CONVENTICLERS, in <i>Scotland</i> , summoned by <i>Mary</i> Queen Regent to join the <i>French</i> Interest against Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . — — —	3	438
Refuse to obey this Order. — — —	3	438
CONVENTION, held by <i>William I.</i> at <i>Windsor</i> , in 1072. — — —	1	8

CONVENTION, held by Henry I. at London, in

	1106.	I	9, 10
Held by Henry I. at London,	1107.	I	11
Salisbury,	1116.	I	11
by Stephen, Oxford,	1136.	I	12
London,	1152.	I	13
Henry II. Wallingford,	1156.	I	14
Clarendon,	1164.	I	14
York,	1171.	I	15
Northampton,	1176.	I	15
Gayntington,	1186.	I	15
Richard I. Westminster,	1189.	I	16
Nottingham,	1194.	I	17
John, Lincoln,	1200.	I	19
Oxford,	1204.	I	20
London,	1213.	I	20
Runnymede,	1215.	I	21
Henry III. London,	1223.	I	23
Northampton,	1224.	I	24
Westminster,	1225.	I	25
Oxford,	1227.	I	26
Westminster,	1232.	I	27
Lambeth,	1232.	I	28
Oxford,	1233.	I	30
Westminster,	1233.	I	30
Westminster,	1234.	I	31
Alerton,	1236.	I	32
London,	1237.	I	32
York,	1237.	I	35
Westminster,	1237.	I	36
London,	1242.	I	36
Westminster,	1244.	I	42
London,	1246.	I	45
London,	1246.	I	46
London,	1248.	I	47
London,	1248.	I	50
London,	1251.	I	51
Westminster,	1252.	I	52
London,	1254.	I	54
London,	1254.	I	55

CON-

CONVENTION, held by Henry III. at London.

_____ in 1227. —	6
Held by Henry III. at Westminster, — 1228. —	7
_____ Westminster, — 1229. —	8
_____ London, — 1230. —	8
_____ Oxford, — 1231. —	10
_____ London, — 1233. —	16
_____ London, — 1244. —	68
_____ London, — 1255. —	72
_____ Westminster, — 1265. —	72
_____ Kenilworth, — 1266. —	73
_____ St. Edmundsbury, 1267. —	75
_____ Marlborough, — 1269. —	77

CONVENTION of the King and Peers at York,
Account of.

8 497

_____ of the Peers and Commons
with the King at Oxford, and their Pro-
ceedings there, in order for a Peace with
the Parliament. —

13 46 to 120

CONVOCATION, House of, impose a new Oath
for the Support of Episcopacy and Church-
Government. —

8 490

Their Danger from the Populace. —

8 490

Power of, defended, and how. —

9 351 to 355

CONVOCATIONS of the Clergy, when ap-
pointed to be called by the King's Writ.

3 99

CONVOYS for Security of Trade, when first ap-
pointed. —

19 416, 17

CONWAY, Lord, his Speech to the Parliament
in 1625, concerning the State of foreign
Affairs. —

6 355, 6

His Speech to the Parliament in 1625, concern-
ing the State of domestic Affairs. —

6 358 to 361

— Vindication of King Charles I. against a
Complaint of the Commons. —

6 375, 6

— of the Duke of Buckingham to
the Parliament, in 1626. —

6 401 to 404

— Letter to the Earl of Bristol, relating to his
Negotiations in Spain. —

6 471, 2

Charge against him by the said Earl.

His Answer thereto.

CONWAY, Lord, sequestred from the House of Peers, and committed, on Suspicion of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	12	297
Admitted to Bail.	12	349
Joins the King at Oxford.	13	51
Deserts him, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
Complaint against him by the Earl of Essex.	13	210
His Examination and Answers, Particulars of.	13	211
CONYERS, Sir John, complained of to the Parliament, and why.	10	8
Made Lieutenant of the Tower, at the Request of the Commons.	10	292
COOKE, Col. his Narrative of the King's refusing to escape from Newport, in the Isle of Wight, although apprized of the Army's Design to seize him.	18	295 to 298
COOKE, Sir John, Secretary of State, his Speech to divert a Debate in the House of Commons on public Grievances.	7	372, 3
His Speech for a Supply	7	373, 4
at a Conference between both Houses, relating to Recusants	7	387, 8, 9
to the King, on presenting a Petition from the Parliament.	7	389, 90
for a Supply.	7	399
on delivering a Message from the King, in Vindication of the Duke of Buckingham.	7	406, 7
Acquaints the Commons with the King's Acceptance of their five Subsidies.	7	431
with the Duke of Buckingham's congratulatory Speech to the King on this Occasion.	7	431, 2, 3
His Motion for expediting the Subsidies.	7	436
Speech, on delivering a Message from the King, touching the Supply.	7	438, 9
His Speech to persuade the Commons to rely on the King's Word for their Liberties.	8	79, 80, 1
on delivering a Message from the King to this Purpose.	8	95, 6

	Vol.	Page.
COOKE, <i>Sir John, Secretary of State</i> , presses again the Commons to rely on the King's Word.	8	103, 4
His Motion for reading the Bill of Tonnage and Poundage.	8	258
— Apology on this Account.	8	277
Explains himself more fully in this Point.	8	279
His Reply to Mr. <i>Selden</i> , concerning some Popish Priests released out of <i>Newgate</i> .	8	299
Refuses to declare the Proceedings against them, without Leave from the King.	8	300
His Speech against a Commoner being called to answer a Complaint before the Lords.	8	300, 1
— Account of the Popish Priests, their Revenue, &c.	8	303
— Speech against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man.	8	314, 18
COOPER, <i>Sir Edmund, Alderman of York</i> , disfranchis'd by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King <i>Charles I.</i>	13	360
COOPER ASHLEY, <i>Sir Anthony</i> , appointed one of the Protector's Council.	20	247
COOTE, <i>Sir Charles</i> , his Success (under the Duke of <i>Ormond</i>) against the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> .	10	515
His unfortunate Death by one of his own Men.	10	515
Application to the King, in Favour of his Children, Account of.	10	515
COOT, <i>Sir Charles</i> , obtains a considerable Victory over the <i>Irish</i> , in 1650.	19	288
His Charge against Colonel <i>Jones</i> , <i>Miles Corbet</i> , <i>Matt. Tomlinson</i> , and General <i>Ludlow</i> .	22	56
COPE, —, Esq; his Motion in the House of Commons for altering the Form of Common-Prayer.	4	314
CORBET, <i>John</i> , Esq; appointed a Judge for North and South <i>Wales</i> .	20	148
CORBET, <i>Miles</i> , Esq; appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Civil Affairs in <i>Ireland</i> .	19	406
	20	91
CORDELL, <i>William</i> , Esq; Master of the Rolls, chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1558.	3	350
CORNWALL, <i>Earl of</i> . See PLANTAGENET, RICHARD, Brother to King <i>Henry III.</i>		

CORNWALL, <i>Duchy of</i> , re-annexed to the Crown at the Petition of the Commons. —	2	81
CORNWALL, <i>County of</i> , an Insurrection there, on Account of collecting a Subsidy. —	2	442
CORNWALL, <i>Sir John</i> , created Baron of <i>Fannhoppe</i> , in 1432. —	2	220
CORITON, <i>William, Esq</i> ; committed to Prison, for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	7	323
Released, on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
His Speech on Grievances concerning Religion. —	8	268
— on the King's Message to the Commons, about Tonnage. —	8	274
— against the two Bishops, <i>Montagu</i> and <i>Land</i> —	8	279
— on the Process against Merchants for Tonnage. —	8	291
CORRECTION-HOUSES, when first appointed by Law to be erected in every County. —	4	410
COSINS, <i>Dr.</i> Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons. —	9	193 to 197
COTTON, <i>John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe. —	6	207
COTTON, <i>Sir Robert</i> , his Speech, on a Motion in the House of Commons, for a Supply. —	6	367 to 372
His Advice to the Lords of the Council, on the distressed Affairs of the State. —	7	330 to 338
COTTINGTON, <i>Lord Francis</i> , resigns his Office of Master of the Court of Wards. —	9	289
COVENTRY, <i>City of</i> , a Parliament held there in 1405. —	2	84
— in 1460. —	2	288
Their Behaviour to King <i>Charles I.</i> upon his Approach there. —	11	393
COVENTRY, <i>Lord of Alreshorough</i> , deserts King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>Oxford</i> , and takes the Parliament's new Oath, to intule him to their Protection. —	13	451
COVENTRY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , made Attorney-General to King <i>James I.</i> —	5	403
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. —	6	412

	Vol.	Page.
COVENTRY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech to the first Parliament of King <i>Charles</i> , in 1625. —	6	412 to 415
His further Speech by the King's Command. —	6	444 to 450
— Speech at opening the Parliament in 1627. —	7	341 to 346
— Answer to a Speech of <i>Sir John Finch</i> , Speaker for the Commons. —	7	353 to 358
— Report of the first Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	8 to 13
— Report of a Conference between both Houses, on a Petition of Right. —	8	109, 10
— — to the Lords, of another Conference on this Affair. —	8	113 to 116
— Speech at opening a further Conference about it. —	8	117, 18
— Report, to the Lords, of <i>Mr. Glanville's</i> Speech against their Addition to the Petition of Right. —	8	131 to 134
— Speech to the Commons, upon the Lords' Resolution to join with them in their Petition of Right. —	8	142, 3
— — to both Houses, in the King's Name. —	8	146
— — to the King, in the Name of both Houses, for a satisfactory Answer to their Petition of Right. —	8	202
— Report, to the Lords, of a Conference on the Commission of Excise. —	8	213, 14
Created a Baron. —	9	*8
Deserts the Parliament, and goes to the King at <i>York</i> . —	11	87
His Excuse for not returning pursuant to a Summons. —	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. —	11	205, 6
Revolts from the King to the Parliament. —	11	453
His Submission and Zeal to serve their Cause. —	11	454
Judgment against him repealed. —	22	268
COUCY, <i>Lord Ingham</i> , marries the Princess <i>Isabella</i> , Daughter of King <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	299
Created Earl of <i>Bedford</i> . —	1	299
His Pension, in Support of that Dignity. —	1	299

COUNCIL of State, held at Nottingham by King		
Richard II. List of.	1	405
Their Endeavours to set aside the King's Con-	1	405, 6
cessions to his Parliament, in 1380.		
— Command to the Sheriffs to make partial	1	406
Returns.		
How answered.	1	406
Their Questions proposed to the Judges, rela-		
ting to their Project.	1	407, 8, 9
How frustrated in their Attempts.	1	410
Elected by the Commons in 1648.	18	554, 5
Instructions to them.	19	9 to 12
List of, who constituted it.	19	12, 13
Their Engagement, Form of.	19	38, 9
— Appraisement and Sale of the late King's		
Pictures, &c. Account of.	19	83 to 87
— Estimates of the annual Charge of the Na-		
vy.	19	133, 4, 5
Election of, for the Year 1650.	19	251, 2
Acquaint Lord General Fairfax with a Vote of		
the House, for his marching with an Army		
into the North.	19	266, 7
Receive Intimation of his Refusal.	19	267
Their Endeavours to persuade him to it.	19	267 to 274
Send Prince Henry and the Princess Elizabeth to		
the Isle of Wight.	19	357
List of, for the Year 1651.	19	458, 9
Commit Thomas Coke, Esq; to the Tower, on		
Suspicion of High Treason.	19	461
List of, for the Year 1652.	20	78, 9
1653.	20	103, 4
Their Discharge by Gen. Cromwell.	20	137
New one appointed.	20	147
Their Resolution, concerning the Government		
of the Commonwealth.	20	151
List of, elected by Cromwell's first Parliament.	20	183
— elected for the Year 1654.	20	232
— appointed by the Parliament, consisting		
of excluded Members.	21	408, 9
Their several Characters ludicrously described.	21	408, 9

	Vol.	Page.
COUNCIL of State, their Remonstrance, concerning the Want of Money, &c. —	21	428
List of, elected in 1659. —	22	36
Their Abjuration Oath. —	22	37
— Order for destroying the Gates of the City of London, and the Portcullices thereof. —	22	91
— for seizing some of the principal Citizens. —	22	92
New one elected by the Parliament, List of. —	22	137
Their Proceedings with General Lambert, concerning Security for his good Behaviour. —	22	152, 3
— Order for his Commitment. —	22	153
— Authority, how augmented. —	22	156
— Charges on the Revenue. —	22	292 to 295
COUNCIL of War, their Letter, setting forth the distressed Condition of the Earl of Essex's Army. —	12	347, 8, 9
Their Advice to Sir Thomas Fairfax, their General. —	15	385 to 389
— Heads of a Petition to the Commons for sundry Regulations. —	19	53
How complimented by the Speaker on that Occasion. —	19	54
COUNCIL to Gen. Cromwell, on his taking up on him the Protectorate, List of. —	20	247
COUNTIES , in England and Wales, weekly assessed by the Parliament, and how. —	12	353, 4, 5
COURTNEY , William, Bishop of London, appointed one of the Committee to confer with the Commons about the Grant of a Subsidy to King Edward III. —	1	318
Appointed to confer with the Commons on the Dispatch of Business in 1577. —	1	338
— one of the Standing Council to King Richard II. during his Minority. —	1	341
Made Archbishop of Canterbury and Lord Chancellor. —	1	363
His Speech at opening the Session of Parliament in 1381. —	1	363
One of the Commissioners appointed to examine the Government of the King's Person and Court. —	1	365, 6
		COURT.

COURTNEY, <i>William</i> , Bishop of London, one of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation.	1	402
His Protestation against the Papal Power.	1	451
COURTNEY, <i>Hugh</i> , created Earl of Devonshire.	1	224
COURTNEY, <i>Edward</i> , created Earl of Devon by King Henry VII.	2	402
COURTNLY, <i>Thomas</i> , Marquis of Exeter, attainted of High Treason.	3	141
Charge against him.	3	141
His Execution.	3	142
COURTNEY, <i>Gertrude</i> , Marchioness of Exeter, attainted of High Treason.	3	142
Charge against her.	3	142
Her Execution.	3	142
Remarks thereon.	3	143, 4
COURTS, <i>Ecclesiastical</i> , Debate about them by the Commons.	4	373 to 378
Their Abuse restrained by an Act.	5	152
COURT-MARTIAL, when first erected for the Trial of Land Officers and Soldiers.	13	270
— of Sea Officers and Mariners.	13	414
COWEL, <i>Dr. a Calvinian</i> , publishes a Book, in order to advance the Royal Prerogative.	5	221
Complained of by the Commons for it.	5	221
His System, Particulars of.	5	224
Screened by King James I. from a Prosecution intended by the Commons.	5	225
COWPER, <i>M^r</i> , his Account of Queen Mary's Poverty, and her Method to relieve it.	3	357
CRANMER, <i>Thomas</i> , Archbishop of Canterbury, cites Queen Catherine to appear before him at Dunstable.	3	95
His Sentence against her.	3	95
— Opposition to the six terrible Articles of Religion.	3	151
One of the Committee appointed to draw up a System of Charity.	3	160
— to examine the Queen, touching the Charge against her.	3	178, 9

CRANMER, <i>Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury,</i> one of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons, on the King's assuming the Title of King of Ireland.	3	194
One of the Committee appointed to examine a Bill for abolishing Heretics.	3	202
His Dissent to a Bill for dissolving Chauntries.	3	225
One of the Committee appointed to consider of a Bill for repealing certain Statutes relating to Treason.	3	229
His Imprisonment.	3	286
— Deprivation and Death.	3	299
CRANFIELD, <i>Lionel, Esq;</i> created Baron <i>Cran-</i> <i>field, Anno 1621.</i>	5	476
Made Lord Treasurer.	5	476
Presents the Parliament for a speedy Supply.	5	485
Returned in Parliament, <i>Anno 1623, Earl of</i> <i>Middlesex.</i>	6	2
CRANFIELD, <i>Lionel, Earl of Middlesex,</i> his Conduct called in Question.	6	121
His Complaint to the Lords of a Plot against him.	6	127
Required to name the Parties.	6	132
Acquits the House of Lords from any Imputation on this Account.	6	133
Desires to be heard by his Counsel, in the House of Commons, touching the Accusation against him.	6	133
His Conduct, with regard to the Store for Muni- tions, &c. reported to the House of Com- mons.	6	135 10 139
— Charge against him, exhibited by the Com- mons.	6	142 10 153
— — — — — by the Lords.	6	155 10 158
— Petition to the Lords, for Allowance of Wit- nesses and Counsel.	6	159, 60
— — — — — for Copies of Deposi- tions.	6	161, 2
— — — — — for further Time to answer in.	6	163
— Letter to King <i>James,</i> for this Purpose.	6	164, 5
Additional Articles to the Charge against him.	6	165, 6
CRAN-		

CRANFIELD, <i>Lionel, Earl of Middlesex</i> , his further Petition to the Lords. —	6	166, 7
His Answer to the first Part of the Charge. —	6	167 to 185
— to the additional Articles alledged against him. —	6	185 to 187
Complained of by the Merchants. —	6	188, 9
His Petition to the Lords for Copies of the De- positions against him. —	6	190
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. —	6	195, 6
Charge against him, as Master of the Wardrobe. —	6	196 to 213
His Answer as to this Particular. —	6	213, 14, 15
— further Requests to the Lords. —	6	216
Charge against him in Matters of Bribery. —	6	217 to 243
His Answer to this Charge. —	6	243, 4
Depositions in his Favour. —	6	244 to 250
His further Defence. —	6	250
— Protestation, as to his Innocency in the Af- fair of Bribery. —	6	255
Charge against him on the Lease of Sugars. —	6	256 to 260
His Defence in this Point. —	6	261
Charge against him, touching Groceries. —	6	262, 3, 4, 5
His Answer, with some Depositions on his Be- half in this Matter. —	6	265, 6, 7
Charge against him, on Account of Sir Roger <i>Dallison's</i> Lands. —	6	267 to 274
His Answer thereto. —	6	274, 5
— Petition to the Lords, to respite his further Examination by reason of Sicknets. —	6	278
Visited by a Committee of Lords. —	6	278, 9
His Complaint to them. —	6	279
Brought again to the Bar. —	6	279
Charge against him, concerning Munitions. —	6	280, 1, 2
His Defence against this Article. —	6	285, 6
Charge against him, with relation to the Court of Wards. —	6	287 to 293
His Answer thereto. —	6	293, 4
— general Defence against the whole Charge. —	6	297, 8, 9
— Sentence and Condemnation. —	6	308
— Advancement and Fall, some Account of. —	6	309, 10
— Epitaph on his Monument. —	6	311

CRAN.

	Vol.	Page.
CRANFIELD, James, Earl of Middlesex , impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. — —	17	220
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to present their Votes to the King, for a personal Treaty with him in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> . — —	17	358
His Narrative of what passed between the King and the Commissioners on that Occasion.	17	396, 7, 8
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King about a Peace. —	17	436
CRANFORD, Mr. his Fine and Sentence by the Commons, for aspersing some of their Members. — —	14	22
CRAWFORD, Earl of. See LINDSAY .		
CRAWLEY, Sir Francis , one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas, Information against him by the Commons. — —	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 <i>l.</i> to abide the Censure of Parliament. — —	9	49
Impeachment against him, on Account of Ship-Money. — —	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. — —	9	470
CREATION of <i>Henry Prince of Wales</i> , eldest Son of King <i>James I.</i> Form of. — —	5	236, 7
CRESKELD, —, Esq; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. — —	7	376 to 385
CRESWELL, Mr. Serjeant , appointed by the Parliament one of the Justices of the Court of Common Pleas. — —	18	120
CRESSY taken by King <i>Edward III.</i> in 1347.	1	262
CREWE, Sir Randolph , elected Speaker for the Commons, <i>Anno</i> 1614. — —	5	278
CREW, Sir Thomas , opposes the Measures of King <i>James I.</i> — —	5	525
Preferred, and sent into <i>Ireland</i> out of the Way.	5	525
Elected Speaker for the Commons in 1623. —	6	10
His Speech to the King on this Occasion. —	6	10 to 14
— — — — — at the Close of this Session	6	336, 7
		CREW,

CREW, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , elected Speaker for the Commons in 1625. — — — — —	6	348, 9
His Speech to King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	6	349, 50
CREW, <i>Mr.</i> committed to the Tower. — — — — —	8	489
CREWE, <i>John, Esq;</i> appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , about a National Peace. — — — — —	17	436
CROFT, <i>Sir Arthur</i> , his Speech against the Duke of <i>Buckingham.</i> — — — — —	8	195
CROMWELL, <i>Thomas</i> , Secretary to Cardinal <i>Wolsey</i> , clears his Master from the Charge of Treason alledged against him. — — — — —	3	55, 6
Taken into the Favour of King <i>Henry VIII.</i> — — — — —	3	80
His mean Original. — — — — —	3	134
Appointed Master of the Jewel-House. — — — — —	3	134
Created Baron of <i>Oakham.</i> — — — — —	3	134
— — — — — Earl of <i>Essex.</i> — — — — —	3	134
Made Lord Great-Chamberlain. — — — — —	3	134
— — — — — Vicar General over the Spiritualities. — — — — —	3	134
— — — — — Prime Minister. — — — — —	3	134
His Proposal to the King for suppressing the larger Abbies. — — — — —	3	134
— — — — — Artificers to gain the Consent of the Abbots. — — — — —	3	135
— — — — — Promises to the Nobility and Gentry, to induce their Approbation. — — — — —	3	145, 6
— — — — — High Rank and Precedence in Parliament. — — — — —	3	153, 157
— — — — — Speech for settling Matters of Religion. — — — — —	3	158, 9, 60
Attainted of High Treason. — — — — —	3	163
His Imprisonment and Execution. — — — — —	3	163
Remarks thereon, with the principal Crimes laid to his Charge. — — — — —	3	163
CROMWELL, <i>Oliver, Esq;</i> his Speech in the House of Commons, concerning Pardons granted by King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	8	289
Elected Member of Parliament for the Town of <i>Cambridge.</i> — — — — —	9	*17
His Power and Authority there, Account of. — — — — —	11	388
Seizes upon the Magazine in the Castle. — — — — —	11	388
Prevents the University from carrying off their Plate to the King. — — — — —	11	388
Made a Colonel in the Parliament's Army. — — — — —	12	248

CROM.

CROMWELL, <i>Oliver, Esq</i> ; his Power in the County of <i>Cambridge</i> .	12	248
His Character as a Soldier differently treated. and on what Occasion.	13	244
— Charge against the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> .	13	301, 2
Accused of Disobedience to the Earl's Orders.	13	302
His future great Fortune, Foundation of.	13	302
— Speech on the sad Condition of the Kingdom.	13	376, 7
— in Favour of the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	381, 2
— great Ascendency in the House of Commons, Account of.	13	383
— ambitious View in procuring Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> to be nominated Chief Commander in the Parliament's Army.	13	403
— extreme Hatred of the Nobility and House of Peers, Account of.	13	428
— Letter, giving an Account of his Success in <i>Oxfordshire</i> .	13	459, 60
— dextrous Management in keeping his Command in the Army, notwithstanding the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	469, 70
— Power in the Army, some Account of.	13	471
— Stay there, farther prolonged by the Parliament.	13	509
Settlement of Estates upon him by the Parliament, and of what annual Value, Account of.	14	217, 18
His Artifice to set the Army against the Parliament.	14	252
— remarkable Dissimulation in the House of Commons, concerning the mutinous Proceedings of the Army.	15	341, 2
Discovers a Design for seizing him, &c.	15	362, 3, 4
Makes his Escape to the Army.	15	364
His Letter to the House of Commons, by Way of Excuse.	15	364, 5
— Speech in a Debate, concerning the King's Answer to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace.	16	492, 3

CROMWELL, Oliver, Esq; his Services to the		
Parliament, how rewarded. ———	17	73
Fights the Scots Army in Lancashire. ———	17	417
His complete Victory, Particulars of. ———	17	417 to 420
Pursues the Remainder of the Scots Army into the		
North. ———	17	481
His Letter, concerning his Resolution to march		
into Scotland. ———	17	481 to 484
— Summons to the Governor of Berwick. —	17	485
— Letter to the Committee of Estates of Scot-		
land, demanding the Restitution of Ber-		
wick and Carlisle to the Parliament. —	17	486, 7
— to the Earl of London, giving Notice		
of his Advance into Scotland. —	17	492, 3, 4
— Conduct in this Expedition, how approved		
by the Parliament. —	17	494, 5
— Letter, concerning his Proceedings in Scot-		
land, and of the Surrender of Berwick and		
Carlisle. ———	18	25 to 28
— Reception at Edinburgh, Account of. —	18	69, 70
— Paper deliver'd to the Committee of Estates,		
concerning the Scots Malignants. ———	18	70, 1, 2
— Projects for frustrating the Treaty with the		
King in the Isle of Wight. —	18	159, 60
Appointed to go into Ireland as Chief Commander		
there. ———	19	96
Testimony of the City of London's Affection to		
him. ———	19	130
Appointed Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland. —	19	130
His Letters to the House of Commons, on taking		
of Drogheda. ———	19	201 to 209
— Cruelties exercised there, Remarks upon. —	19	209
Takes Wexford. ———	19	217
His Account of the Surrender of the Town of		
Ross. ———	19	224, 5, 6
— Letter, setting forth his further Success		
against the Irish. ———	19	235 to 240
Returns to London. ———	19	263
Appointed to succeed Lord Fairfax as Chief		
Commander of all the English Forces. —	19	284
Marches with an Army to Scotland. ———	19	298
His Proceedings on his Arrival there, Account of. —	19	317 to 320

CROMWELL, <i>Oliver, Esq;</i> his Letter to the General Assembly of the Kirk. —	19	320 to 323
His farther Account of his Proceedings in <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	327, 8, 9
— Answer to a Letter from General <i>Lesley</i> , and to a Declaration from the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk, concerning the State of the Quarrel. —	19	331, 2, 3
— Letter, relating to the Condition of his Army —	19	339, 40
— Account of a great Victory gained over the <i>Scots</i> near <i>Dunbar</i> . —	19	342 to 352
Takes <i>Leith</i> and <i>Edinburgh</i> . —	19	358, 9
His Letter to the Governor of <i>Edinburgh</i> Castle, concerning the <i>Scots</i> Ministers there. —	19	391, 2, 3
— second Letter, to the same Purpose. —	19	394 to 399
— Queries to the Governor. —	19	399 to 401
— Progress in <i>Scotland</i> , further Account of. —	19	404, 5, 6
— Letter to the Committee of Estates, requiring them to quit all Connections with <i>Prince Charles</i> . —	19	415, 16
— Relation of the State of Affairs in <i>Scotland</i> . —	19	444, 5, 6
— Account of the Surrender of <i>Edinburgh</i> Castle —	19	449, 50, 1
— of the <i>Scots</i> Intention to invade <i>England</i> , under the Command of <i>Prince Charles</i> . —	19	455, 6
— Letter, on occasion of a Fit of Sickness which had seized him. —	19	471, 2
— Advice of a Victory over the <i>Scots</i> in <i>Fife</i> . —	19	494, 5
— Account of the State of the two Armies. —	19	497, 8
— Letter, on occasion of the March of the <i>Scots</i> into <i>England</i> . —	19	500, 1, 2
— Pursuit of them, some Account of. —	20	12
— Arrival before <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	42
— Strength and Disposition of his Forces. —	20	42, 3
— Account of a great Victory obtained over the <i>Scots</i> Army at <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	44 to 47
How complimented thereupon, on his Return to <i>London</i> . —	20	48, 9, 50
His Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the Commons. —	20	52
— Prisoners taken at <i>Worcester</i> , Number and Quality of. —	20	64
— Great Power, State of. —	20	79

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND. 223

Vol. Page.

CROMWELL. <i>Oliver, Esq;</i> his Conference with Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , and others, touching the Settlement of the Nation. — —	20	80, 1, 2
Appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of <i>Ireland</i> . — —	20	91
His Dialogue with Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , concerning a Design to take the Crown of <i>England</i> upon himself. — —	20	104 to 112
Dissolves the House of Commons. — —	20	129
His forcible Manner thereof, how related. — —	20	130 to 137
Dimisses the Council of State. — —	20	137
How answered by Serjeant <i>Bradshaw</i> , on that Occasion. — —	20	137
His Declaration of the Reasons for dissolving the House of Commons by Force. — —	20	137 to 143
How complimented on that Occasion by the Churches. — —	20	144, 5
— — — — — by the Army in <i>Scotland</i> . — —	20	145, 6, 7
His Council of State. — —	20	147
— Order for continuing the Monthly Assessment of 120,000 <i>l</i> . — —	20	148
— Appointment of Judges for <i>North</i> and <i>South Wales</i> . — —	20	148
— Declaration for a Thanksgiving, on Account of a Victory over the <i>Dutch Fleet</i> . — —	20	148, 9, 50
— Resolution for calling a new Parliament to manage the Public Affairs. — —	20	151
— Summons for that Purpose. — —	20	151, 2
— Speech to them at <i>Whitehall</i> . — —	20	153 to 175
Delegates to them the supreme Authority of the Nation. — —	20	175, 6
His Artifice, in procuring the Parliament to surrender back their Power to him, by a Writing under their Hands. — —	20	239, 40
Declared Lord-Protector of <i>England, Scotland, and Ireland</i> . — —	20	247
See PROTECTOR.		
CROMWELL. <i>Richard</i> , his Preferments, Particulars of. — —	21	162
His Accession to the Protectorate. — —	21	223
— Title thereto, Debate thereon. — —	21	281 to 290
See PROTECTOR.		

CROM-

CROMWELL, Major, Henry , his Letter, giving an Account of his being sent to the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , with Orders from the Parliament to Col. <i>Hammond</i> not to leave that Place.	18	263, 4
Appointed Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> , by the Protector his Father.	20	290
CROMWELL, Henry , appointed Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> .	21	164
CROOKE, Mr. Justice , of the King's Bench, his Opinion in the Case of Sir <i>John Eliot</i> , Mr. <i>Holles</i> , and Mr. <i>Valentine</i> , Members of the House of Commons.	8	386, 7
CROOKE, John, Esq. , Recorder of <i>London</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1601.	4	424
His Speech to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> on that Occasion.	4	424, 5
— Reply to the Lord-Keeper's Answer.	4	425, 6
— Report to the House, touching the Suppression of Monopolies.	4	468, 9
— Address of Thanks to the Queen, in the Name of the Commons.	4	478, 9
— Speech at the Close of this Session.	4	503, 4
CROSS-BOW , Use of, when restrain'd by an Act.	3	13
CROWN , how entail'd by an Act of Settlement in 1406.	2	94
CROWN-LANDS , appointed by the House of Commons to be sold, and in what Manner.	19	155, 6
CRUCIFIXES , Resolution of the Commons concerning them.	9	489
— of the Peers.	9	491
CUMBERLAND, Earl of . See CLIFFORD .		
CUNNINGHAM, Sir David , taken Prisoner in his Flight from the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> in 1651.	20	68
CURLE, Walter , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , impeached by the Commons, for aiming to make some new Canons.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	54
— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
— Answer, concerning the Protestation of the twelve Bishops.	10	145
— Deposition at the Trial of these Gentlemen.	10	304, 5
CURRING ,		

CURSING and SWEARING, Debate thereon by the Commons. —	4	484, 5
CUSTOMS, <i>Payment of</i> , when first established. —	2	224
CUSTOMERS, their Warrant from King <i>Charles</i> the First to seize Merchants Goods for Tonnage, where refused to be paid. —	8	311, 12

D

DACRES, <i>Lord</i> , one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i> —	18	492
DALLISON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Petition to the House of Lords against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex.</i> —	6	134
DALTON, —, <i>Esq.</i> his Speech, on a Motion to reform Ecclesiastical Courts. —	4	374
DANIEL, <i>Mr.</i> his Character of <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , Earl of <i>Cornwall.</i> —	1	147, 8
His Account of the Marquis of <i>Suffolk's</i> Speech to the Lords, touching his Services to the King and State. —	2	242
— of the base Practices against <i>Humphry Duke of Gloucester.</i> —	2	246, 7, 8
— of the Duke of <i>York's</i> Schemes for obtaining the Crown. —	2	260, 1
— of his Title thereto. —	2	276
DANNET, —, <i>Esq.</i> his Complaint to the Commons against Pirates from <i>Dunkirk.</i> —	4	491, 2
DARCY, <i>Lord Thomas</i> , created Viscount <i>Colechester</i> , <i>Anna</i> 1621. —	5	476
DAREWOOD, <i>Sir John</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1399. —	2	38
DARTMOUTH, <i>Town of</i> , taken by <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax.</i> —	14	210 to 213
DAVENANT, <i>William, Esq.</i> suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	9	264
Order of the Peers against him on that Account. —	9	267
DAVENANT, <i>John, Bishop of Salisbury</i> , his Deposition at the Trial of the Twelve impeached Bishops. —	10	304

DAVENPORT, <i>Sir Humphrey</i> , Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Information against him by the Commons. — — —	9	49
His Duty to abide the Judgment of Parliament. — — —	9	49
Imprisonment against him, and for what. — — —	9	424
Prohibition from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. — — —	9	470
DAVERIL, <i>John</i> , concerned in the Murder of King Edward II. — — —	1	208
Reward offered by Parliament to take him. — — —	1	208
DAVID, <i>King of Scotland</i> , taken Prisoner by Queen <i>Philippa</i> , at the Battle of Durham, in 1360. — — —	1	290
DAVID, <i>Brother to Lewellyn</i> , Prince of Wales, taken Prisoner by King Edward I. — — —	1	85
His Sentence. — — —	1	85
Manner of his Execution, first Instance of. — — —	1	85, 6
DAWBENEY, <i>Sir Giles</i> , created Lord <i>Dawbeney</i> by King Henry VII. — — —	2	408
DAWES, <i>Abraham</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , for Bribery. — — —	6	{ 226, 7 234, 5
His Answer to the Commons, about seizing Mr. <i>Roller's</i> Goods for Tonnage. — — —	8	310
DAY, <i>John</i> , Esq; chosen Speaker to the Commons, Anno 1449. — — —	2	250
DEAN, <i>Col. Richard</i> , appointed one of the Commanders of the Fleet, instead of the Earl of Warwick. — — —	19	39
DEANE, <i>Major-General</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of Scotland. — — —	20	83
DEANE, <i>Admiral Richard</i> , killed in an Engagement with the Dutch Fleet. — — —	20	148
Respect shewn to his Memory by General <i>Cromwell</i> , Account of. — — —	20	148
DEANS, <i>Let us</i> , tried by the Commons for their Proceedings in the Convocation, 1641. — — —	9	278
Their Fines, Particulars of. — — —	9	278
DEANS and CHAPTERS, Debate about them by the Commons. — — —	9	282, 3, 4 356, 10, 372
Resolutions for abolishing them. — — —	9	372
Their Revenues ordered to be stripped from them. — — —	9	417, 8
— Maintenance, how provided for. — — —	9	418
DEANS		

	Vol.	Page.
DEANS and CHAPTERS, their Lands, how } disposed of by the Commons in 1649. }	19	98, 109, 110, 158
DEARTH, in <i>England</i> , Anno 1543. —	3	191
In <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> , in 1562. —	4	52
DEBATE. See COMMONS, PARLIAMENT.		
DEBT of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> at the Time of her Decease. —	5	147
National, in 1641, Amount of. —	9	328
Due to the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Armies in 1641. —	9	374, 5, 6
National, in <i>December</i> , 1641. —	10	97
—— State of, in <i>June</i> , 1659. —	21	424, 5
Of the Army and Navy, in 1660. —	23	10
DECLARATION, of the Commons, concerning National Grievances. —	5	345, 6
To assist King <i>James I.</i> in the Recovery of the <i>Palatinate</i> . —	5	472, 3
Against Dr. <i>Mantwaring</i> . —	8	168 to 171
Concerning their Request to the Peers, for the Removal of Col. <i>Lunsford</i> from the Com- mand of the Tower. —	10	121, 2, 3
Concerning the King's going to their House, and demanding five of their Members. —	10	166, 7, 8
For putting the Nation into a State of Defence.	10	206, 7
Concerning a Breach of Privilege. —	10	221 to 226
Concerning public Grievances, with their Reme- dies. —	10	403 to 414
For Peace. —	13	130, 1
For supporting the Peerage. —	13	428, 9, 30
In Answer to some Papers of the <i>Scots</i> Commis- sioners, concerning Propositions for Peace.	14	347 to 353
Setting forth their Reasons for making no further Address to the King. —	17	2 to 24
For maintaining the Fundamental Laws of the Nation. —	19	7
On occasion of two Letters from the <i>Scots</i> Com- missioners, touching the Proceedings against the late King. —	19	16 to 36
In Answer to a Remonstrance of the <i>Scots</i> , on the same Occasion. —	19	47, 8
Setting forth their Reasons for establishing a Com- monwealth. —	19	63 to 82

DECLARATION, of the Commons, on occasion of the Murder of Dr. <i>Derislaus</i> , their Agent at the <i>Hague</i> — — — — —	19	124, 5, 6
Setting forth their Endeavours for removing all Differences between them and the Parliament of <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	19	144 to 153
In Vindication of their Proceedings. — — — — —	19	177 to 200
On Account of their taking <i>Drogheda</i> . — — — — —	19	210, 11
Setting forth the Justice and Necessity of sending an Army into <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	19	276 to 283
On Account of a Victory gained over the <i>Irish</i> . — — — — —	19	288 to 296
In Answer to a Declaration of King <i>Charles II.</i> published in <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	19	337, 8
Making it High Treason to hold Correspondence with the King. — — — — —	19	508, 9
Of the Peers, to clear themselves from any Design to restrain the just Prerogative of the Crown. — — — — —	8	142
— — — — — at <i>York</i> , disavowing any Intention in the King to raise War against the Parliament. — — — — —	11	210, 11
— — — — — at <i>Westminster</i> , concerning their Loyalty to the King. — — — — —	12	300
— — — — — at <i>Oxford</i> , touching their Proceedings, in order to procure a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace. — — — — —	13	57 to 77
Concerning their Endeavours for Peace, and their Reasons for enforcing their Absence from <i>Westminster</i> . — — — — —	13	86 to 113
Of King <i>Charles I.</i> touching the Causes which moved him to dissolve the Parliament in 1628. — — — — —	8	335 to 354
— — — — — in 1640. — — — — —	8	470 to 481
In Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons, on the State of the Nation. — — — — —	10	105 to 111
For postponing the Proceedings against the Five accused Members of the House of Commons. — — — — —	10	203
To the Clergy, Freeholders, &c. assembled near <i>York</i> . — — — — —	11	165 to 169
To his Privy Council at <i>York</i> . — — — — —	11	208

	Vol.	Page.
DECLARATION, of King Charles I. to the Peers at York, disavowing any Intention to raise War against the Parliament. — —	11	210
To the same Purpose. — — —	11	212 to 220
In Answer to the Parliament's several Ordinances for assessing Non-contributors to their Ar- my. — — —	12	64 to 72
To the whole Nation, upon his Success in the North-West. — — —	12	330 to 334
Disavowing any Design in him to levy War against the Parliament. — — —	16	205
On occasion of the Parliament's Votes against any further Address to him. — — —	17	27 to 31
When carried away from Newport, in the Isle of Wight, by the Army. — — —	18	298 to 301
Of King Charles II. setting forth his Right to the Crown of England. — — —	19	220 to 223
With the Answer of the Commons thereto. — —	19	359 to 386
For composing the Distractions of the Nation. Of the Parliament, setting forth the Causes of their Fears and Jealousies. — — —	22	338, 9, 40
Concerning the Town of Hull. — — —	10	337 to 345
Concerning the King's going to view the Maga- zine there. — — —	10	460, 7
In Answer to the King's Refusal to pass the Mi- litia Bill. — — —	10	467 to 470
— — — to his Messages touching Sir John Hotham. — — —	10	487 to 490
Against the King's requiring the Attendance of his Subjects, and their taking up Arms by his Command. — — —	10	491, 2, 3
In Answer to the King's Proclamation against their Ordinance for raising the Militia. — —	10	532, 3
Against the Proceedings of the King's Counsel- lors at York. — — —	11	179 to 183
Concerning the Owners of Lands near Hull. —	11	282 to 287
Against the King's compelling his Subjects to attend him. — — —	11	287
Setting forth their Reasons for taking up Arms.	11	287, 8
Concerning some Advice from the North. —	11	350 to 361
	11	389 to 393

DECLARATION, of the Parliament, against an Agreement between the Earl of Cumberland and Lord Fairfax, concerning a Neutrality in the County of York.	11	443, 4
Setting forth the King's Conduct, and requiring all Train'd Bands to be in Readiness.	11	447 to 452
For providing for such Deeds.	12	7
For calling in the Scots to their Assistance.	12	41 to 44
Against the King's exceeding his Office, as to the <i>Declaration</i>.	12	99, 100
Against a Creation of the <i>Irish</i> Rebels.	12	405 to 412
In Opposition to that of the Lords and Commons at Oxford, of their Proceedings touching a Treaty of Peace.	13	78 to 84
Concerning the King's Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garrison at Oxford.	13	176
In Favour of the Earls of <i>Effex</i>, <i>Manchester</i>, and <i>Denbigh</i>, who resigned their Commissions in the Army.	13	441, 2
For paying to the Scots 200,000 <i>l.</i> out of the Sale of Bishops' Lands.	15	162, 3
Against a Petition from the Officers of the Army, concerning Grievances.	15	344, 5
For disbanding the Foot, providing for Widows, &c.	15	381, 2
For repealing a former, against the Proceedings of the Army.	15	412, 13
Against a Petition and Engagement of the Train'd Bands, Apprentices, &c. of London, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, &c.	16	166, 7
For the King's coming to them with Honour, Freedom, and Safety.	16	196
For a public Fast.	17	117, 18
Offering an Indemnity to the revolted Seamen.	17	303, 4, 5
Against a Protestation of the Members of the House of Commons imprisoned and secluded by the Army.	18	475, 6
For a Settlement of the State.	22	58 to 62
Of the secluded Members.	21	378, 9, 80

DECLARATION of the Parliament's Commis- sioners appointed to receive the King from the Scots, against People coming to be touched by his Majesty. — —	15	317
Of the County of Hereford, in Favour of the King. — — — — —	11	273 to 276
Of the Assembly of Divines at Westminster, against blasphemous Tenets. — — — —	14	23 to 26
Of the Commissioners of Assessment in Yorkshire, against the Scots Officers. — — — —	14	103, 4
Of General Lesley, to redress some Complaints against the Scots Army before Newark. —	14	272
Of the Scots Army at Newcastle, professing their Fidelity to the King. — — — —	15	8 to 12
Of the Scots Parliament, giving their Consent for removing the King to Holdenby. — —	15	281 to 284
Of the Army, signifying their Demands on the Parliament. — — — — —	16	36 to 39
Against a Report of a private Treaty between the King and them. — — — —	16	60, 1
Concerning Tumults. — — — — —	16	210 to 212
Concerning the Grounds and Reasons for their Advance towards London. — — — —	16	225 to 237
Against an intended Ordinance of Parliament for taking away Free-Quarter. — — — —	16	474, 5, 6
For adhering to the Parliament in their Proceed- ings against the King. — — — —	16	494, 5, 6
For supporting the Peerage. — — — —	16	495, 7
Relating to their new Plan of Settlement. — —	18	540 to 541
To support the Protector. — — — — —	21	218
Inviting the Members of the Long Parliament to return to the Exercise of their Trust. —	21	567, 8
Of the English Army, addressed to the Free-Saints in Scotland, upon their March into that Kingdom. — — — — —	16	541 to 542
To the People of Scotland in general. — — — —	16	542 to 543
Of Mr. Lenthall, setting forth the Reasons which move him to desert his Trust, as Speaker of the House of Commons, and to join the Army. — — — — —	17	196 to 199
Of Marston, for a personal Treaty with the King. — — — — —	17	225

DECLARATION of Mr. Dowcet, against Major Rolph, concerning the King's Life. —	17	275, 6
Of the Committee of the Estates of Scotland, shew- ing the Reasons for the Return of their Army into England in 1648. —	17	314 to 332
Of the Prince of Wales, touching his Reasons for appearing on board a Fleet in the Downs. —	17	342 to 347
Of the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, concerning the State of the Quarrel between the English and Scots in 1650. —	19	330, 1
Of Gen. Cromwell, setting forth the Reasons of his dissolving the House of Commons by Force. —	20	137 to 143
On account of a Victory obtained over the Dutch Fleet. —	20	148, 9, 50
Of his first Parliament, inviting the whole Na- tion to pray for a Blessing on their Go- vernment. —	20	184 to 189
For a public Thanksgiving, on account of another Victory over the Dutch. —	20	207, 8
Of the Protector, for the Observance of a Fast. —	20	279 to 283
For a Thanksgiving, on account of a Peace with the Dutch. —	20	287, 8, 9
Of his second Parliament, for a Fast, with the Reasons thereof. —	20	372, 3, 4
For a public Fast. —	21	321 to 324
Of the Officers and Soldiers in the Militia, for Support of the Commonwealth. —	21	451
Of the Convention Parliament, for keeping the Peace —	22	272, 3
DEFECTION of the Parliament's Fleet, Account of —	17	185, 6
DELINQUENTS, List of, appointed by the Peers to be proceeded against capitally. —	18	99, 100
Ordered to be banished the Kingdom. —	18	151
Appointed by both Houses to be excepted from Pardon. —	18	241
Their Estates ordered to be sold for the Use of the Navy. —	20	91
Allowed to compound for them. —	20	230
DENBIGH, Earl of. See FIELDING.		

DERING, <i>Sir Edward</i> , his Speech on National Grievances. — — —	9	94 to 97
His Speech on Religion. — — —	9	104 to 107
Introduces a Bill into the House of Commons, for abolishing Bishops and other Dignitaries. — — —	9	291
His Apology for so doing. — — —	9	291
— Speech on this Occasion. — — —	9	291, 2
— — — against a Remonstrance of the Commons, on the State of the Nation. — — —	10	45, 6
Proceedings against him by the Commons, for printing his Speeches. — — —	10	270, 1
Taken into Custody, and why. — — —	10	424
Makes his Escape. — — —	10	424
Articles of Impeachment against him. — — —	10	458 to 461
Aggravations of his Charge. — — —	10	462 to 465
Order of the Peers concerning him. — — —	10	465
DESCRIPTION, <i>humorous one</i> , of the dissolved Juncto in 1653. — — —	21	370, 1
DESBOROUGH, <i>Capt. Philip</i> , his Information, relating to great Disturbances at <i>Exeter</i> . — — —	17	167
DESBOROUGH, <i>Major-General</i> , appointed one of the Protector's Council. — — —	20	247
His Speech to the Parliament on presenting a Petition from the Army. — — —	21	457, 8
Discharged from all Military Employment. — — —	21	469
His Speech to the Common Council of <i>London</i> , against the Proceedings of Gen. <i>Mouke</i> . — — —	22	14 to 17
Proceedings against him by the Parliament. }	22	44
		348, 403
DESPENSER, <i>Sir Hugh</i> , <i>sen.</i> admitted into the Service of King <i>Edward II.</i> — — —	1	158
League against him by the Barons, Account of. — — —	1	159, 60
Articles against him, at the Parliament in 1321. — — —	1	160 to 164
His Sentence of Banishment. — — —	1	164, 5
Recalled by the King. — — —	1	167
His vast Estates, Particulars of. — — —	1	172
— great Losses sustained by the confederate Barons. — — —	1	172, 3
Revocation of his Sentence, Form of. — — —	1	173 to 176
Created Earl of <i>Windsor</i> . — — —	1	177
His untimely End. — — —	1	181

DESPENSER, Sir Hugh, jun. appointed Chamberlain to King <i>Edward II.</i>	I	158
Becomes his Favourite.	I	159
Confederacy of the Barons against him, Account of.	I	159, 60
Articles against him, at the Parliament in 1321.	I	160 to 164
His Sentence of Banishment.	I	164, 5
Recalled by the King.	I	167
Goes to Sea, and turns Pirate.	I	167
His Petition to the King against the Award of the Barons for his Exile.	I	169 to 172
Revocation of his Sentence, Form of.	I	173 to 176
Taken Prisoner by the Barons.	I	181
His Execution.	I	181
DESPENSER, Lord Thomas, one of the five Lords called Appellants, in 1397.	I	460
Created Earl of <i>Gloucester.</i>	I	479
His Petition to the King at <i>Shrewsbury.</i>	I	488
Procures the Exile and Dethronement of his Grandfather and Great Grandfather to be reversed.	I	488, 9
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	I	492
DEVEREUX, Robert, Earl of Essex, his Speech at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation.	9	58
Made Lord Chamberlain of the Household to King <i>Charles I.</i>	9	289
— Captain General of the King's Forces South of <i>Trent.</i>	9	462
Appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant on the South of <i>Trent.</i>	10	43
Commanled by the King to attend him at <i>York.</i>	10	430
His Disobedience in this Particular, Instance of.	11	281
Appointed General of the Parliament's Forces.	11	288, 9
His Commission for this Purpose, Form of.	11	289 to 307
Procured a Recess by the King.	11	260
His Speech on this Occasion.	11	309, 70
Extraordinary Vote of the Commons to support him.	11	370, 1
His daily Allowance by the Parliament.	11	388

DEVEREUX, Robert, Earl of Essex, his Speech and Protestation at the Head of his Army.	11	436 to 439
His Letter to the Earl of Dorset, concerning a Petition from the Parliament to the King.	11	439
— Letter to the Committee of Safety about this Affair.	11	440, 1
— third Letter, to the same Purpose.	11	454, 5
— fourth Letter, touching this Petition.	12	6, 7
How complimented by both Houses for his Conduct.	12	30, 2
— rewarded by the Commons.	12	31
His Success before Winchester, Account of.	12	93
— Letter, concerning the Parliament's Proposal for a Cessation of Arms.	12	171
— Objections to the King's Articles for a Cessation.	12	187, 8, 9
— Letter, giving an Account of his Success against some of the King's Forces.	12	241, 2, 3
Takes the Town of Reading.	12	248
His Letter, requesting the speedy Advice of Parliament.	12	319
— setting forth the bad State of his Army.	12	327, 8, 9
— Expedients for recruiting it.	12	350, 1
— Complaint to the Parliament, concerning the Want of Supplies.	12	373
— Proposition, in Consequence thereof.	12	373, 4
— Letter, giving an Account of raising the Siege of Gloucester, and the Condition of his Army.	12	393, 4
Desires Leave to resign his Commission and go beyond Sea.	12	418
His Reason, for this Request.	12	418
Made easy in his Command, and how.	12	419, 20
His Letter to the Speaker of the House of Peers, concerning his Army.	12	465, 6
— Answer to a Letter from the Committee of Safety, about the Removal of his Army to Windsor.	12	467, 8
— Letter to this Committee, concerning his Want of Money.	12	469, 70, 1

DIGBY, Lord George, called up to the House of Peers.	9	339
His Speech, on the Bill of Attainder against Lord <i>Strafford</i> , ignominiously treated by the Commons, and how.	9	447
Farther Resentment against him.	9	447, 8.
His Account of the Printing and Publishing this Speech.	9	448
Speech against him by Mr. <i>Pymme</i> .	10	151 to 155
His Behaviour on Lord <i>Kimbolton's</i> being charged with High Treason.	10	158, 9
Appears in Arms at <i>Kingston</i> upon <i>Thames</i> .	10	202
Complaint against him on this Occasion.	10	215
His intercepted Letter to the Queen.	10	298
Impeached of High Treason.	10	309
Articles against him, Particulars of.	10	318, 19
Taken in Disguise, and how.	11	356
His Project for obtaining the Surrender of <i>Hull</i> to the King.	11	356
Appointed Secretary of State, on the Death of Lord <i>Falkland</i> .	13	2
His Letter, concerning the Motions of the King's Forces.	13	2, 3
— a Project for a Treaty between the King and the City of <i>London</i> .	13	12, 13
— intercepted Letter to Col. <i>Legge</i> , Governor of <i>Oxford</i> .	13	495
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Leven</i> , relating to some Overtures for a Peace.	14	74, 5
Goes into <i>Ireland</i> .	14	219
Commits the Earl of <i>Glamorgan</i> to Prison there.	14	219
His Letter, giving an Account of his Reasons for so doing.	14	219 to 224.
DIGBY, <i>John, Esq</i> ; impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	11	425
DIGBY, <i>Sir Kenelm</i> , returns into <i>England</i> from Banishment.	19	169
Ordered by the Commons to depart the Kingdom on Pain of Death.	19	169
DIGBY, <i>George, Earl of Bristol</i> , his Speech on the Bill of Indemnity, in 1660.	22	388 to 392
		DIGGS,

DIGGS, <i>Sir Dudley</i> , opposes the Measures of King <i>James I.</i>	5	525
Preferred, and sent into <i>Ireland</i> out of the Way.	5	525
Appointed by the Commons to be one of their Managers of the Impeachment against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	7	37
His Speech on this Occasion.	7	45 to 48
— general Charge against the Duke.	7	48 to 50
Charged by the Duke with speaking treasonable Words against King <i>Charles I.</i>	7	158
Cleared from this Aspersion by sundry Lords.	7	158
Committed to the Tower by Order of the King.	7	159
Discharged from his Confinement.	7	163
His Protestation on taking his Seat in the House.	7	163
— Speech on the King's Propositions for a Supply	7	399
— on the Liberty of the Subject.	7	409 to 411
— for expediting the Subsidies intended by the Commons.	7	436, 7
— Reply to a Speech of the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	76, 7
— Speech, on a Message from the King, not to meddle with State Government nor the Ministers thereof.	8	191, 2
• Made Master of the Rolls.	8	390
DIRECTORY for public Worship, when settled, and by whom.	13	342, 361
DIVES, <i>Sir Lewis</i> , his remarkable Warrant for raising Men, Provisions, &c. in <i>Dorsetshire</i> for King <i>Charles I.</i>	13	334, 5
Taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces, and committed to the Tower.	14	43
DIVINE SERVICE, Order of the Peers as to its Performance.	9	494
DIVINES, <i>Assembly of</i> , meet at <i>Westminster</i> , in order to settle the Government of the Church.	12	279
Their Fast on this Occasion.	12	279
— Petition to the Parliament for a National Reformation.	12	336 to 339
		DIVINES,

DEVEREUX, Robert, Earl of Essex, his Letter in Favour of the Earl of Bedford, who had deserted the King at Oxford. —	12	478
His Letter to the Earl of Perth, concerning the Lords and Committee there. —	13	45, 6
— — — — — concerning a Safe-Conduct. —	13	63, 4
— Remonstrance to the Peers of the bad State of his Army. —	13	152 to 156
— Speech to the Citizens of London, for a Sup- ply. —	13	161
— Answer to a Letter from the Parliament, touching a Report of the King's going to London. —	13	196
— Letter concerning the Prince of Wales. —	13	199
— — — of Complaint against Lord Conway. —	13	210
— — — in Favour of the Queen of Bohemia. —	13	212, 13
— second Letter of Complaint against Lord Conway. —	13	213, 14
— — — giving an Account of the State of Af- fairs in the West of England. —	13	215 to 217
— — — for a Supply of Money to pay his Army. —	13	219, 20
— two Letters, giving an Account of their State. —	13	262 to 264
— Answer to a Letter from Prince Maurice, re- lating to a Treaty for Peace. —	13	268
— Forces in Cornwall intirely routed by the King. —	13	276
Leaves them to shift for themselves, and escapes by Sea. —	13	276
His Uneasiness at Gen. Cromwell's Influence in the House of Commons. —	13	383
Abused in Print, Instance of. —	13	402
Resigns his Commission of Lord-General. —	13	436
His Declaration on this Occasion. —	13	439, 40
— Letter to Prince Rupert, concerning some of the Parliament's Soldiers being executed after Quarter given. —	13	446 to 448
— Death, Account of, with the Sentiments of the contemporary Writers thereupon. —	15	97, 8
Extraordinary Solemnity at his Funeral. —	15	157

DEVONSHIRE, State of the King's and Parliament's Forces there in 1642, Account of.	12	90, 1, 2
DEVONSHIRE, <i>Earl of</i> . See COURTNEY and CAVENDISH, <i>William</i> .		
DEWES, <i>Sir Symonds</i> , his Speech, concerning the Precedence of the University of Cambridge to that of <i>Oxford</i> . —	9	183, 4, 5
His Speech, touching a Bill for a Poll-Tax. —	9	397, 8, 9
———— in Support of the King's Manifesto in Favour of the Elector <i>Palatine</i> . —	9	427 to 435
DICKINSON, <i>Mr. Alderman of York</i> , Knighted by the Protector, and on what Occasion.	20	277
DIFFERENCE between King <i>Edward II.</i> and his Barons. —	1	144 to 150
Instance of, between the Lords and Commons.	4	235
Between the Parliament's Generals, <i>Essex</i> and <i>Waller</i> , Account of. —	12	418 to 420
———— the two Houses, about the Nomination of Officers to serve under <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , Account of. —	13	422 to 425
DIGBY, <i>John, Earl of Bristol</i> , his Declaration of the State of Affairs abroad. —	5	481 to 485
His two Letters to King <i>James I.</i> about the <i>Spanish Match</i> and the <i>Palatinate</i> . —	6	54 to 62
———— other Letters to the King, on the same Accounts. —	6	69 to 86
———— <i>Cate</i> , on his Return from <i>Spain</i> . —	6	471
———— Answer to a Letter from Lord <i>Conway</i> . —	6	473, 4, 5
Petitions the House of Lords for his Writ of Summons to Parliament. —	6	476
Receives a Letter from the King, charging him with Misbehaviour in <i>Spain</i> . —	6	476, 7
His second Petition to the Lords. —	6	477, 8
———— Answer to a Letter from the Lord-Keeper <i>Conway</i> . —	6	479 to 481
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. —	7	1
Charged by the Attorney-General with High Treason. —	7	1
His Interruption of Mr. Attorney, in reading the Charge. —	7	2, 3
		DIGBY,

DIGBY, <i>John, Earl of Bristol</i> , Articles exhibited against him. —	7	3 to 12
His Charge against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	7	12 to 15
— against Lord <i>Conway</i> . —	7	15 to 19
— Defence. —	7	21 to 27
Allowed Counsel to plead his Cause, and a Copy of the King's Charge against him. —	7	28
His further Petition to the Lords. —	7	30, 1, 2
— Council, List of. —	7	31
Brought again to the Bar of the House of Lords. —	7	182
His Answer to the Charge against him. —	7	183 to 232
— Request to the Lords, touching his Case. —	7	232
— Speech on this Occasion. —	7	273, 4
— Petition to the Lords, concerning the Nature of his Charge. —	7	275
Committed to the Tower, by Order of the King. —	7	299
His Speech, at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation. —	9	56, 7
— Proposal to the Commons for disbanding the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Armies. —	9	373, 4
— Report to the Lords, concerning the King's Journey to <i>Scotland</i> . —	9	394, 5
— the Ten Propositions. —	9	442, 3
— the Disbanding the <i>Scots</i> Army. —	9	464
— Examination and Answer, touching a Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> . —	10	392
Committed to the Tower. —	10	393
His excellent Speech for an Accommodation with the King. —	11	52 to 61
DIGBY, <i>Lord George</i> , his Speech on National Grievances. —	9	79 to 84
His Speech on ditto. —	9	99 to 102
— for frequent Parliaments. —	9	157 to 164
— in Favour of the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	256 to 262
Gives Offence to the Commons by it, and obliged to explain himself. —	9	263
His Censure of Col. <i>Goring</i> , touching a Plot against the Parliament. —	9	333

DIGBY, Lord George, called up to the House of Peers.	9	339
His Speech, on the Bill of Attainder against Lord Strafford, ignominiously treated by the Commons, and how.	9	447
Farther Resentment against him.	9	447, 8
His Account of the Printing and Publishing this Speech.	9	448
Speech against him by Mr. Pymme.	10	151 to 155
His Behaviour on Lord Kimbolton's being charged with High Treason.	10	158, 9
Appears in Arms at Kingston upon Thames.	10	202
Complaint against him on this Occasion.	10	215
His intercepted Letter to the Queen.	10	298
Impeached of High Treason.	10	309
Articles against him, Particulars of.	10	318, 19
Taken in Disguise, and how.	11	356
His Project for obtaining the Surrender of Hull to the King.	11	356
Appointed Secretary of State, on the Death of Lord Falkland.	13	2
His Letter, concerning the Motions of the King's Forces.	13	2, 3
----- a Project for a Treaty between the King and the City of London.	13	12, 13
----- intercepted Letter to Col. Legge, Governor of Oxford.	13	495
----- Letter to the Earl of Leven, relating to some Overtures for a Peace.	14	74, 5
Goes into Ireland.	14	219
Commits the Earl of Glamorgan to Prison there.	14	219
His Letter, giving an Account of his Reasons for so doing.	14	219 to 224
DIGBY, John, Esq; impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	11	425
DIGBY, Sir Kenelm, returns into England from Banishment.	19	169
Ordered by the Commons to depart the Kingdom on Pain of Death.	19	169
DIGBY, George, Earl of Bristol, his Speech on the Bill of Indemnity, in 1660.	22	388 to 392
		DIGGS,

DIGGS, Sir Dudley, opposes the Measures of King James I. — — —	5	525
Preferred, and sent into <i>Ireland</i> out of the Way. — — —	5	525
Appointed by the Commons to be one of their Managers of the Impeachment against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . — — —	7	37
His Speech on this Occasion. — — —	7	45 to 48
— general Charge against the Duke. — — —	7	48 to 50
Charged by the Duke with speaking treasonable Words against King <i>Charles I.</i> — — —	7	158
Cleared from this Attertion by sundry Lords. — — —	7	158
Committed to the Tower by Order of the King. — — —	7	159
Discharged from his Confinement. — — —	7	163
His Protestation on taking his Seat in the House. — — —	7	163
— Speech on the King's Propositions for a Supply — — —	7	399
— — — on the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	7	409 to 411
— — — for expediting the Subsidies intended by the Commons. — — —	7	436, 7
— Reply to a Speech of the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , on the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	8	76, 7
— Speech, on a Message from the King, not to meddle with State Government nor the Ministers thereof. — — —	8	191, 2
1 Made Master of the Rolls. — — —	8	390
DIRECTORY for public Worship, when settled, and by whom. — — —	13	342, 361
DIVES, Sir Lewis, his remarkable Warrant for raising Men, Provisions, &c. in <i>Dorsetshire</i> for King <i>Charles I.</i> — — —	13	334, 5
Taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces, and committed to the Tower. — — —	14	43
DIVINE SERVICE, Order of the Peers as to its Performance. — — —	9	494
DIVINES, Assembly of, meet at <i>Westminster</i> , in order to settle the Government of the Church. — — —	12	279
Their Fast on this Occasion. — — —	12	279
— Petition to the Parliament for a National Reformation. — — —	12	336 to 339
DIVINES,		

DIVINES, <i>Assembly of</i> , their Opinion as to the Lawfulness of taking the Scots Solemn League and Covenant, with regard to Conscience.	12	400, 1
Their Petition to the Peers for the Appointment of godly Magistrates.	12	452, 3
Proceedings concerning Religion.	13	342
Declaration against blasphemous Tenets.	14	23 to 26
Draw upon themselves the Reitment of the House of Commons, and how.	14	359, 60
Voted guilty of a Breach of the Privilege of Parliament.	14	360
The Matter of Fact, touching this Affair, Narrative of.	14	360 to 363
Required to give an Answer to this Narrative.	14	363
to sundry Questions concerning the <i>Jus Divinum</i> of Church-Government.	14	363, 4, 5
Their Mediation with the Parliament for Peace.	16	204
extreme Covetousness, Instance of.	18	19, 20
DODDERIDGE, <i>Mr. Justice, of the King's Bench</i> , his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan.	8	6, 7
DODDINGTON, <i>Sir Francis</i> , impeached of High Treason by the Commons.	11	425, 6
Excepted from Pardon by the Parliament.	18	241
DONATIONS of Parliament charged on the Excise in 1660, Account of.	23	76, 7
DOREWOOD, <i>John, Esq;</i> chosen Speaker for the House of Common in 1413.	2	128
DORISLAUS, <i>Dr.</i> appointed Agent at the Hague to the House of Commons.	19	123
Assassinated there, and on what Account.	19	123
His Children, how provided for.	19	123, 4
DORMER, <i>Robert, Earl of Carnarvon</i> , deserts King Charles I. whom he had joined at Oxford, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
DOUGLAS, <i>Archibald, Earl of Angus</i> , marries Margaret Sister to King Henry VIII. and Queen Dowager of Scotland.	3	23

	Vol.	Page.
DOWCET, <i>Mr.</i> his Declaration against Major <i>Rolph</i> , concerning the King's Life. —	17	275, 6
Committed to Custody by the Commons. —	17	402
Charge ordered against him for accusing Major <i>Rolph</i> . —	18	55
DOWNING, <i>Mr.</i> his Relation of the State of the Royal Party in <i>Scotland</i> , Anno 1650. —	19	411 to 413
His farther Account, touching the Affairs of that Kingdom. —	19	465
DRAKE, <i>Sir Francis</i> , memorable Honour done him by Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , Instance of. —	4	228
DRAKE, <i>Sir William</i> , his Speech against evil Counsellors. —	10	36 to 41
DRAKE, <i>Mr.</i> Proceedings against him for writing a Book, call'd <i>The Long Parliament</i> revived. —	23	16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 39, 40, 41
DRAPER, <i>William</i> , Governor of <i>Oxford</i> , his Letter to the Council of State, concerning the <i>Scots</i> Expedition into <i>England</i> in 1651. —	20	9
DRAYTON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , chosen Clerk to the Parliament in 1347. —	1	261
DREUX, <i>John</i> , <i>Earl of Richmond</i> , taken Prisoner by the <i>Scots</i> at the Battle of <i>Byland</i> , in <i>Yorkshire</i> . —	1	178
DROGHEDA, Account of its being taken by General <i>Cromwell</i> , and of the Cruelties by him exercised there. —	19	201 to 209
DRUNKENNESS, <i>Vice of</i> , when first brought into <i>England</i> . —	4	429
How restrained by Parliament. —	5	88
DUBLIN, a new College erected there, and by whom. —	19	252, 3
DUDLEY, <i>Edmund, Esq;</i> elected Speaker for the Commons in 1505. —	2	444
Attainted of High Treason, and convicted. —	3	7
His Execution. —	3	8
DUDLEY, <i>John</i> , <i>Earl of Warwick</i> , made Lord-Chamberlain of <i>England</i> . —	3	216
An Accomplice in the Destruction of <i>Thomas Lord Seymour</i> . —	3	242
Created Duke of <i>Northumberland</i> . —	3	258
		DUDLEY.

	Vol.	Page.
DUDLEY, <i>John, Earl of Warwick</i> , made Prime Minister to King <i>Edward VI.</i> — —	3	258
His Project for depriving <i>Tunstal</i> , Bishop of <i>Durham</i> . — —	3	258
— Endeavours to gain Friends in the Parliament of 1552. — —	3	263, 4
Procures the rich Bishoprick of <i>Durham</i> to be given him. — —	3	270
His Expectance of further Favours, Account of. — —	3	270
— Project to render the late Duke of <i>Somerset's</i> Ministry disliked. — —	3	271
— unbounded Ambition, Instance of. — —	3	284
— Execution. — —	3	284
DUDLEY, <i>Lord Guilford</i> , his Marriage with Lady <i>Jane Grey.</i> — —	3	284
Attainted of High Treason, and Occasion thereof. — —	3	299
His Execution. — —	3	299
DUELS, Ordinance against them, Abstract of. — —	20	310, 11
DUKE, who first bore that Title in <i>England.</i> — —	1	6, 224
DUNBAR, <i>Battle of</i> , between the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots.</i> — —	19	341 to 350
DUNDAS, <i>Col. Walter</i> , Governor of <i>Edinburgh Castle</i> , his Answer to a Letter from <i>Col. Whalley</i> , concerning some <i>Scots</i> Ministers. — —	19	391
His Answer to <i>Gen. Cromwell's</i> Letter, relating to the same. — —	19	393, 4
— to a second Letter from <i>Cromwell</i> , on the Subject of Religion. — —	19	401, 2
DUNKIRK, <i>Town of</i> , surrendered to <i>Cromwell.</i> — —	21	209
DURHAM, <i>Battle of.</i> — —	1	290
When made a Palatine County. — —	2	225
Taken by the <i>Scots</i> , <i>Anno 1640.</i> — —	8	490
DURHAM, <i>Bishoprick of</i> , when suppressed. — —	3	269
Restored to its pristine State. — —	3	307, 8
DUTCH, requested by the Parliament to refuse selling Military Stores to King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	11	393
Their Sea-fight with the <i>English Fleet</i> in the <i>Downs.</i> — —	20	87
— Embassy to the Parliament, for accommodating their Differences on Account of Trade. — —	20	87 to 89

	Vol.	Page.
DUTCH, Victories obtained over their Fleet } by the <i>English</i> , Instances of.	20	89, 116 ^{re} 120, 148 193, 4, 5
Their Losses in the last Engagement, Particulars of.	20	195, 6
— Respect shewn to the Memory of their Ad- miral <i>Van Trump</i> , killed in the Action. —	20	196
— reduced State by the War. —	20	224
Conclude a Peace with <i>England</i> . —	20	285
Their Medals struck on that Occasion. —	20	286, 7
DUTCH Ambassadors come into <i>England</i> to me- diate an Accommodation between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament.	13	22
Their Address to the Peers for this Purpose. —	13	131, 2
— Demand of an Audience of the Parlia- ment, Form of.	13	232
Ceremonial of their Admittance to the Peers. —	13	239
— to the Commons.	13	240, 1
Their Propositions to both Houses.	13	246 to 252
— Application for an Answer, as to the Ac- ceptance of their Mediation. —	13	274
— Memorial to the Peers on this Account. —	13	284, 5
— second Memorial, to the same Purpose. —	13	310, 11
Obtain an Answer.	13	344, 5
Their Remonstrance against it, as unsatisfactory.	13	346, 7
— Memorial to the Peers, on the Subject of Peace.	13	412 to 414
— Speech, at taking Leave of the Parliament.	13	444, 5
— Application to both Houses for sparing the King's Life.	18	545, 6
How answered by the Peers.	18	551
— by the Commons.	18	552, 3
Manner of their being admitted to an Audience of the Protector.	20	284, 5
DYER, <i>James, Esq;</i> elected Speaker for the Com- mons in 1552.	3	267

E

EARL, <i>Sir Walter</i> , committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	7	323
Released on the Calling a new Parliament. —	7	338

EARL.

EARL, <i>Sir Walter</i> , his Speech on Grievances concerning Religion. —	8	266, 7, 8
His Speech against the two Bishops, <i>Montague</i> and <i>Laud</i> . —	8	279
— against Popery. —	8	293
EARLS, <i>List of</i> , summoned by King <i>Edward III.</i> to meet in Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> , 1353. —	1	279, 80
EATON, <i>College of</i> , when founded, and by whom. Saved from Dissolution by the Parliament in 1546. —	2	244
EDGE-HILL, <i>Battle of</i> , between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. —	3	229
How related at a Meeting of the Citizens of <i>London</i> . —	11	474
EDINBURGH, its Destruction in 1385. —	11	471 to 488
— in 1544. —	1	384
Taken by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> in 1650. —	3	200
Castle of, surrendered to that General. —	19	358, 9
EDMONDS, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , <i>Treasurer of the Household</i> to King <i>Charles I.</i> his Speech to soften a Debate on National Grievances. —	19	449
His Speech to expedite the Bill of Tonnage. —	7	363
— on the Process against Merchants, for refusing to pay Tonnage. —	8	273, 4
EDMUNDSBURY, a Convention held there, in 1267. —	8	291
A Parliament held there, in 1296. —	1	75
— in 1447. —	1	102
EDWARD I. his Accession to the Throne, Account of. —	2	245
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1275. —	1	80
His Summons to <i>Llewellyn</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> . —	1	81
How answered by him. —	1	81
Calls another Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> this same Year. —	1	82
Obtains a Grant of a Fifteenth upon the Clergy and Laity, and on what Account. —	1	82
Declaration thereupon, with respect to the Clergy. —	1	82

EDWARD I. summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1276, on the Affair of <i>Lewellyn</i> .	I	82
Proclaims War against him. — — —	I	83
Meets his Parliament at <i>Winchester</i> the same Year. — — —	I	83
Confirms the Charters of Liberties and Forests.	I	83
His Order, in Consequence thereof. — — —	I	83
Calls a Parliament in 1277. — — —	I	83
Obtains a Grant from the Laity, and what. —	I	83
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1279. —	I	84
His Proposal to them, touching the Clergy. —	I	84
— Retraint and Demand on Ecclesiastical Judges. — — —	I	85
— Expedition into <i>Wales</i> , and Conquest thereof, Account of. — — —	I	85
Summons a Parliament to <i>Shrewsbury</i> , in 1282, on that Occasion. — — —	I	85
His Writs, requiring the Attendance of the Commons at this Parliament, Form of.	I	86, 7
Calls another Parliament, this same Year, to <i>Rothland</i> . — — —	I	87
Unites the Principality of <i>Wales</i> to his Crown.	I	87
Obtains a Subsidy from the Laity and Clergy, and on what Account. — — —	I	87
Summons a Parliament to <i>Alton-Burnell</i> , in 1283. — — —	I	87, 8
— — — to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1285. — — —	I	88
His Expedition into <i>France</i> . — — —	I	88
Calls a Parliament to <i>London</i> , in 1288. — —	I	88
His Demand on this Occasion by the Lord-Treasurer. — — —	I	88
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1289, on his Return. — — —	I	88
His important Reason for it. — — —	I	88
— Judges, how fined for Extortion. — — —	I	88, 9
Consents to the Banishment of the <i>Jews</i> . — —	I	90
How gratified by the Parliament on that Account.	I	90
His great Treasure at this Time. — — —	I	90
— Design to unite the Crown of <i>Scotland</i> to his own, on the Death of <i>Alexander</i> , the <i>Scotts</i> King. — — —	I	90

EDWARD I. his Proceedings, in Consequence of his Design to unite the Crown of <i>Scotland</i> to his own.	I	90, 1
Pretensions of Right to the Crown of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	91
Makes himself Umpire in the Contests concerning it.	I	91
Summons a Parliament to <i>Norham</i> , in 1291, for that Purpose.	I	91
His Speech to the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Nobility, touching his Claim.	I	92
— Answer to the Request of the <i>Scots</i> Lords, relating to his Demand.	I	92
— Title to the Dominion of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	93
— Right of deciding the Controversy about the Crown, and his being direct Lord thereof, acknowledged.	I	94
Summons a Parliament to <i>Berwick</i> , in 1292.	I	94
His Motive thereto.	I	94
Appoints <i>John Baliol</i> , Lord of <i>Galloway</i> , to be King of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	95
His Exception, with regard to himself and his Successors, touching that Crown.	I	95
Advice to the new King.	I	95
Receives his Oath of Fealty and Homage.	I	95
His rigid Behaviour to him afterwards, Account of.	I	96, 7
— District of <i>Guienne</i> , seized upon by the <i>French</i> King.	I	97
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1294, on that Occasion.	I	97
His Resolution to recover that Duchy by Force of Arms.	I	98
How assisted therein by <i>Baliol</i> , King of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	98
— by the Barons in Parliament.	I	98
Plot against him by the <i>Scots</i> King.	I	98
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1295, on that Account.	I	98
How supplied with an Aid from the Laity.	I	98
— from the Clergy.	I	98
How supplied with an Aid from the Merchants.	I	98
His Demand of the King of <i>Scots</i> , to prevent his Designs against <i>England</i> .	I	98

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. his Expedition into Scotland with his whole Army. — — —	1	98
His Conquest of that Kingdom. — — —	1	99
Calls a Parliament to <i>Berwick</i> , in 1296. — — —	1	99
Receives there the Homage and Fealty of all the Scots Nobility. — — —	1	99 to 101
Appoints a new Ministry for Scotland. — — —	1	101
His further Proceedings, there. — — —	1	101
— Treatment of <i>John</i> , late King of Scotland. — — —	1	101
— — — of the Scots Nobility. — — —	1	101, 2
Convenes the Parliament to <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> this same Year. — — —	1	102
His Motive for so doing. — — —	1	102
— Resolution for prosecuting the War against <i>France</i> . — — —	1	102
How assisted by the Laity to that End. — — —	1	102
Refused an Aid by the Clergy, and for what Reason. — — —	1	102
Puts them out of his Protection, and seizes their Lands. — — —	1	103, 4
His Reconciliation with them, and by what Means. — — —	1	104
— Method of raising a Body of Horse, to attend him in his Expedition against <i>France</i> . — — —	1	104
Restores to the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> his Lay-Fees, Goods, &c. taken from him. — — —	1	105
State of his Kingdom at this Time, Account of. — — —	1	105
Calls a Parliament to <i>Sanbury</i> , in 1207. — — —	1	105
His Exclusion of the Clergy from that Meeting. — — —	1	105
— Difference with the Barons there, Particulars of. — — —	1	105, 6
— Confirmation of the two Great Charters, by Way of Compromise. — — —	1	109
How required for this Concession by the Laity. — — —	1	109
— — — by the Clergy — — —	1	109
— — — of the Province of <i>Canterbury</i> . — — —	1	109
— — — by the Clergy — — —	1	109
— — — of the Province of <i>York</i> . — — —	1	109
His Injunction to the revolted Lords, and the rest of the Nobility. — — —	1	112

EDWARD I. constitutes John Earl of Warren, General of his Forces against the revolted Scots. — — — — —	I	110
Appoints a Meeting of the Barons at York, and the Occasion thereof. — — — — —	I	110
Summons the Scots Lords to appear there. — — — — —	I	110
His Truce concluded with France. — — — — —	I	110
— Message to the Earl of Warren, concerning his March towards Scotland. — — — — —	I	110
— Arrival at Berwick. — — — — —	I	110
Removes the Courts of Exchequer and King's Bench to York. — — — — —	I	111
Calls a Parliament to meet there in 1298. — — — — —	I	111
His second Summons to the Scots Lords. — — — — —	I	111
— Order for mustering his Army. — — — — —	I	111
— complete Victory over the Scots. — — — — —	I	111
Retakes the Towns, &c. they had seized in his Absence. — — — — —	I	111
Convenes a Parliament to London in 1299. — — — — —	I	111
His Agreement with the French King, Particu- lars of. — — — — —	I	111, 12
Obtains the Consent of his Parliament thereto. — — — — —	I	112
His Conduct on being pressed to ratify, in Per- son, the Great Charters. — — — — —	I	112, 13
Occasions the Displeasure of the Lords, and how. — — — — —	I	113
His Peace again interrupted by the Scots. — — — — —	I	113
Summons a Parliament to York in 1299. — — — — —	I	113
Marches his Army into Scotland again. — — — — —	I	113
His Success against the Rebels there. — — — — —	I	113, 14
Calls a Parliament to Westminster in 1300. — — — — —	I	114
Renews and confirms the Great Charters. — — — — —	I	114
Calls a Parliament to Lincoln in 1301. — — — — —	I	115
His Writ for that Purpose, and the Reasons of his Summons, Substance of. — — — — —	I	115, 16
— Speech to the Parliament by his Secretary Brabazon. — — — — —	I	117
— Concessions to them at that Time, Particu- lars of. — — — — —	I	117
Obtains a Fifteenth from the Laity. — — — — —	I	117
Denies a Tax from the Clergy, and the Reason thereof. — — — — —	I	117
		EDWARD

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD I. his Displeasure against the Barons, Account of. ————	I	118
His Speech to them on that Occasion. ————	I	118
Creates his eldest Son Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Earl of <i>Chester</i> . ————	I	118
His Kingdom of <i>Scotland</i> claimed by Pope <i>Boniface VIII.</i> ————	I	119, 20
— Answer to the Pontiff's Demand, Substance of. ————	I	120
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1305. ————	I	126
His primary Ceremonials in opening this Parliament. ————	I	126, 7
— Manner of dissolving it. ————	I	127, 8
Appoints Representatives of the <i>Scots</i> to sit in the <i>English</i> Parliament. ————	I	128
His Uneasiness on account of confirming the two Great Charters. ————	I	129
Absolved by the Pope from the Oath he had taken to observe them. ————	I	129
His Proceedings against the Confederate Barons, for their Behaviour during his Absence in <i>Flanders</i> . ————	I	129, 30
— against <i>de Winchelsea</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , on the same Account. ————	I	130
Calls a Parliament to <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. ————	I	130
His Resolution concerning the <i>Scots</i> . ————	I	131
Banishes <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , the Prince's Favourite. ————	I	131
His Reason for so doing. ————	I	131
Obliges his Son to swear never to recall him. ————	I	131
His Pension allowed to <i>Gaveston</i> on that Condition. ————	I	131
— Death, Account of. ————	I	132
EDWARD II. his Accession to the Crown. ————	I	140
Recalls <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , his Favourite, from Banishment. ————	I	140
His distinguishing Favours to him, Particulars of. ————	I	140
Calls a Parliament to <i>Northampton</i> in 1308. ————	I	140
Obtains an Aid from the Clergy and Laity, and what. ————	I	140
EDWARD		

EDWARD II. obliged by the Barons to call a Parliament to <i>London</i> the same Year, on account of his Favourite.	I	141
His Proposal, in order for a Reconciliation.	I	142
Forced to part with <i>Gaveston</i> , and to banish him from <i>England</i> for ever.	I	142
His Confirmation of that Sentence by Letters Patent.	I	142
Sends him into <i>Ireland</i> , and makes him Governor there.	I	142
His Complacence to him in his Journey.	I	142
Permits the Barons to chuse a Committee to govern his Affairs.	I	143
Calls a Parliament to <i>Stamford</i> in 1309.	I	144
Prevails upon the Barons to let <i>Gaveston</i> enjoy the Earldom of <i>Cornwall</i> for Life, and recalls him again.	I	144
Summons a Parliament to <i>York</i> in 1310.	I	144
His Reasons for recalling <i>Gaveston</i> .	I	145
— Declaration, touching the Observance of the Laws of the Realm.	I	145, 6
— Order for securing the City of <i>London</i> against the discontented Barons.	I	146
— farther Declaration to appease them.	I	146
— Commissioners to treat with them, in order to accommodate the Difference, List of.	I	146
— Endeavours for a Treaty frustrated, and how.	I	146
Requested by the Barons to deliver <i>Gaveston</i> to them, or command his quitting the Kingdom.	I	147
His various Methods to save him, Account of.	I	147
Places his Favourite in <i>Scarborough Castle</i> .	I	147
How deprived of him there.	I	147
Receives a threatening Message from the Confederate Lords.	I	148
Enters into a Treaty, and makes an Agreement with them.	I	148
Goes with his Queen into <i>France</i> , and on what Occasion.	I	149
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> on his Return in 1313.	I	149

EDWARD II. his Complaint to the Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> against the Barons. —	I	149
How answered by them. —	I	149, 50
Receives their Submission according to Agreement. —	I	150
Obtains a Subsidy from this Parliament, and what	I	150
His Expedition against the <i>Scots</i> . —	I	150
Gives them Battle at <i>Bannockburn</i> . —	I	150
His bad Success there, Account of. —	I	150
Summons a Council of his Nobility to <i>York</i> , on occasion of his Defeat. —	I	151
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , to abate the excessive Price of Provisions. —	I	151
His Proclamation for fixing the several Rates thereof. —	I	151
— Subsidy obtained from this Parliament, Account of. —	I	152
How opposed in collecting it, and on what Occasion. —	I	152
Summons a Parliament to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1315. —	I	152
His Request for their Advice and Assistance against the <i>Scots</i> . —	I	153
— Declaration to observe the Ordinances made in his Father's Time. —	I	153
— Aid obtained for carrying on the War with <i>Scotland</i> , Particulars of. —	I	154
— Promise, with respect to that Grant. —	I	154
— Orders concerning the Militia of <i>England</i> . —	I	154
How assisted with an Aid at this Time by the Commons. —	I	154
His kind Message to <i>Thomas</i> Earl of <i>Lancaster</i> . —	I	154
Makes him General over the Forces intended for <i>Scotland</i> . —	I	156
Summons a Parliament to <i>London</i> in 1318. —	I	156
Reveals his Wills, and the Reason thereof. —	I	156
Meets his Parliament at <i>York</i> in 1319. —	I	156
Requested by them to establish a Council, in order to attend him by Turns. —	I	157
His Compliance therewith. —	I	157
— Grants of Pardon to <i>Thomas</i> Earl of <i>Lancaster</i> and his Followers. —	I	158

EDWARD II. his Covenant with the Barons, relating to Ordinances. — — —	I	158
Admits the two <i>Despensers</i> , Father and Son, into his Service. — — —	I	158
Makes <i>Hugh</i> , the younger, his Chamberlain and Favourite. — — —	I	158, 9
His Aid from the Clergy. — — —	I	159
— from the Commons. — — —	I	159
— Banishment of the two <i>Despensers</i> demanded by the Barons. — — —	I	159
— mild Answer. — — —	I	159
— Danger from the Barons, Account of. — — —	I	160
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1321. — — —	I	160
His Summons disobeyed by the Barons. — — —	I	160
Force put upon him, with regard to the two <i>Despensers</i> , Account of. — — —	I	160, 1
Grants a Charter of Pardon to the Confederate Lords. — — —	I	167
His Expedition against <i>Leeds</i> Castle in <i>Kent</i> , and on what Occasion. — — —	I	168
— Severity to the Deputy-Governor and Garrison there. — — —	I	168
Occasions a Civil War with the Barons on that Account. — — —	I	168
His Success against them at the Battle of <i>Boroughbridge</i> . — — —	I	168
Summons a Parliament to <i>York</i> in 1322. — — —	I	169
His Revocation of the Process and Award against the two <i>Despensers</i> , Form of. — — —	I	173 to 176
— Command for cancelling the Roll where the said Award was entered. — — —	I	176
— Treatment of the Followers of the Earls of <i>Lancaster</i> and <i>Hereford</i> . — — —	I	177
Creates his eldest Son Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Duke of <i>Aquitain</i> . — — —	I	177
— <i>Hugh Despenser</i> the elder, Earl of <i>Winchester</i> . — — —	I	177
— <i>Andrew de Harkeley</i> , Earl of <i>Carlisle</i> . — — —	I	177
His Order, touching the Ordinances made by the Confederate Barons. — — —	I	177
		EDWARD

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD II. obtains a large Subsidy, both from the Clergy and Laity. — —	1	177
Summoned to do Homage to the King of France, and on what Account. — —	1	178
His Territories of <i>Guienne</i> and <i>Gascoigny</i> seized by the French King. — —	1	178
Calls a Parliament to <i>London</i> , in 1323, about this Affair. — —	1	178
His Embassy to the King of France, to excuse his going there. — —	1	178
— Demand of a pecuniary Aid for the Ransom of <i>John de Dreux</i> , Earl of <i>Richmond</i> . — —	1	178
— Proposal rejected. — —	1	178
— Charge of High Treason against <i>Adam de Orleton</i> , Bishop of <i>Hereford</i> . — —	1	179
— Proceedings against him in Consequence thereof. — —	1	179
Permits his Queen and the Prince of <i>Wales</i> to go into France. — —	1	180
His fruitless Endeavours to bring them back. — —	1	180
— domestic Affairs, bad State of. — —	1	180
Treachery and Rebellion of his Queen against him, Account of. — —	1	180
Seized by her Party, and imprisoned in <i>Kennelworth</i> Castle. — —	1	181
His Deposition resolved on by a Parliament summoned by the Queen. — —	1	182
Articles alledged against him for that Purpose. — —	1	182, 3
Message to him by a Committee to induce his Resignation of the Crown to his Son. — —	1	185
How affected on that Occasion. — —	1	185
His Answer to the Commissioners. — —	1	185
— Resignation of the Crown, Manner of. — —	1	185, 6
— inhuman Treatment, and miserable End, Account of. — —	1	188
— Latin Verses wrote in his Confinement, Specimen of. — —	1	188
EDWARD III. elected King in the room of his Father. — —	1	186
His Age at that Time. — —	1	186

EDWARD III. his Writ to the Sheriffs of York-shire, for proclaiming his Peace. —	1	186, 7
His Guardians appointed by the Parliament, List of. —	1	191
— Expedition against the Scots. —	1	194
Calls a Parliament to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1327. —	1	194
— to <i>Westminster</i> in 1328. —	1	195
— to <i>York</i> the same Year. —	1	195
— to <i>Northampton</i> in 1328. —	1	195
His Peace with the Scots, by the Direction of the Queen and <i>Mortimer</i> , Articles of. —	1	195, 6
— Charter, giving up all Claim of Superiority over that Kingdom, Abstract of. —	1	196, 7
Calls a Parliament to <i>Salisbury</i> in 1328. —	1	197
Creates his Brother, <i>John</i> of <i>Eltham</i> , Earl of <i>Cornwall</i> . —	1	198
— Sir <i>James Butler</i> , of <i>Ireland</i> , Earl of <i>Ormond</i> . —	1	198
— <i>Roger Lord Mortimer</i> , Earl of <i>March</i> . —	1	198
Calls a Parliament to <i>Winchester</i> in 1329. —	1	198
— to <i>Nottingham</i> in 1330. —	1	199
His Orders for Arresting <i>Mortimer</i> there. —	1	199
Adjourns the Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> on that Occasion. —	1	199
His Writ to all the Sheriffs of <i>England</i> , for the Election of Commons to sit in that Parliament. —	1	200, 1
— Complaint against his Mother and <i>Mortimer</i> . —	1	202
— Declaration to take the Reins of Government, approved of by the Parliament. —	1	202
— Charge to the Peers, concerning <i>Simon de Beresford</i> , Knight. —	1	207
— Offer of a Reward for taking Sir <i>John Maltreviers</i> . —	1	207, 8
— — — — — for taking of <i>Bago de Bayons</i> . —	1	208
— — — — — of <i>John Daverill</i> . —	1	208
— — — — — of <i>Thomas de Gurney</i> . —	1	208
— — — — — of <i>William de Ocle</i> . —	1	208
		EDWARD

EDWARD III. restores <i>Edward Plantagenet</i> , Earl of <i>Kent</i> , to his Father's Honours and Lifate.	1	209
Does the like to <i>Richard Fitz-Alan</i> , Son of the late Earl of <i>Arundel</i> .	1	209
His Grant to Sir <i>William Montacute</i> and others, for taking <i>Mortimer</i> and his Confederates.	1	209
Makes his Mother a State Prisoner for Life, in the Castle of <i>Risings</i> .	1	210
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1331.	1	210
His Motive thereto.	1	210, 11
— Favour to Sir <i>Hugh Despenser</i> , the younger.	1	211
Solicited by the Parliament to extend his Favour to <i>Edmund</i> , eldest Son to the late Earl of <i>March</i> .	1	212
His Answer thereto.	1	212
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1332.	1	213
His Order for preventing Tumults, &c. on that Occasion.	1	213
Invited by the King of <i>France</i> to go to the Holy Land.	1	213
His Request to the Parliament thereupon.	1	213
— Declaration, concerning the Reasons of their Meeting.	1	213, 14
Appoints Justices in every County for the Prefer- vation of Peace.	1	214
His Declaration, concerning his Journey to <i>France</i> .	1	215, 16
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1332.	1	217
Requested by them to march his Army against the <i>Scots</i> .	1	217
His Supply for that Purpose, Account of.	1	217
— illegal Taxations objected to by the Parlia- ment.	1	217
Revokes the new Commissions for raising of cer- tain Customs.	1	217
Removes his Court to <i>York</i> .	1	217
Summons a Parliament to meet there, in 1332.	1	218
His Adjournment thereof, and on what Occasion.	1	218, 19
— Orders to the Mayor of <i>York</i> , for securing the Peace of the City.	1	219

EDWARD III. receives an Embassy, with Petitions from <i>David Bruce</i> , King of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	219
Requires the Restitution of <i>Berwick</i> , and the Homage of the young King.	I	220
His Demand rejected.	I	220
Declares War against him.	I	220
Calls a Parliament to <i>York</i> , in 1333, on that Occasion.	I	220
His Resolution to march into <i>Scotland</i> , and assist King <i>Baliol</i> .	I	220
How advised by the Parliament, touching that Affair.	I	220
Regains the Kingdom of <i>Scotland</i> , and receives the Homage of King <i>Baliol</i> .	I	220
Holds a Parliament at <i>York</i> , on his Return in 1334.	I	220
Confirms the two Great Charters there.	I	221
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year.	I	221
His Declaration, expressing a Desire to go into the Holy Land.	I	221
Receives Information of the <i>Scots</i> Revolt.	I	221
His Parliamentary Aid on that Occasion, Account of.	I	221
Calls a Parliament to <i>York</i> , Anno 1335, to treat about renewing the War with <i>Scotland</i> .	I	222
to <i>Northampton</i> , Anno 1336.	I	222
His Advice received there, touching the <i>Scots</i> being assisted by the <i>French</i> King.	I	222
Steals away from his Parliament, and goes directly to <i>Scotland</i> .	I	222
His Substitutes, appointed to hold the Parliament in his Absence, List of.	I	222
Reduces <i>Scotland</i> to his Obedience again.	I	223
Summons a Parliament to <i>Nottingham</i> , on his Return in 1336.	I	223
Obtains a new Grant to carry on the War in <i>Scotland</i> and <i>Gascoigny</i> .	I	223
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1337.	I	223
Creates his eldest Son, Prince <i>Edward</i> , Duke of <i>Cornwall</i> .	I	224
His farther Promotions at that Time, Particulars of.	I	224

	Vol.	Page.
EDWARD III. calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1337. ————	I	225
His Declaration to them, concerning his Design to prosecute the War in <i>France</i> . ————	I	225
His Supply obtained for that Purpose. ————	I	225
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1338. ————	I	225
His farther Aid for the <i>French</i> War, Particulars of. ————	I	225
Seizes upon the Effects of the <i>Lombard</i> Merchants in <i>London</i> . ————	I	226
— upon the Revenues of Alien and foreign Priors. ————	I	226
His Extortions from the Nation in general, at this Time, Account of. ————	I	226
— Embarkation, and the Strength of his Navy. ————	I	227
— Residence at <i>Antwerp</i> , Splendour of. ————	I	227
Commissions Prince <i>Edward</i> his Son, as Guardian of <i>England</i> , to hold a Parliament at <i>Northampton</i> , Anno 1338. ————	I	227
His extraordinary Aid granted at that Time. ————	I	227, 8
Calls a Parliament by Commission to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1339. ————	I	228
His Remonstrance to them, concerning the Necessity of a further Aid. ————	I	228
How gratified on that Occasion. ————	I	228
Borrows Money of foreign Princes and private Persons. ————	I	228
Pawns his Crown, and for what. ————	I	228
Calls Prince <i>Edward</i> to <i>Antwerp</i> . ————	I	229
His Commissioners appointed to hold a Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> in 1340, List of. ————	I	229
— Aid from the Lords and Commons, Particulars of. ————	I	230
Assumes the Style and Arms of <i>France</i> . ————	I	233
Changes his Great Seal on that Occasion, and how. ————	I	233
Returns into <i>England</i> , and summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in <i>March</i> , 1340. ————	I	233
His Declaration of his extreme Want of Money. ————	I	233
— extraordinary Supply in Consequence thereof. ————	I	234

EDWARD III. his Grants at that Time, for the Euse of the Public. — — —	I	234, 5
Confirms <i>Magna Charta</i> . — — —	I	235
Requested by the Parliament not to make <i>En- gland</i> a Province to <i>France</i> . — — —	I	235
His Declaration of Indemnity to them on that Occasion, Form of. — — —	I	236
Creates the Marquis of <i>Juliers</i> Earl of <i>Cambridge</i> . — — —	I	237
His Pension allowed to him on that Occasion. — — —	I	237
Goes abroad again, and besieges <i>Tourney</i> . — — —	I	237
Calls a Parliament by Commission to <i>Westmin- ster</i> in <i>July</i> , 1340. — — —	I	237
Obtains a Victory over the <i>French</i> at Sea. — — —	I	237
His further Supply by the Parliament for carry- ing on the War. — — —	I	237, 8
— Disappointment in the Remittances thereof. — — —	I	239
Returns privately to <i>England</i> , in order to find out the Defaulters. — — —	I	239, 40
His Treatment of the Constable of the Tower, for his Neglect of Duty there. — — —	I	240
— of the Persons concerned in the Misapplication of his Subsidies. — — —	I	240
— Resentment against the Archbishop of <i>Can- terbury</i> , on the same Account. — — —	I	240
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1341. — — —	I	240
His Declaration for the Redress of Grievances. — — —	I	240
Accepts the Submission of the Archbishop, and grants him a Pardon. — — —	I	243
His Answer to the Requests and Complaints of the Clergy at this Parliament. — — —	I	244
— Answers to the Petitions of the Lords and Commons, concerning the Estate of his Sub- jects. — — —	I	245, 6
— Assent for declaring them to be Statutes. — — —	I	246
— arbitrary Manner of revoking them, Account of. — — —	I	247
— Writ on that Occasion to the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . — — —	I	247, 8
Makes a Truce with <i>Philip</i> King of <i>France</i> . — — —	I	251
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1343, on that Occasion. — — —	I	251

EDWARD III. how advised by the Parliament,	
touching the Truce with <i>France</i> .	I 252
Creates his eldest Son <i>Edward</i> Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	I 252
How aided by the Clergy at this Parliament.	I 253
His Resolution to renew the War with <i>France</i> ,	
and the Occasion thereof.	I 257
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1344, for	
that Purpose.	I 257
His Request to them, for their Advice and As-	
sistance.	I 257
How answered.	I 258
His Supply for the Renewal of the <i>French</i> War.	I 258
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1346.	I 259
Seizes the Revenues which the Cardinals of the	
<i>French</i> Faction possessed in <i>England</i> .	I 259
His Order for the impartial Administration of	
Justice.	I 259, 60
— Purveyors complained of, for evil Practices.	I 260
— Punishment of them.	I 260
Appoints Prince <i>Lionel</i> , his second Son, Regent.	I 260
Sets out again for <i>France</i> .	I 260
How accompanied in this Expedition.	I 260
His Speech to his Officers.	I 260, I
— great Success.	I 262
— Aid granted by the Commons, at the Par-	
liament in 1347, for the War.	I 263
— Aid granted, on Account of knighting the	
Prince of <i>Wales</i> at <i>La Hogue</i> .	I 267
Takes the important Town of <i>Calais</i> .	I 268
His Truce with <i>France</i> , and Return to <i>England</i> .	I 268
— prosperous State, Description of.	I 268
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1348.	I 268
His Answer to their Complaint against Foresters,	
and to a Request touching <i>Magna Charta</i> .	I 272
— Writ to the King of <i>Scots</i> , demanding his	
Appearance at the Parliament in 1348.	I 272, 3
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1351.	I 273
His Declaration of the Reasons for assembling	
them.	I 274
Causes Groats and Half-Groats to be coined for	
the first Time.	I 274
EDWARD	

EDWARD III. creates <i>Henry Plantagenet Duke of Lancaster</i> .	I	275
His extensive Grant of Power to that Nobleman.	I	275
Creates <i>Ralph Lord Strafford</i> Earl of the same.	I	275
His Pension allowed on that Occasion.	I	275
Institutes the famous Order of the Garter.	I	275
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1352.	I	275
His Supply obtained for the <i>French War</i> .	I	277
— thankful Acknowledgement thereof.	I	277
— Answer to the Petitions of the Commons, concerning Grievances.	I	278
— Clemency to <i>Sir John Maltravers</i> .	I	279
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1353.	I	280
Obtains a farther Supply for the <i>French War</i> .	I	281
His Displeasure at the <i>Flemmings</i> , and Occasion thereof.	I	281
Removes the Staple of Wool from their Towns to <i>England</i> .	I	281
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1354.	I	282
Demands their Opinion, concerning a Peace with <i>France</i> .	I	282, 3
His Answer to the Petitions of the Commons.	I	284, to 286
Renews the War against <i>France</i> .	I	286
His Conquests there.	I	286
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1355.	I	287
State of his Affairs at this Time.	I	287, 8
His large Supply from the Parliament, Particulars of.	I	288
— Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	I	288 to 290
— Expedition against the revolted <i>Scots</i> , and the Success thereof.	I	290
Splendour of his Court, Account of.	I	290
Concludes a Peace with <i>France</i> .	I	290
Meets a Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> in 1361.	I	290
Releases the <i>French King</i> from his Imprisonment.	I	291
Takes an Oath to preserve the Peace made with <i>France</i> .	I	291
Restores the Possessions of the Alien Monasteries to them again.	I	291
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1362.	I	292
His Command to the Peers on that Occasion.	I	292

EDWARD III. removes the Staple of Wool from <i>London to Calais.</i>	I 292
His Orders in Consequence thereof.	I 292
— general Pardon to his Subjects.	I 293
— principal Offices, how disposed of at this Time.	I 293, 4
Re-confirms <i>Magna Charta.</i>	I 294
Creates Prince <i>Lionel</i> , his second Son, Duke of <i>Clarence.</i>	I 294
— <i>John of Gaunt</i> , his Son, Duke of <i>Lancaster.</i>	I 294
— <i>Edmund of Langley</i> , his fifth Son, Earl of <i>Cambridge.</i>	I 294
Institutes the <i>English</i> Ceremony observed on <i>Maunday Thursday.</i>	I 294
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1363.	I 294
His Reasons for calling them.	I 294, 5
How complimented by the Commons for his Conduct.	I 295
Passes an Act for limiting the Price of Poultry.	I 295
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1365.	I 295
His Speech against Papal Encroachments.	I 296
Answer to a Petition of the Commons, touching the Duty on Wool.	I 297
Appoints the Prince of <i>Wales</i> Governor of <i>Aquitain.</i>	I 297
— the Duke of <i>Clarence</i> , his second Son, Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland.</i>	I 297
Holds a Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> in 1366. —	I 297
His Request to them, concerning the Pope's In- tention to cite him to do Homage for his Crown.	I 298
Forbids the Payment of <i>Peter-Pence.</i> — —	I 299
His Alliance with Lord <i>Ingelram de Caucy</i> , a <i>Frenchman.</i>	I 299
— Grant to that Lord. — —	I 299
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1368, and the Occasion thereof. — —	I 300
His Supply for the Discharge of his Debts. —	I 301
— Judgment against Sir <i>John Leigh</i> , Steward of his Household.	I 301
— Dominions abroad seized by the <i>French King</i>	I 302

EDWARD III. calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1369, on that Occasion. — —	1	302
Re-assumes the Style and Title of King of <i>France</i> . — —	1	303
Renews the War in that Kingdom. — —	1	303
His Order concerning the State of <i>England</i> . — —	1	304
— Subsidy on Wool, &c. for carrying on the War. — —	1	304
— public Encouragement to all those who should assist him against <i>France</i> . — —	1	304, 5
— Command to the Bishops and Clergy in case of an Invasion. — —	1	305
— Affliction at this Time, and on what Account. — —	1	305
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1371. — —	1	305
His Affairs abroad, State of. — —	1	305, 6
— Request to the Parliament, touching Security at home. — —	1	306
— Supply granted by the Laity for carrying on the War. — —	1	306
— — — by the Clergy. — —	1	306
Command to the Sheriffs, concerning these Subsidies. — —	1	307
Requested by the Commons to admit Laymen into the great Offices of State. — —	1	309, 10
His Compliance therewith, and Disposal thereof. — —	1	310
— Affairs in <i>France</i> , bad State of. — —	1	311
— Effort to raise the siege of <i>Tours</i> . — —	1	311
— Disappointment therein. — —	1	311
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1372. — —	1	312
His Motives thereto. — —	1	312
— ample Supply for prosecuting the <i>French</i> War. — —	1	313
— thankful Acknowledgement thereof. — —	1	313
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1373. — —	1	313
His unusual Clauses in the Writs for that Purpose. — —	1	313, 14
— further Supply for the War. — —	1	315
— Answers to the Petitions of the Commons. — —	1	316, 17
Agrees to a Truce with <i>France</i> . — —	1	317
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1376, on that Occasion. — —	1	318
His Subsidy at this Time. — —	1	318
EDWARD		

EDWARD III. admits a Council to attend him constantly, at the Request of the Commons.	1	319
His Answer to their Petitions concerning Justices of Peace.	1	322
How abused by his Mistress, <i>Alice Pierce</i> .	1	322
His infirm State, Account of.	1	322
— Intention to celebrate a Jubilee.	1	322
— great Disappointment therein.	1	322
Passes an Act of Grace.	1	322
Creates his Grandson, <i>Richard Prince of Wales</i> , Duke of Cornwall and Earl of Chester.	1	323
Declares him Heir Apparent.	1	323
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1377.	1	323
Obtains a Poll-Tax for supporting the War.	1	326
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	1	327, 8, 9
— Death.	1	329
EDWARD IV. proclaimed King of England.	2	310
His Procession on that Occasion.	2	310
— Expedition against Queen <i>Margaret</i> .	2	311
— great Victory over her at <i>Tewton</i> .	2	311
— Proceedings at <i>York</i> , in Consequence thereof.	2	311
— Return to <i>London</i> , and Coronation there.	2	312
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1461.	2	312, 13
His Declaration, touching his Title to the Crown.	2	315, 16
— Speech on that Occasion.	2	318, 19
— Bounty to his Friends.	2	320
Creates his Brother <i>George</i> , Duke of <i>Clarence</i> .	2	321
— <i>Richard</i> , Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> .	2	321
— <i>John Lord Nevile</i> , Viscount <i>Montacute</i> .	2	321
— <i>Henry Bourchier</i> , Earl of <i>Essex</i> .	2	321
— <i>William Lord Fauconberg</i> , Earl of <i>Kent</i> .	2	321
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1463.	2	322
His Subsidy obtained there.	2	322
— various Adjournments of this Parliament, Particulars of.	2	322, 3, 4
— Victory over the Queen's Army at <i>Hegeley Moor</i> .	2	324
— over the King's Army at <i>Haxham</i> .	2	324
— Subsidies obtained for Life, at the Session in 1464.	2	324, 5
— Marriage with Lady <i>Gray</i> .	2	328
EDWARD		

EDWARD IV. his ill Usage of the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> , on his Marriage with <i>Lady Gray</i> . —	2	328
His Imprisonment by the Earl, and where. —	2	328
— Escape. —	2	328
Drives the Earl out of the Kingdom. —	2	328
His various Turns of Fortune in Consequence thereof. —	2	329
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1467. —	2	329
His Speech to the Commons there. —	2	329, 30
— Prorogations of this Parliament, Account of. —	2	331
— Subsidy obtained at the Session in 1468. —	2	332
Forced to leave the Kingdom. —	2	334
Proceedings against him by the Parliament on <i>Henry's</i> Restoration. —	2	334, 5
His Return to <i>England</i> . —	2	338
— Pretensions on landing. —	2	338
— Victory over the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> at <i>Barnet</i> . —	2	338
— Defeat of Queen <i>Margaret</i> at <i>Tewksbury</i> . —	2	338
— Restoration to the Throne. —	2	339
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1472. —	2	340
His Supply granted him there. —	2	340
Creates his eldest Son <i>Edward</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> , &c. —	2	341
His Supply granted at the Session in 1473. —	2	341
— extraordinary Favour to <i>Lewis de Bruges</i> , a Foreigner. —	2	343
— Grants to the Dukes of <i>Clarence</i> and <i>Gloucester</i> . —	2	345, 6
— Subsidy obtained at the Session in 1474. —	2	346
— — — — — in 1475. —	2	348, 9
— new Device of raising Money at this Time, Account of. —	2	349, 50
— fruitless Expedition against <i>France</i> . —	2	350, 1
Disobliges the Nation, and how. —	2	351
His Method of raising Money, to avoid calling a Parliament. —	2	351, 2
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1477. —	2	353
Creates his Son <i>Richard</i> , Duke of <i>York</i> , &c. —	2	353
His Revocation of <i>Neville</i> Duke of <i>Bedford's</i> Title —	2	354
— Proceedings against <i>George Neville</i> , Archbishop of <i>York</i> . —	2	355, 6
EDWARD		

EDWARD IV. his Quarrel with <i>George Duke of Clarence</i> .	2	358, 9, 60
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1482. —	2	363
His Subsidy obtained there. —	2	363, 4
— further Grant to <i>Richard Duke of Gloucester</i> . —	2	364
— great Distress at this Time, Account of. —	2	365
How relieved by the Clergy. —	2	366
His Sickness and Death. —	2	366
EDWARD V. his Accession to the Throne. —	2	376
His Murder in the Tower. —	2	376
EDWARD VI. his Accession to the Crown. —	3	215
His Style and Titles. —	3	215
— Age at that Time. —	3	215
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1547. —	3	216
His Commission for appointing the Protector's Seat, Form of. —	3	220, 1
— Subsidy granted him at the Session in 1548. —	3	245
— general Pardon to his Subjects. —	3	245
— Dissolution of the Parliament. —	3	263
— Sickness at that Time. —	3	264
Calls a new Parliament in 1552. —	3	264
His Debts, Particulars of. —	3	264
— Letter to the Sheriffs, for electing such Members as the Privy Council should recommend. —	3	265, 6
— Subsidy obtained this Session. —	3	268
— Dissolution of the Parliament. —	3	271
— Death. —	3	274
EGERTON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. —	4	403
His Speech at opening the Session of Parliament in 1597. —	4	404 to 408
— Answer to Mr. <i>Yelverton's</i> Speech at the Dissolution of this Parliament. —	4	420
— Speech at opening the Session in 1601. —	4	422, 3
— Reply to a Speech of <i>John Crooke, Esq;</i> Speaker. —	4	425
— further Answer to the Speaker. —	4	426, 7, 8
— Speech at the Close of this Session. —	4	505, 6
— Council Lord <i>Ellesmere</i> , and made Lord-Chancellor of <i>England</i> . —	5	9

EGERTON, <i>Edward, Esq;</i> his Petition to the Peers in Parliament against Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon</i> . —	5	359 to 362
EGREMOND, <i>Sir John</i> , raises a Rebellion against King <i>Henry VII.</i> Anno 1489. —	2	424
EGREMONT, <i>Lord Thomas</i> , slain at the Battle of <i>Northampton</i> , Anno 1461. —	2	293
ELECTIONS for Members of the House of Commons, Debate thereon. —	4	437, 8
ELIZABETH, <i>Queen</i> , succeeds to the Crown on the Death of her Sister <i>Mary</i> . —	3	361
Her Choice of Privy Counsellors, List of. —	3	362
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in Jan. 1558. —	3	363
Obtains a Subsidy from the Commons. —	3	407
Petitioned by them to marry. —	3	408 to 410
Her Answer. —	3	410 to 412
Dissolves the Parliament. —	3	436
Her Crown claimed by <i>Francis II.</i> King of <i>France</i> , in Right of his Wife <i>Mary</i> , Queen Regent of <i>Scotland</i> . —	3	437
Invades <i>Scotland</i> , both by Sea and Land. —	■	438
Sends an Army into <i>France</i> to invade that Kingdom. —	3	438
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1562. —	4	1
Her Procession to the House, Form of. —	4	1, 2
Obtains a large Supply from the Clergy and Laity. —	4	14
Petitioned again by the Commons to marry. —	4	39 to 45
Her Answer. —	4	45
Addressed by the Speaker of the House of Commons on the Subject of her Marriage. —	4	46 to 49
Her Answer. —	4	49 to 52
Concludes a Peace with <i>France</i> . —	4	52
Solicited by Mr. <i>Onslow</i> to be excused from serving the Office of Speaker for the Commons, Anno 1566. —	4	55 to 57
Approves the Election. —	4	57, 8
Her Reply to Mr. <i>Onslow's</i> Answer. —	4	58, 9
Appoints <i>Sir Robert Cotton</i> , Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to execute the Office of Lord-Keeper at this Session. —	4	60

ELIZABETH,

ELIZABETH, <i>Queen</i> , receives a Petition from the Lords, touching her Marriage and Succession.	4	64 to 70
Her Answer.	4	70, 1
Occasions great Debates in the House of Commons.	4	71, 2
Resents their Behaviour, and forbids all farther Proceedings in the Affair.	4	72, 3
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	74
Remits a Part of this Tax.	4	74
Grants a general Pardon to her Subjects.	4	76
Her Speech to this Parliament.	4	84, 5
Dissolves it.	4	85
Suppresses a Rebellion in the North of England.	4	85
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1571.	4	85
Her extraordinary Procession to the Parliament-House.	4	86, 7
— Speech to the Parliament.	4	87
— Answer, by the Lord-Keeper, to Mr. <i>Wray's</i> Speech.	4	97
Forbids the Commons to meddle with Matters of State.	4	97
Excommunicated by Pope <i>Pius V.</i>	4	100
Obtains a considerable Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	101, 2
Checks the Commons, and forbids them to debate on Points of Prerogative.	4	153, 4
Grants a general Pardon.	4	156
Dissolves the Parliament.	4	165
Becomes jealous of <i>Mary Queen of Scots.</i>	4	165
Imprisons her.	4	165
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1572.	4	165
Summons four new Barons to this Parliament.	4	165
Prohibits the Commons from meddling with Religious Affairs.	4	181, 2
Summons <i>Henry Piercy</i> , Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> , and <i>John Lord Stourton</i> , to the Parliament.	4	185
Obtains a large Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	185
Discharges <i>Peter Wentworth</i> , Esq; from Imprisonment, on Account of his Speech in the House of Commons.	4	215

ELIZABETH, <i>Queen</i> , prorogues the Parliament.	4	226
Summons it again, after twenty-four Prorogations, to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1581. —	4	228
Receives the Addreses of <i>Francis Duke of Anjou</i> .	4	232, 3
Gives great Offence to her Protellant Subjects on this Occasion. —	4	233
Her remarkable Restraint upon the House of Commons. —	4	236
Highly offended at their Appointment of a Fast.	4	237, 8
Accepts their Submission. —	4	240
Passes a Bill for the Restitution in Blood of <i>Philip Earl of Arundele</i> , eldest Son to <i>Thomas late Duke of Norfolk</i> . —	4	254
Dissolves this Parliament, after having subsisted near eleven Years —	4	255
Calls another to <i>Westminster</i> in 1585. —	4	256
Appoints <i>Sir Thomas Bromley</i> Lord-Chancellor.	4	256
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4	261
Prorogues the Parliament. —	4	267
Her Answer to an Address of Thanks from the Commons. —	4	267, 8
Appoints <i>Christopher Hatton</i> , Esq; Vice-Chamberlain of her Household. —	4	262
Her Speech to the Parliament. —	4	277, 8, 9
— various Prorogations of it, Account of.	4	279
Dissolves it. —	4	280
Receives some Proposals from the Queen of <i>Scots</i> for an Accommodation. —	4	280
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1586, on this Account. —	4	281
Opens it by Commission. —	4	282
Receives a Petition from the Parliament, desiring her Consent to the Execution of the Queen of <i>Scots</i> . —	4	288 to 292
Her Answer. —	4	293, 4, 5
— Message to the Commons, in Favour of the Queen. —	4	296
— ambiguous Answer to the last Resolve of the Lords, touching her Execution. —	4	298
— Answer to some further Reasons urged to this Purpose. —	4	301 to 305

ELIZABETH, <i>Queen</i> , permits the Sentence against the <i>Queen of Scots</i> to be proclaimed and executed. ———	4	305
Appoints Sir <i>Edmund Anderton</i> , Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to act as Lord Chancellor, in the room of Sir <i>Thomas Bromley</i> . ———	4	306
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy. ———	4	307
—— a Subsidy and a Benevolence from the Laity. ———	4	308
Dissolves the Parliament by Commission. ———	4	319
Receives Notice of an Armada prepared by <i>Philip II. King of Spain</i> , to invade <i>England</i> . ———	4	306
Sends Ambassadors to treat of a Peace. ———	4	311
Her Proposals rejected. ———	4	311
—— Preparations to withstand this Invasion. ———	4	320
Attacks the <i>Spanish Navy</i> , and entirely destroys it. ———	4	320
Rewards her Commanders for their Conduct. ———	4	320
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1588. ———	4	320
Obtains a large Supply from the Clergy and Laity ———	4	323
Offended at the Commons, for attempting to regulate the Officers of her Household and Revenue. ———	4	327
Her Message to them on this Occasion. ———	4	327, 8
Requested by both Houses to declare War against <i>Spain</i> . ———	4	340
Dissolves the Parliament. ———	4	340
Her extraordinary Expences, and frugal Management of the last Supply. ———	4	340, 1
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1592. ———	4	342
Appoints Sir <i>John Puckering</i> Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ———	4	342
Her Charges by Means of the War with <i>Spain</i> . ———	4	364
Obtains the Grant of a Subsidy from the Commons. ———	4	364
Sends four of their Members to Prison, for attempting to entail the Succession of the Crown. ———	4	365
Her further Expences in maintaining the <i>Spanish War</i> . ———	4	370, 1
—— provident Management, some Account of. ———	4	371, 2

ELIZABETH, Queen, her Message to the Com-	
mons, forbidding them to meddle with	
State or Church Affairs. — — —	4 394, 5, 6
Her Speech to both Houses. — — —	4 401, 2
Dissolves the Parliament. — — —	4 402
Summons another to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1597. —	4 403
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	4 410, 11
Dissolves this Parliament. — — —	4 420
Calls a new one to <i>Westminster</i> in 1601. — — —	4 422
Her Message to the Lords. — — —	4 430, 1
Obtains a large Subsidy from the Clergy and	
Laity. — — —	4 431
Her Message to the Commons, for repealing Mo-	
nopolies. — — —	4 468, 9
Attended by a Committee of their House with	
an Address of Thanks. — — —	4 478, 9
Her Answer. — — —	4 479 to 482
— Dissolution of the Parliament. — — —	4 506
— Death. — — —	4 506
— Debts at that Time, Amount of. — — —	5 147
ELIZABETH, Queen of Bohemia, and Daughter	
of King James I. her Letter to the Earl of	
<i>Brytol</i> about the <i>Palatinate</i> . — — —	7 186, 7
Her Letter of Request to the House of Com-	
mons. — — —	12 245, 6
— — — to the Peers, for Relief. — — —	12 374, 5
ELLINSHAM, Sir William, one of the Officers	
under <i>Henryle Spencer</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> ,	
in his Expedition to <i>Flanders</i> . — — —	1 379
Charge against him for Military Misconduct. —	1 379
His Sentence on that Occasion. — — —	1 379
ELLIOT, Sir John, his Motion in the House of	
Commons for Relief of Grievances. — — —	6 423
Appointed one of the Managers against the Duke	
of <i>Buckingham</i> . — — —	7 37
His Speech, in summing up the Charge against	
him. — — —	7 152 to 158
Committed to the Tower, by Order of the King.	7 159
Discharged from his Confinement. — — —	7 163
His Reply to a Speech of <i>Sir Dudley Carlton</i> , re-	
lating to the Duke. — — —	7 165, 6
	ELLIOT,

ELLIOT, <i>Sir John</i> , committed to Prison, for refusing a Loan to the King. —	7	324
His Petition to the King on this Account. —	7	324 to 328
Released from Prison. —	7	338
His Speech on some Propositions of the King for a Supply. —	7	399, 400
— on Imprisonment. —	7	405, 6
Displeased at the Rehearsal of the Duke of <i>Buckingham's</i> congratulatory Speech to the King, on a Vote of five Subsidies. —	7	433
His Speech thereupon. —	7	433, 4, 5
— Charge against the Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> , at the Bar of the House of Lords. —	7	453
— Speech, on a Message from the King, concerning the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	99
Recapitulates the public Grievances before the Commons. —	8	155 to 163
His Speech, on a Message from the King, not to meddle with State-Government, or the Ministers thereof. —	8	191
Interrupted by the Speaker, and sits down. —	8	191
His Speech, relating to the Petition of Right. —	8	246
— on a Member's Goods being seized for refusing to pay Tonnage. —	8	255
— on Religious Grievances. —	8	268 to 273
— on the King's Answer to the Commons' Apology about Tonnage. —	8	278
— on Mr. Attorney's Answer, concerning Dr. <i>Cofins</i> . —	8	283
— against Bishop <i>Laud</i> . —	8	284
— Report, concerning — <i>Allen</i> , Esq; Sheriff of <i>London</i> . —	8	284
— Speech, concerning the Process against Merchants for Tonnage. —	8	290
— some Popish Priests released from <i>Newgate</i> . —	8	303, 4
— Charge against <i>Sir Robert Heath</i> , concerning this Affair. —	8	304
— Speech, on Mr. <i>Rolles's</i> Goods being seized by the Customers for Tonnage. —	8	311

ELLIOT,

ELLIOT, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man.	8	317, 18
His Speech against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Wotton</i> .	8	326, 7
Remonstrance against Tonnage.	8	327 to 330
Reads it himself, being refused by the Speaker and Clerk	8	327
Summon'd before the Privy Council for his Misbehaviour	8	334
His Examination and Answer.	8	355
Committed to the Tower, and his Study sealed up.	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber, by an Information against him.	8	359 to 368
Offers to give Bail.	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Committed again to the Tower.	8	376
Information against him in the King's Bench, and his Plea.	8	376, 7, 8
His Case argued in the King's Bench.	8	381 to 388
Sentence.	8	388
ELLIS, <i>Mr.</i> made Solicitor-General.	22	55
EMPSON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his fatal Catastrophe.	3	8
ENGAGEMENT of the Parliament's Army, with regard to Disbanding.	15	424 to 430
Of the Train'd Bands, Apprentices, &c. of London, for the King's coming to the City with Honour, Safety, and Freedom.	16	164, 5
Of those Members of both Houses who absented themselves and went to the Army. Form of.	16	241, 2, 3
Of the Council of State appointed by the Commons in 1648	19	38, 9
Form of, taken by the Commons and all others in Office.	19	212
— taken by all Persons being 18 Years of Age	19	243, 4
To be true to the Commonwealth, repealed by the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> .	20	269
Form of, taken by the Members of Parliament in 1659	22	130
Order for discharging it.	22	155
ENGLAND, <i>State of</i> , in 1216.	1	23
— 1263.	1	67
— 1297.	1	105
— 1314.	1	151
— 1386.	1	390
— 1405.	2	84
— 1487.	2	411
— 1559.	2	437
— 1569, and 1570.	4	85
— 1639.	8	394, 5
— 1642.	12	79, 80
— 1645.	14	43, 4
— 1646.	14	478, 9

	Vol.	Page.
ENGLAND, <i>State of</i> , in 1648. —	18	412 to 415
How circumstanced, with regard to foreign Princes, in 1639. —	21	406
Strength of its Navy at the Restoration. —	22	296, 7
ENGLAND, <i>Regency of</i> , call a Parliament to London in 1297	1	106
Their Agreement with the discontented Barons, in Behalf of King <i>Edward I.</i> Particulars of. —	1	107, 8
— Application to the King, for a Confirmation of what they had done. —	1	109
ENGLISH, their brave Resolution under the Command of Adm <i>Pennington</i> , in the Affair of <i>Rochelle</i> in 1625. —	6	356, 7
Their Success against the <i>Irish</i> Rebels in 1642. —	10	486
— farther Success against them. Account of. —	10	515
ENTHUSIASTS, remarkable Sect of. —	21	65, 6
EPISCOPACY. Debate thereon by the Commons. }	9	292, 3
Resolution of the Parliament against it. —	11	342 to 350
Bill for extirpating that ancient Institution passed by both Houses. —	11	418, 19
EQUALITY of the Presbyterian and Independent Parties in the House of Commons, remarkable Instance of	17	454
ERPINGHAM, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , Vice-Chancellor to King <i>Henry IV.</i> his Charge against <i>Henry le Spencer</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> . —	2	348
ESSEX, <i>Earl of</i> . See <i>DEVEREUX, ROBERT</i> .		66
ESSEX, <i>County of</i> , their Petition to the Commons, for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	239
ESTIMATE of the Charge of maintaining a Regiment of Firelocks. —	14	255, 6, 7
— a Troop of		
— Horse in the Parliament's Service. —	17	230
— of the Fleet, for the Summer's Service in 1650. —	19	242
— of supporting the Navy for six Months, during the <i>Dutch War</i> in 1653. —	20	222
— of disbanding the Forces by Land, &c. in 1660	23	3, 4
Of the Debts of the Army and Navy at that Time. —	23	10
ESTWICK, <i>Mr.</i> his Speech to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament, on presenting a Petition in Favour of the Clergy's Right of Maintenance. —	20	218, 19
EVANS, <i>Ralph</i> , his Letter to <i>Mr. Bouyer</i> , Clerk of Parliament, for a Copy of King <i>James's</i> Answer to the Grievances of the Subject. —	5	265
EVANS, <i>Cornelius</i> , personates <i>Charles Prince of Wales</i> . —	17	186
Apprehended in <i>Kent</i> , and sent up to <i>London</i> . —	17	186, 7
His Examination, taken by the Mayor of <i>Rochester</i> . —	17	187 to 190
EVANS,		

	<i>Vol.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
EVANS, <i>Cornelius</i> , his Confession before the House of Peers.	17	190
Committed to <i>Newgate</i> .	17	190
EVELYN, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech in Support of the Impeachment against Lord <i>George Digby</i> .	10	319, 20
His Danger of Expulsion from the House of Commons, Account of.	12	5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King with a Petition for Peace.	12	11
Objected against by the King.	12	12
Occasions the Resentment of the House of Peers against him, and on what Account.	14	396, 7
How vindicated by the Commons.	14	402, 3, 4
EVERARD, <i>Mr.</i> his Information of the <i>Scots</i> intending to march up to <i>London</i> .	17	120
EVESHAM, <i>Battle of</i> , between King <i>Henry III.</i> and his Barons, <i>Anno 1265</i> .	1	72
EXAMINATION, concerning a supposed Plot against the Parliament in 1645.	14	202, 3
Of <i>Cornelius Evans</i> , who personated the Prince of <i>Wales</i> in 1648.	17	187 to 190
EXCHEQUER, <i>Officers there</i> , Debate about them by the Commons.	4	325, 6, 7.
Receipt of, removed to <i>Richmond</i> in 1625.	6	356
Records there, ordered by the Commons to be sent for, concerning Ship-Money.	8	435
EXCISE, when first set on Foot in <i>England</i> , and what Commodities laid on, and how taxed, Particulars of.	12	258, 9
Further extended, and how.	12	267
Reduced by the Commons, and in what Manner.	13	242
EXCOMMUNICATION, its Use perverted by Ecclesiastical Officers.	20	83
Complained of by King <i>James I.</i>	5	149, 50
Abuses therein restrained by an Act.	5	149, 50
EXECUTION of <i>Traitors</i> , Antiquity of the present Manner thereof.	5	152
EXETER, <i>City of</i> , surrender'd to the Parliament's Forces.	1	85, 6
Great Disturbances there, and how occasioned, Account of.	14	359
EXPERIMENT, dangerous one, Instance of.	17	159 to 167
EXPLANATION of a Letter in Cyphers, addressed to the King by <i>Mr. Ashburnham</i> .	2	248
EXTRACTS of two Letters from the Committee at <i>Derby House</i> , to <i>Gen. Cromwell</i> in the North.	15	376
	17	480, 1

FABIAN, Mr. his Account of carrying King <i>Henry VI.</i> then an Infant, to the Parliament in 125. —	2	184
His Account of the Duke of <i>Somerset's</i> Arrest for Treason of a Benevolence granted to <i>Henry VII.</i> in 1492. —	2	276
FACTIONS, among the Officers of the Army, Account of. —	21	435
FAIRFAX, Lord, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend King <i>Charles I.</i> in <i>Yorkshire.</i> Made General of their Forces in that County. —	10	339, 40
His Agreement with the Earl of <i>Cumberland</i> for a Neutrality there. —	11	493
— declared void by the Parliament. —	11	442
— Letter, setting forth the State of Affairs in the Northern Counties. —	11	443
— giving an Account of the Proceedings of the two contending Armies in <i>Yorkshire.</i> —	11	443, 4
— concerning his Success in that County. —	12	93, 1098
— and remarkable Introduction thereto, on occasion of his taking <i>Wakefield.</i> —	12	110, 114
Routed, near <i>Bradford,</i> by the Earl of <i>Newcastle.</i> —	12	157 to 161
Appointed Governor of <i>Hull.</i> —	12	268 to 273
— Steward of <i>Pomfret Castle.</i> —	12	326
His Death, Account of. —	14	334
FAIRFAX, Sir William, one of the Parliament's Generals, kill'd in raising the Siege before <i>Montgomery Castle.</i> —	12	27
FAIRFAX, Sir Thomas, defeats the King's Forces at <i>Selby</i> in <i>Yorkshire.</i> —	17	81
His Account of that Action. —	13	289
— List of Prisoners, &c. taken there. —	13	172
Appointed Chief Commander of the Parliament's Forces How complimented on this Occasion by the Speaker of the House of Commons. —	13	172, 3
State of his Army in <i>April, 1645,</i> Account of. —	13	173, 4
His Letter of Request to the <i>Peers,</i> for the Continuance of General <i>Cromwell</i> in his Army. —	13	402
Obtains a complete Victory over the King's Forces at <i>Naseby.</i> —	13	410, 11
How rewarded by the Parliament on this Occasion —	13	458
His Letter, concerning the King's new Levies, and the bad State of his own Army. —	13	497, 8
— Account of an Independent Army, call'd <i>Club-Men,</i> raised in the Counties of <i>Herts</i> and <i>Devon.</i> —	13	507
— of a Victory he had obtain'd over Lord <i>Goring,</i> in <i>Somersetshire.</i> —	13	507
Appointed Governor of <i>Pomfret Castle.</i> —	14	517 to 519

FAIRFAX, Sir Thomas, his Letter, giving an Account of his great Success at <i>Bridgewater</i> .	14	27, 8
Takes the City of <i>Bristol</i> .	14	54
His Letter to the Committee of both Kingdoms, concerning the Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	14	58
— giving an Account of his taking <i>Tiverton</i> .	14	91, 2
Complimented by a Letter from the Speaker of the House of Peers on this Occasion.	14	92
His Letter, relating to the Distribution of his Forces.	14	132, 3
Takes the Town of <i>Dartmouth</i> by Storm.	14	210 to 213
Acknowledgements from the Parliament for his Services, Particulars of.	14	214
Defeats the King's Forces in the West, commanded by Lord <i>Hopton</i> .	14	265
His further Success in the West, some Account of.	14	289 to 295
How complimented by the Parliament on this Occasion.	14	302, 3
His Letter concerning the Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	14	379
Arrives in <i>London</i> from the North.	15	166
How complimented on this Occasion by both Houses.	15	165 to 169
His Answer thereto.	15	169
— Letter, in Answer to a Declaration of Parliament against the Proceedings of the Army.	15	345, 6
— relating to the Parliament's Votes for disbanding the Army.	15	345, 4
— to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , on the same Occasion.	15	345, 5
— to the Speaker of the House of Commons, concerning the Advice of his Council of War thereupon.	15	383, 90
— concerning the King's Removal from <i>Holborn</i> .	15	400, 1
— second Letter, to the same Purpose.	15	430 to 412
— Answer to the Parliament's Commissioners sent down to the Army, concerning their Instructions.	15	443, 4
— Letter, signifying the March of his Army to <i>St Albans</i> .	15	443, 4
— concerning sundry Petitions in Favour of the Army.	15	446, 7
— two Letters, in Answer to one from the City of <i>London</i> , touching the Differences between the Parliament and Army.	15	463, 7, 8
— Letter to the Parliament's Commissioners at <i>Newmarket</i> , concerning the King's Removal to <i>Richmond</i> .	15	496
— Message to them on this Occasion.	15	496
— Letter to them, denouncing the Admittance of new Forces under his Command, &c.	15	503

FAIRFAX, Sir Thomas, his Letter to the Earl of Manchester, relating to the Charge of the King's Person, the Desires of the Army, and the Parliament's Endeavours for raising new Forces.	15	301
— concerning the Seizure of the Scots Commissioners' Packet by the Army.	1	43, 4
— concerning the King's Resolution to go to <i>Windsor</i> .	16	47, 3
— Answer to a Letter from the Parliament's Commissioners, relating to the intended Treaty.	16	51, 2
Commissioners appointed by him to treat with the Parliament's Commissioners about the Demands of the Army. List of.	16	59
His Commission for that Purpose.	16	59, 60
— Letter to the Parliament, desiring that the King might see his Children, and vindicating the Behaviour of the Army towards him.	16	101 to 103
— Order for expunging the Names of all Cavaliers out of the Muster Rolls.	16	112, 3
— Letters, signifying his Resolution to march with his whole Army to <i>London</i> .	16	188, 9, 90
Encamps on <i>Hounslow-Heath</i> .	16	237
Enters <i>Southwark</i> with a Party of Horse.	16	237
Admitted into <i>London</i> .	16	238
How complimented on this Occasion.	16	238
Declines the Acceptance of a considerable Present from the City.	16	238
His Reason for it.	16	238
Marches his whole Army, with Laurel in their Hats, through the City of <i>London</i> .	16	238
Goes to the House of Peers.	16	239
Receives the Thanks of both Houses for his Proceedings.	16	239
Made Constable of the Tower.	16	239, 49
His Letter to the Earl of Manchester, with a Remonstrance inclosed, vindicating the Proceedings of the Army.	16	250
— to the Peers, desiring a Restraint of the Press.	16	300, 1
— on occasion of the King's Escape from <i>Hampton-Court</i> .	16	330
— concerning a Mutiny in the Army.	16	333 to 346
— Remonstrance thereupon.	16	340 to 345
— Menace to the Parliament, on account of Arrears due to the Army.	16	355
— Letter to the Peers, for more effectually securing the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	16	356, 7

FAIRFAX, Sir Thomas, his Letter to the Peers, concerning some Results of his Council of War.	16	473
His Letter to the Speaker of the House of Commons, concerning the King's Person.	16	481
— concerning Capt. Wogan, who had marched out of England with a Troop of Horse, in a military Posture, and gone into Scotland.	17	79. 80, & 81
Succeeds his Father as Baron of Camerlain.	17	81
Made Steward of the Honour of Pontefract, Keeper of the Castle there, and Custos Rotulorum of the County of York.	17	81
His Letter, giving an Account of the Disposition of his Forces.	17	149 to 152
— relating to a Quarrel between the Mayor of Exeter and the Soldiery there.	17	159
— two Letters, giving an Account of his Victory over an Army raised by Kentish Gentlemen in 1648	17	208, 9
— Letter, giving an Account of the Surrender of Colchester.	17	212 to 215
— Severity to Sir Charles Lucas and Sir George Lisle, two of the Royalists taken Prisoners there.	17	430, 1
— Account of the Quality and Number of the Prisoners of War.	17	431
— Services to the Parliament, how rewarded.	17	431, 2
— Letter to the House of Commons concerning his Army.	18	23
— Answer to a Letter, concerning the Quarter given to the Lords Goring and Capel, at the Surrender of Colchester.	18	77
— Letter, relating to a Remonstrance from the Army.	18	87, 8
— to Col. Hammond, requiring his Attendance at St. Albans.	18	160
— Demand upon the House of Commons for Money to pay his Army.	18	255
— Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, containing a high Demand upon the City, on account of the Army's March towards it.	18	265
— Arrival at Bristol, and the Disposal of his Forces, Account of.	18	288
— Method to quicken the City of London in the Payment of their Arrears due to the Army.	18	293
— Warrant for the Detention of Sir William Waller, and other imprisoned Members of the Commons, to St. James's.	18	464
Testimony of the City of London's Affection to him.	19	465

	Vol.	Page.
FAIRFAX, Sir Thomas , appointed to march with an Army into the North against the <i>Scots</i> . ———	19	266
Desires to be excused, and why. ———	19	278
His Conference with a Committee of the Council of State on that Occasion. ———	19	29 to 274
Lays down his Commission, and receives the Thanks of the House of Commons for his Services. ———	19	274, 5
Esposes Gen. <i>Monke's</i> Quarrel against the Army under <i>Fleetwood</i> . ———	22	22
FAIRS prohibited within fifty Miles of <i>London</i> , on account of the Plague. ———	6	356
FALCASIUS , or <i>Fauke de Brent</i> , raises a Rebellion against King <i>Henry III.</i> ———	1	24
His Treatment of <i>Bratbrooke</i> , one of the King's itinerant Justices. ———	1	24
Escapes into <i>Wales</i> . ———	1	24
Is introduced to the King, and implores his Pardon. ———	1	24
— committed to the Custody of the Bishop of <i>London</i> . ———	1	24
— tried as a Rebel, before the King and the Barons. ———	1	26
— condemned to perpetual Banishment. ———	1	26
His Declaration on leaving the Kingdom. ———	1	26
FALKIRK. Battle of , between the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> in 1298. ———	1	111
FALKLAND, Lord Viscount . See <i>CAREY, LUCIUS</i> .		
FANE, Mildmay, Earl of Westmoreland , defects King <i>Charles I.</i> whom he had joined at <i>Oxford</i> , and returns to the Parliament. ———	13	210
Intitles himself to their Protection, and how. ———	13	450, 1
FAST , appointed by Authority of the Commons in 1581. ———	4	230, 7
Appointed by the Parliament, with the King's Consent, in November, 1640. ———	9	34
How religiously kept, Account of. ———	9	39
Enjoined, on Account of the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. ———	10	116
— by the Parliament, on Account of the Defeat of their Armies in the North and West. ———	12	339
— for a Blessing upon the Earl of <i>Essex's</i> Army. ———	13	262
— on Account of his Defeat in <i>Cornwall</i> . ———	13	277
— for the Success of their Army in the West. ———	13	298
— for Success in passing a Bill, called <i>The Self-denying Ordinance</i> . ———	13	378
— for Success in their Treaty for Peace at <i>Uxbridge</i> . ———	13	398

FAST enjoined by the Parliament, for God's Assistance in the Settlement of Church-Government on the Presbyterian Model.	14	192
Enjoined by the Parliament, on Account of the Confusions in the Army.	15	413
Appointed by the House of Commons, with their Reasons for so doing.	19	249, 50
_____ on Account of their Invasion of Scotland.	19	261, 2
_____ on Account of Cromwell's Death.	21	238
FASTS, of the Church of England, abolished by the Parliament, and when.	14	309
FATHERHOOD, antient Meaning of.	4	397
FAULCONBERG, Lord William, created Earl of Kent.	2	321
FAUX, his barbarous Design on King James I. and the Lords and Commons in Parliament.	5	125
FEATHERSTONHAUGH, Sir Timothy, taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces at the Battle of Worcester.	20	55
Sentenced to Death by a Court-Martial, and beheaded.	20	72
FECKENHAM, Dr. Abbot of Westminster, his Speech against the Liturgy.	3	413 420
FEE FARM-RENTS, of the Crown, ordered to be sold.	19	253
FELL, Dr. Vice-Chancellor of the University of Oxford, his bold Opposition to the Parliament, Account of.	16	314, 320
Divested of his Office	16	320
FEMALE-SEX, their Petition to the House of Commons for a Peace with King Charles I.	12	370
Their Behaviour and Treatment before the Commons' Door on this Occasion, Particulars of.	12	371, 2
FENWICK, Col. George, appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of Scotland.	20	83
FERRERS, Sir Henry, one of the Officers under Henry le Spencer, Bishop of Norwich, in his Expedition to Flanders	1	379
His Sentence for Military Misconduct.	1	379
FERRERS, Edward, his Deposition in Favour of the Lord-Treasurer Middleton.	6	247, 8
FESTIVALS, of the Church of England, abolished by the Parliament, and when	14	319
FIDEI DEFENSOR, Title of, given to King Henry VIII. by Pope Julius II. and on what Account.	15	408
	3	26

FIELD, Theophilus, Bishop of Landaff, accused of Brocade, in a Bribe intended to the Lord-Chancellor Bacon	5	351 to 354
His Defence before the Peers.	5	355, 7
Charge against them.	5	450 to 453
His Affair referred to <i>George Abbot, Abp. of Canterbury</i>	5	453
Reprimanded in the Convocation-House.	5	453
Permitted to take his Seat in Parliament again.	5	454
FIELDING, William, Earl of Denbigh, takes the Town and Castle of <i>Oswestry</i> , in <i>Shropshire</i> , for the Parliament.	13	222
His Narrative of what passed between the King and the Parliament's Commissioners, at presenting some Propositions for Peace.	13	336 to 341
Resigns his Commission of Chief Commander of the associated Counties of <i>Warwick, Salop, and Stafford</i>	13	449
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occasion.	13	449, 1
FIELDING, Basil, Earl of Denbigh, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to wait on the King at <i>Hampton-Court</i> with Propositions of Peace.	16	287
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to wait on the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> , to the same Purpose.	16	404
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of the King.	18	492
Appointed a Member of the Council of State.	19	12
His Answer, concerning an Engagement ordered to be taken by that Council	19	37
FIENNES, William, Lord V. Count Say and Seiz, his Speech at a Conference with the Commons, on the State of the Nation	9	57, 8
Made Master of the Court of Wards.	9	289
His Speech for restraining the Bishops and Clergy from intermeddling with Secular Affairs.	9	314 to 322
to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on occasion of a Battle at <i>Edge-Hill</i> .	11	484, 5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to treat with the King at <i>Oxford</i> about a Peace.	12	178
Objected against by the King.	12	184
His Answer to the Exceptions.	12	186, 7
Speech, on the Self denying Ordinance having passed the House of Peers.	13	442
Declaration, concerning a Plot against the Parliament.	13	502 to 506
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> about a National Peace.	17	426
FIENNES,		

FIENNES, Nathaniel, Esq; his Report to the Commons, of a Plot against the Parliament.	9	333
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners, to attend the King in Scotland.	9	480
to treat with the Scots about the Irish Rebellion.	10	94
one of <i>Cromwell's</i> Commissioners of the Great Seal.	21	41
one of the Committee to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples, with regard to his being King.	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title.	21	83, 4
Speech to the Protector's third Parliament in 1657.	21	103 to 109
Address to the Protector at the same Time.	21	175 to 193
Speech at opening the Parliament in 1658.	21	191, 4
	21	209 to 281
FIFTEENTHS and TENTHS, Tax of, how levied, and what.	4	14
FINCH, Henry, Esq; his Speech on a Motion to reform Ecclesiastical Courts.	4	376, 7
FINCH, Sir Henrge, his Speech in the House of Commons, against a Motion for a Supply.	6	400, 1
Elected Speaker for the Commons in 1645.	6	415
His Speech to King <i>Charles I.</i> on that Occasion.	6	415 to 421
Receives a Letter from the King, to hasten a Supply.	7	284, 5
His Answer in the Name of the Commons.	7	290, 7, 8
FINCH, Sir John, his Report concerning the Case of Sir <i>Edward Coke</i> .	6	424, 5
Chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1627.	7	346
His Speech to the King on this Occasion.	7	347 to 352
on presenting a Petition of the Commons, against billeting of Soldiers.	7	443 to 446
FINCH, Sir John, Speaker for the Commons, interrupts <i>Sir John Elliot</i> in his Speech, on a Message from the King.	8	191
His Speech to the Commons, on delivering a Message to them from the King to avoid all Scandal on his Council and past Actions.	8	197, 8
Judication of <i>Sir John Cooke</i> from an Aspersion cast upon him concerning the Bill of Tonnage.	8	279
Commanded by the King to adjourn the House of Commons.	8	327
Delivers his Message, which is disobeyed by the House.	8	327
Refuses to read <i>Sir John Elliot's</i> Remonstrance about Tonnage.	8	327
to put the Question thereupon.	8	330
His Answer for relating.	8	330
Reply to <i>Mr. Seiden's</i> Speech against him on this Occasion.	8	331

	Fol.	Page.
FINCH, Sir John, Speaker for the Commons, offers to leave the House, and is forcibly held down in his Chair.	8	331
His Answer and Behaviour, touching this Violence. —	8	331
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal.	8	397
His Speech, by the King's Command, to the Parliament, in April 1640. —	8	397 to 405
— Exposition of the Superfcription of a Letter from the Scots to the French King. —	8	406
Reads the Letter to the Parliament. —	8	406, 7
His Dedication to the Commons, touching a Speaker.	8	407
— Speech, by the King's Command, to Mr. Glanville, to confirm his Election. —	8	410, 11
— Behaviour, when Speaker, inquired into, and censured by the Commons. —	8	432, 6
— Speech to both Houses to hasten a Supply. —	8	437 to 441
— shewing the Reasons of the Lords for preferring the Supply to other Business. —	8	457 to 465
— at opening the Parliament in November, 1640.	9	15 to 28
— Request, in Answer to some Complaints against him by the Commons. —	9	48
— Admission into their House, Manner of. —	9	48
Accused of High Treason, &c. —	9	48
His Apology to the Commons, in order to divert their Prosecution. —	9	126 to 135
Escapes into Holland. —	9	138
Articles of Impeachment against him, Abstract of. —	9	138, 9
His Letter from the Hague to the Earl of Pembroke.	9	144, 5
FINCH, Sir Nathaniel, his Charge against Col. John Isthbourne, for aspersing the Earl of Manchester and the House of Peers —	15	19 to 24
FINCH, Lord, his Petition to the Peers for Leave to return to England. —	16	111, 12
FINES imposed upon the Bishops and Deans for their Proceedings in the Convocation, Anno 1641, Account of. —	9	278, 9
FIRST FRUITS and TENTHS of Benefices, when stripped from the See of Rome. —	3	112
Court of, when first erected. —	3	170
Granted again to the Pope. —	3	344, 5
Restored to the Crown, Anno 1558. —	3	375
FISHER, John, Bishop of Rochester, his Speech against a Bill for reforming the Habits of the Clergy —	3	57, 8
His smart Reply to Thomas Howard, Duke of Norfolk.	3	59
Supposed of holding Correspondence with Elizabeth Barton, called the Holy Maid of Kent. —	3	102
His Letter to the House of Lords on that Occasion —	3	103 to 105
FISHER,		

FISHER, <i>John, Bishop of Rochester</i> , refuses to take the Oath for renouncing the Pope's Authority.	3	114
Opposes the Passing of a Bill for suppressing the lesser Monasteries.	3	116, 17
FITZ-ALLEN, <i>Eamund, Earl of Arundel</i> , one of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King Edward II.	1	143
One of the confederate Lords against <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> .	1	144
Executed by the Queen's Party for his Loyalty to the King.	1	197
FITZ ALLEN, <i>Richard, Earl of Arundel</i> , restored to his Father's Honours and Estate.	1	209
Appointed Lord-Admiral for the West.	1	231
Obtains the Reversal of his Father's Attainder.	1	283
One of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the State.	1	402
His Opposition to the Measures of King Richard II. and his Ministry.	1	410
One of the Lords called Appellants, in 1389.	1	412
Discharged from the Office of Lord Admiral.	1	441
His Complaint against the Duke of Lancaster.	1	452
Manner of asking the Duke's Pardon.	1	453
Articles of Impeachment against him, by the Lords Appellants, in 1397.	1	466 to 468
His Answer thereto.	1	469
Convicted of High Treason.	1	470
His Sentence.	1	470
Account of his Behaviour on his Trial.	1	470
His Execution.	1	471
FITZGERALD, <i>Thomas, Son to the Earl of Kildare</i> , his mischievous Practices in Ireland, Account of.	3	132
His Execution.	3	132
FLEET. See NAVY.		
FLEETWOOD, <i>Sir Miles</i> , his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	99, 100
His Speech against Bishop <i>Montague</i> .	8	290
Report of the Proceedings against some Jesuits.	8	309
FLEETWOOD, <i>Lieut. Gen.</i> his Account of the Motions of the English and Scots Armies near Worcester.	20	24 to 26
His Account of the Arrival of the latter, with King Charles II. at that City.	20	33, 4
Letter, intimating an Expectation of a general Engagement.	20	40, 1
Appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of Ireland.	20	91
one of the Protector's Council.	20	247

FLEETWOOD, Lieutenant-General, appointed Deputy-Lieutenant of Ireland.	20	376
— one of <i>Cromwell's</i> House of Lords.	21	167
His Letter to <i>Henry Cromwell</i>, concerning the Protector's last Sickness.	21	225
Appointed Commander in Chief of all the Land Forces in <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i>.	21	399, 424
— one of the Parliament's Commissioners for governing the Army.	21	469
— one of the Council of Ten.	22	2
— one of the Committee for nominating Officers of the Army.	22	3
— one of the Sub-Committee to consider of a proper Form of Government.	22	8
His Speech to the Common Council of the City of <i>London</i>, against the Proceedings of <i>Gen. Monk</i>.	22	13, 14
— Conference with <i>Mr. Whitlocke</i> , about bringing in the King.	22	26, 7, 8
Excepted, by the Convention Parliament, out of the Act of General Pardon and Oblivion in 1660.	22	351, 2
FLEMING, <i>Sir Oliver</i>, appointed Master of Ceremonies by the Parliament.	13	231
FLEMING, <i>Sir William</i>, taken Prisoner in his Flight from the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> in 1651.	20	67
FLODDENFIELD, County of <i>Northumberland</i>, Battle of, Anno 1513.	3	15
FLOWER, <i>Roger, Esq</i>, chosen Speaker for the House of Commons, at the Parliament in 1416.	2	152
Chosen Speaker at the Parliament in 1417.	2	155
— 1419.	2	160
— 1422.	2	172
FOGGE, <i>Mr.</i> how rewarded by the Commons, for bringing them the News of the Surrender of <i>Rutbin</i> Castle to the Parliament's Forces.	14	357
FOOT, —, <i>Esq</i>, elected Lord Mayor of <i>London</i>.	19	200
Ceremony of his being presented to the House of Commons for their Approbation.	19	200, 8
FOREIGN TRADE, encouraged by an Act.	5	215
FOREIGN AMBASSADORS, Resolution of Parliament concerning them.	10	26
FORESTA CHARTA granted by King <i>John</i> to the Barons.	1	23
Confirmed by King <i>Henry III.</i> in 1225.	1	25
— 1252.	1	53
— by <i>Edward I.</i> in 1276.	1	83

FORESTA CHARTA confirmed by Edward I. in 1297.	1	109
_____ 1300.	1	114
_____ 1301.	1	117
_____ by Edward II. in 1315.	1	153
_____ Edward III. — 1334.	1	221
FORMA PAUPERIS, <i>Act of</i> , when first appointed.	2	440
FORNICATION, how punish'd by the Commons in 1650.	19	260
FORTESCUE, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech for a Subsidy in 1592.	4	370, 1, 2
His Report from Queen Elizabeth to the Commons, relating to unlawful Marriages.	4	416, 17
Motion for a Supply in 1597.	4	417
FORTESCUE, <i>Sir Nicholas</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Lord Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> .	6	248
FOSTER, <i>Sir Robert</i> , <i>Justice of the Common Pleas</i> , impeached of High Treason by the Commons, and why.	13	257
FOUNTAIN, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , made one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal.	22	55
FOWLIS, <i>Martins</i> , Charge against him by the Lords.	5	409
FOX, <i>Mr.</i> , his Remarks on the Act of Succession, in Favour of Lady <i>Jane Seymour</i> .	3	128, 9
Investives against the Parliament, for their Proceedings against <i>Thomas Lord Cromwell</i> .	3	164.
FRANCE, Civil War there.	3	438
Power of, to what principally ascribed.	20	473
FRANCIS, <i>Duke of Anjou</i> , his Arrival in England, and Addresses to Queen Elizabeth. Account of.	4	232, 3
FRANCIS, <i>Dauphin of France</i> , his Marriage with <i>Mary Stuart</i> , Queen Regent of Scotland.	3	437
— Claim to the English Crown.	3	437
— Hostilities in Consequence thereof.	3	437
How distressed by the English.	3	438
His Death.	3	438
FREDERICK, <i>Prince, Count Palatine of the Rhine</i> , married to the Princess Elizabeth, Daughter of King James I.	5	270
Dispossessed of all his Hereditary Dominions, and by whom.	5	309
FREE CHAPELS, Explanation of.	3	225
FRENCH WINES, when prohibited by the Commons from being imported into England.	19	168
FROISART, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the prodigious Strength of the French Navy in 1385.	1	384
FRUGALITY, a notable Instance of, in the Person of King Henry V.	2	179

FULTHORP, <i>Sir Roger</i> , one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387. — — — —	1	407 to 432
Impeached on that Account. — — — —	1	432
Charge against him. — — — —	1	432
His Answer. — — — —	1	432, 3
How replied to by the Commons. — — — —	1	433
His Sentence. — — — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops	1	435
His Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> . — — — —	1	437
— Allowance towards the Expences of his Passage. — — — —	1	437
FURNIVAL, <i>Lord Thomas</i> , appointed one of the Treasurers of War in 1405. — — — —	2	85
FYNES, <i>Theophilus</i> , <i>Earl of Lincoln</i> , his Excuse for not accepting the Lieutenantcy of <i>Lincoln</i> , offered him by the Parliament. — — — —	10	483
His Letter to the Peers, on being excluded their House for not taking the Solemn League and Covenant. — — — —	14	72, 3
Admitted to his Seat again. — — — —	14	74
Impeached by the Commons of High Treason. — — — —	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. — — — —	17	220

G

GAIRE, <i>Sir John</i> , <i>Lord Mayor of London</i> , impeached by the Commons of High Treason, and committed to the Tower. — — — —	16	308, 9
Charge against him, Particulars of. — — — —	17	96 to 103
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. — — — —	17	108
His Behaviour there, and Proceedings against him, Account of. — — — —	17	108
Discharged from Prosecution. — — — —	17	212
— — — — Confinement. — — — —	17	220
Disabled by the Commons from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of <i>London</i> . — — — —	19	97
GAMES, <i>unlawful</i> , when restrained by an Act. — — — —	3	13
GARDINER, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , <i>Recorder of London</i> , committed to the Tower, and on what Account. — — — —	10	354

GAR-

GARDINER, Sir Thomas, Recorder of London,		
displaced from his Office by the Parlia-		
ment, and why. —	12	440
Appointed Solicitor-General to King Charles I.	12	440
GARDINER, Stephen, Bishop of Winchester, made		
Lord-Chancellor. —	3	290
Made Prime Minister to Queen Mary. —	3	301
His Briberies and Corruptions, Account of. —	3	302, 3
— Declaration, on opening the Parliament in		
1554. —	3	313
— Speech, on introducing Cardinal Pole to the		
Parliament. —	3	314
— remarkable Expression, on cutting some		
Lines out of a Bill. —	3	326
— Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1555. —	3	341
— Sickness and Death. —	3	341, 2
GARGRAVE, Sir Thomas, elected Speaker for		
the Commons in 1558. —	3	374
GARRAWAY, Henry, his Deposition against }		
Lord-Treasurer Middlesex for Bribery. }	6	231, 2
		250 to 254
GARTER, Order of, when first instituted, and		
by whom. —	1	275
GATES, Thomas, Esq; appointed, by the Parlia-		
ment, one of the Barons of the Exchequer. —	18	120
GAVESTON, Pierce, Favourite to Prince Edward		
His bad Character. —	1	131
Banished the Realm. —	1	131
His Oath never to return into England. —	1	131
— Pension from the Crown on that Condition. —	1	131
Recalled from Banishment. —	1	140
Made Earl of Cornwall. —	1	140
His large Possessions, Account of. —	1	140
Marries a Daughter of Gilbert de Clare, Earl of		
Gloucester. —	1	140
His Character by Rapin. —	1	140, K
— by Dr. Brady. —	1	141
Charge against him by the Barons. —	1	141
Banished the Realm again. —	1	142
His Sentence confirmed by the King. —	1	142
— Stay in England, how threatened by the		
Prelates. —	1	142

	Vol.	Page.
GAVESTON, Pierce, sent into Ireland. —	1	142
Made Governor there. —	1	142
Obtains the Barons' Assent for enjoying the Earldom of <i>Cornwall</i> during Life. —	2	144
Appears at the Parliament in 1310, and takes his Place accordingly. —	1	144
Reasons for his being recalled a second Time. —	1	145
How pursued by the Barons' Army. —	1	147
His fatal Catastrophe, Account of. —	1	147
— Character by Mr. <i>Daniel</i> . —	1	147, 8
GAYNTINGTON, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there. —	1	15
GENTRY of Somersetshire, their Petition, intended to be presented to the Parliament, for an Accommodation with King Charles I. —	11	196, 7, 8
<i>Of Nottinghamshire, their Petition, expressing a Dislike to the Proceedings of Parliament.</i> —	11	256 to 259
List of, who signed it, —	11	259, 60
<i>Of Herefordshire, their Declaration in Favour of the King.</i> —	11	273 to 276
<i>Of Northumberland, their Resolution, concerning the March of the Scots Army into England.</i> —	13	39
GERARD, Mr. his Sentence and Execution, on a Pretence of being concerned in a Plot against the Protector. —	20	294
GERRARD, Sir Gilbert, made Chancellor of the Duchy-Court of Lancaster. —	22	156
GIFFARD, Walter, Archbishop of York, appointed one of the Regents on the Death of King Henry III. —	1	80
GILBERT, John, Bishop of Hereford, his Proposal to the Parliament in 1382, for suppressing the Enemies of the Kingdom. —	1	371
Made Lord-Treasurer. —	1	396
Delivers up the Keys of the Exchequer. —	1	442
Accepts them again. —	1	442
GILDERSBURY, Sir John, chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1379. —	1	356
His Petition to the King thereupon. —	1	356
Appointed one of the Committee to survey the King's Household. —	1	356
GILDERS-		

GILDERSBURY, <i>Sir John</i> , chosen Speaker in 1380. ————	1	359
His Request on that Occasion. ————	1	359
GIPSIES, when banished the Kingdom. ————	1	332
GLANVILLE, <i>John, Esq; Serjeant at Law</i> , appointed by the Commons one of their Managers against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	7	11
His Narrative, in Proof of the sixth Article of Impeachment against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . ————	7	74 to 83
— Speech in Support thereof. ————	7	83 to 86
— Narrative in Proof of the seventh and eighth Articles. ————	7	88 to 109
— Speech in Support of them. ————	7	109 to 110
— Argument for the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	64, 5
— Speech against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. ————	8	131 to 134
— on the King's Warrant to the Customers for Tonnage. ————	8	312, 13
— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. ————	8	314, 316
Chosen Speaker for the Commons, at the Parliament in <i>April</i> , 1640. ————	8	408
His Character by Lord <i>Clarendon</i> . ————	8	408
— Speech to the King, to be excused the Office of Speaker. ————	8	408 to 410
— Election confirmed by the King. ————	8	410, 11
— further Speech on th s Occasion. ————	8	411 to 418
Impeached of High Treason by the Commons, and for what. ————	13	257
Goes to <i>London</i> , in order to make his Peace with the Parliament. ————	13	258
Taken up, and committed to the Tower. ————	13	258
GLASCOCK, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on a Bill against profane Cursing and Swearing. —	4	484, 5
His remarkable Character of a Justice of Peace. }	4	484, 5.
— of Statutes penal. ————	4	489, 499,
GLEMHAM, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , Commander of the King's Forces in <i>Northumberland</i> . —	4	500, 1
	4	489
	13	38

GLEMHAM , <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Letter to the Marquis of <i>Argyle</i> , concerning the March of the Scots Army into <i>England</i> . —	13	38
His Queries to the Gentry of <i>Northumberland</i> , on this Occasion. —	13	39
— second Letter to the Marquis. —	13	39 to 42
Made Governor of <i>Oxford</i> , in the room of Col. <i>Legge</i> . —	14	142
Goes into <i>Scotland</i> . —	17	89
GLENDOUR , <i>Owen</i> , his Insurrection in <i>Wales</i> , Account of. —	2	69
GLOUCESTER besieged by King <i>Charles I.</i> —	12	375
Secured to the Parliament by the Earl of <i>Effex</i> . —	12	393
GLOUCESTER , <i>Statutes of</i> , when enacted. —	1	83
A Parliament held there in 1378. —	1	348
— in 1407. —	2	107
GLOUCESTER , <i>Bishoprick of</i> , when first erected, and by whom. —	3	152
GLYNNE , <i>John, Esq;</i> his Speech, in Defence of the Privileges of Parliament. —	10	188 to 191
His Reply to the Answer of the impeached Bishops at their Trial. —	10	306, 7
Appointed Recorder of <i>London</i> by the Parliament. —	12	425
His Speech to the Citizens there, for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. —	13	164, 5
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Expelled the House. —	16	294
Charge against him by the Commons, Particulars of. —	16	512 to 516
Restored to his Seat in the House. —	17	226
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> about a National Peace. —	17	436
Made Chief Justice of the Upper Bench. —	21	41
— one of the Committee to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples as to his being King. —	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title. —	21	77 to 81

GODRICKE, <i>Thomas, Bishop of Ely</i> , made Lord-Chancellor.	3	267
GOFTON, <i>Francis</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Mildesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe.	6	213
GOODMAN, <i>Godfrey, Bishop of Gloucester</i> , impeached by the Commons, for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468
His Plea.	10	41
— Resolution concerning it.	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers.	10	141
His Charge by the Commons.	10	142
— Answer.	10	144, 5
Committed to the Tower.	10	145
GOODMAN, <i>John</i> , a Seminary Priest, condemned for High Treason.	9	168
Reprieved by the King.	9	168
His Petition to be executed.	9	176
GOODRICKE, <i>Sir John</i> , Fine imposed on him by the Commons, for his Release from the Tower, Amount of.	14	321
GOODWIN, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech to soften a Debate on National Grievances.	7	366
His Speech, relating to — <i>Acton, Esq;</i> Sheriff of London.	8	284
GOODWINE, <i>Ralph, Secretary to Prince Rupert</i> , his Letter, concerning some of the Parliament's Soldiers being executed by the Prince's Command.	13	445
GOODWIN, <i>Sir Francis</i> , Case of, touching his Election and Return for Knight of the Shire for the County of Buckingham.	5	57 to 84
His Letter on that Occasion to <i>Sir Edward Phillips</i> , Speaker for the Commons.	5	84, 5
GOOKIN, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of a Debate on a Bill for laying an extraordinary Tax on the Royalists.	21	54, 5

GORING, Colonel George, his Confession of a Plot		
against the Parliament. — — —	9	337 to 339
His farther Account of this Affair. — — —	9	381
Order of the Commons concerning him. — — —	9	437
Made Governor of <i>Portsmouth</i> . — — —	11	362, 3
Secures that Town for King <i>Charles I.</i> — — —	11	363
His Letter, giving an Account of the Prepara-		
tions abroad for the Service of the King		
against the Parliament. — — —	12	73 to 75
Intercepted, and how. — — —	12	76
GORING, Lord, his Letter to his Son Gen. Go-		
ring, concerning the King's Army in the		
North. — — —	12	273, 4
Impeached of High Treason by the Commons.	13	17
His intercepted Letter to the Queen, concern-		
ing his Embassy to the Court of <i>France, &c.</i>	13	17 to 22
— Defeat in <i>Somersetshire</i> by Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> , Ac-		
count of. — — —	14	21
Takes upon him the Command of the <i>Kentish</i>		
Men against the Parliament's Forces. — — —	17	209
His Defeat, Particulars of. — — —	17	212 to 214
Declared a Traitor by the Parliament. — — —	17	219, 20
Taken Prisoner at the Surrender of <i>Colchester</i> . —	17	431
Ordered to <i>Windfor</i> Castle. — — —	17	432
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Justice.	19	55, 6
Saved from Execution, and by what Means. —	19	56
Set at Liberty, on his Petition to the Commons.	19	126
GOVERNMENT, how altered by the Barons		
in 1258. — — —	1	59 to 63
Debate on the Plan thereof, by <i>Cromwell's</i> }		
second Parliament. — — — }	20	348, 9
Various Forms of, as proposed in 1659. — — —	21	375 to 381
GRACE, Act of, granted by King <i>Henry IV.</i>		
<i>Anno 1411. — — —</i>	2	122
Granted by King <i>Henry VIII.</i> 1516. — — —	3	23
— — — — — 1529. — — —	3	66
— — — — — <i>Edward VI.</i> 1547. — — —	3	233
— — — — — 1548. — — —	3	245
— — — — — <i>Queen Mary,</i> 1553. — — —	3	288
— — — — — <i>Elizabeth,</i> 1566. — — —	4	76
— — — — — 1571. — — —	4	156
GRAHAM,		

GRAHAM, <i>James, Marquis of Montrose</i> , one of the Generals of the Scots Army, in 1640.	8	504
Disgusted at the Proceedings of his Countrymen.	8	504
His Offer for the Support of King <i>Charles I.</i> —	8	504
Charged with holding Correspondence with the King.	8	504
His undaunted Behaviour on that Occasion. —	8	504
— Success in Scotland, on Behalf of the King, Account of.	14	42 to 50
Defeated, and Driven out of the Kingdom, by the Parliament's Forces. —	14	51, 3, 4
Lands again in Scotland, and raises Forces for Prince <i>Charles</i> .	19	294
Taken Prisoner by a Party of Covenanters. —	19	294
His Sentence and Execution, Account of. —	19	294
GRAND-JURY of the County of <i>Somerset</i> , their Petition, Substance of, to the House of Commons, against a Treaty with the King in the Isle of <i>Wight</i> .	18	31, 2
GRANT of <i>Cromwell's</i> third Parliament for carrying on a War with <i>Spain</i> . —	21	55, 6
GRANTS, from the Crown, to the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , Account of. —	7	140 to 144
GRANTHAM, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , committed to Prison, for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i>	7	323
Discharged on the Calling a new Parliament.	7	338
GRAVESEND, <i>Stephen</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> , his Attempt to deliver King <i>Edward II.</i> out of Prison.	1	209
GRAY, <i>Elizabeth</i> , Relief of <i>Sir John Gray</i> , married to King <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	328
GREAT-BRITAIN, when first so denominated.	5	124
GREAT SEAL, Votes concerning it by the Commons.	12	262
Votes concerning it by the Peers. —	12	267, 8
Made by Order of the Commons, Form of. —	12	325
Ordinance of Parliament for using it, Account of.	12	437 to 441
Of the King, how disposed of by the Parliament.	15	50, 53, 4
New one made, by the sole Authority of the Commons, in 1648. —	18	502
Device and Inscriptions thereon, Account of. —	18	5, 2
GREAT		

	Vol.	Page.
GREAT SEAL , Order of Parliament for a new one, in 1659. — — — — —	21	409, 10
Inscriptions thereon. — — — — —	21	410
Broken in Pieces at the Restoration. — — — — —	22	310
GREEN , <i>Sir Henry</i> , Lord Chief Justice, his Declaration to the Parliament in 1362, concerning the Cause of their Summons. — — — — —	1	292
His Declaration to the Parliament in 1362, concerning the King's Pardon to his Subjects. — — — — —	1	293
Appointed one of the Juncto of Parliament in 1398. — — — — —	1	492
His Execution at <i>Bristol</i> by the Duke of Lancaster's Party. — — — — —	1	500
GREEN , <i>John</i> , Esq; chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1461. — — — — —	2	294
GREEN , <i>Serjeant</i> , appointed one of the Standing Council to the House of Commons. — — — — —	19	263
GRENVILLE , <i>Sir John</i> , how complimented by the Commons, on his bringing them a Letter from the King at <i>Breda</i> . — — — — —	22	258, 262
GREVILLE , <i>Fulk</i> , Esq; his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. — — — — —	4	392, 3
Created Lord Brooke. — — — — —	5	476
GREVILLE , Lord Brooke, his Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on occasion of the King's refusing to grant a Safe-Conduct to <i>Sir John Evelyn</i> , one of the Parliament's Commissioners. — — — — —	12	14 to 17
His second Speech to that Purpose. — — — — —	12	19 to 21
GREY , <i>Thomas</i> , Marquis of Dorset, his Expedition to <i>Spain</i> , and Occasion thereof. — — — — —	3	13
His bad Success. — — — — —	3	13
GREY , <i>Lady Jane</i> , her Marriage with Lord Dudley Her Descent. — — — — —	3	284
— Pretensions to the Crown, and how founded. — — — — —	3	284
— Contest with the Princess <i>Mary</i> . — — — — —	3	284
Attainted of High Treason on that Account. — — — — —	3	299
Her untimely End. — — — — —	3	299
GREY , Lord, of <i>Werk</i> , his Letter for a Safe-Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King with a Petition for Peace. — — — — —	12	9
GREY ,		

GREY, <i>Lord, of Werk</i> , his second Letter, to the same Purpose. ———	12	10, 11
His third Letter on this Affair. ———	12	23
— Letter, concerning a Cessation of Hostilities between the King's and the Parliament's Armies. ———	12	33
Appointed to go into <i>Scotland</i> , and invite that Nation to the Parliament's Assistance against the King. ———	12	326
His Excuse to avoid that Embassy, Account of. ———	12	335, 6
— Refusal, how punished. ———	12	336
Appointed one of the Keepers of the Duchy Seal of <i>Lancaster</i> . ———	14	43
His Letter to <i>Sir Thomas Glemham</i> , in Answer to one touching a Message from the King. ———	14	144
Appointed a Member of the Council of State. ———	19	12
His Answer, desiring to be excused from that Trust. ———	19	37, 8
GREY, <i>Anthony, Earl of Kent</i> , one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i> ———	18	492
GREY, <i>Lord, of Ruthen</i> , deserts the Parliament, and joins King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>York</i> . ———	11	128
His Excuse for not returning pursuant to a Summons. ———	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. ———	11	205, 6
Reversal of his Sentence. ———	22	268
GREY, <i>Henry, Earl of Stamford</i> , declared a Traitor by the King, and why. ———	11	329
Indemnified by the Parliament. ———	11	329
His Success before <i>Bristol</i> . ———	12	108
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the Payment and March of the <i>Scotts</i> Army. ———	15	260
His Letter concerning this Business. ———	15	290, 1
— second Letter, giving an Account of the <i>Scotts</i> Forces having quitted <i>Yorkshire, Newcastle, &c.</i> in order to their marching home. ———	15	288, 1
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to go into <i>Scotland</i> to preserve Peace there. ———	16	501
GREY,		

	Vol.	Page.
GREY, Lord, <i>Heir Apparent to the Earl of Stamford</i> , his Letter concerning the Motions in <i>Leicestershire</i> against the <i>Scots</i> , in 1651. —	20	13
— Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —	20	50
GRIEVANCES, <i>National</i> , in the Reign of King <i>Henry III.</i> Particulars of. —	1	46, 7
Made a Pretence by the Commons for refusing to pass a Subsidy Bill. —	5	154
Complained of by them. —	5	240, 1
Debate thereon. —	5	333
Further Complaint against them. —	5	345, 6
Proceedings therein by the Peers. —	5	346, 7, 8
— by the Commons. —	6	402, 3
Order concerning them. —	6	423
Debate thereon. —	7	301 to 372
Ordered by the Commons to go Hand in Hand with the Supply. —	7	437
Recapitulated by Sir <i>John Elliot</i> . —	8	155 to 163
Debate about them by the Commons. —	8	199 to 201
Further Proceedings therein. —	8	420 to 434
Complained of to the Commons by sundry Petitions. —	9	34
Speeches concerning them. —	9	62 to 104
Petition against them by the Citizens of <i>London</i> . —	9	264 5, 6
Recapitulated by the Commons. —	10	60 to 89
Petitions against them. —	10	234 to 242
Exaggerated by Mr. <i>Pymme</i> . —	10	243 to 251
Complained of by Tradesmen's Wives, and how. —	10	272 to 275
— by the Inhabitants of <i>Cleveland</i> . —	10	291
Declaration of, with their Remedies. —	10	403 to 414
Debate thereon by the Peers. —	10	421, 2
— by the Commons, in 1660. —	23	51 to 53
GRIMSTON, Sir <i>Harkettle</i> , committed to Prison, for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	7	323
Released on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
His Speech on Grievances. —	8	420 to 423
— on ditto. —	9	87 to 94
— against Archbishop <i>Laud</i> . —	9	123 to 125
— on the Privileges of Parliament, —	10	184 to 188

GRIMSTON,

GRIMSTON, <i>Sir Harbottle</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> about a National Peace.	17	436
Chosen Speaker for the Commons, at the Convention Parliament, in 1660.	22	232
His Address of Thanks to <i>Sir John Grenville</i> , for bringing a Letter from the King to the Commons.	22	262
— Speech to the King on arriving at <i>Whitehall</i> .	22	317 to 319
— on presenting some Money Bills.	22	400
— on presenting a Bill of Indemnity.	22	455 to 459
— on presenting some Bills at the Recess of Parliament.	22	478 to 481
— at the Dissolution thereof.	23	81 to 87
GROATS, when first coined in <i>England</i> , and by whom.	1	360
GROSVENOR, <i>Sir Richard</i> , his Report of the Proceedings of the House of Commons, touching Popery.	8	294 to 298
GUARD, appointed by the Commons to attend their House.	10	43
Dismissed by the King.	10	51
Appointed by the Peers for the Security of both Houses.	10	198
GUILD, Explanation of.	3	225
GUIMARAES, <i>Joannes</i> , comes into <i>England</i> as Agent from the King of Portugal.	19	449
Manner of his being admitted to an Audience of the House of Commons.	19	453, 4
GUMBLE, <i>Dr.</i> his Remarks touching the Conduct of Gen. <i>Monke</i> , on his destroying the Gates of the City of <i>London</i> .	22	116, 17
His Account of the King's Entry into <i>London</i> on his Restoration.	22	320 to 323
GUNPOWDER PLOT, how intended to be executed, and when discovered.	5	125
GURNEY, <i>Sir Richard</i> , Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> , Impeachment against him, and on what Account.	11	267, 8

GURNEY, Sir Richard, Lord Mayor of London,		
his Answer to his Impeachment. —	11	280
Farther Impeachment against him. —	11	282
Committed to the Tower. —	11	282
Ordered by the Parliament to appoint a Deputy.	11	295
His Answer. —	11	295
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. —	11	306
His Answer to the second Impeachment against him. —	11	306
Farther Proceedings against him at his Trial, } Particulars of. }	11	326 to 329 330 to 333 338 to 340
His Defence against his first Impeachment. —	11	340, 1, 2
————— his second Impeachment. }	11	361, 2 366, 7
Resolutions of the Peers against him. —	11	368, 9
His Sentence. —	11	369
Removed from his Office of Lord Mayor. —	11	387
His Regalia forcibly taken from him. —	11	388
GURNEY, Thomas, an Accomplice in the Death of King Edward II. —	1	208
Extraordinary Reward to take him offered by the Parliament. —	1	208

H

HABINGTON, Mr. his Remarks on the Settlement of the Crown in 1470. —	2	335
His Remarks on the Bill of Attainder against George Duke of Clarence. —	2	361, 2, 3
HACKER, Col. his Imprisonment and Examination, on Account of the Warrant for executing King Charles I. —	22	392, 3
HACKETT, Dr. Archdeacon of Bedford, his Speech to the Commons in Favour of Deans and Chapters. —	9	282, 3, 4
HACKWELL, ———, Esq; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	85 to 88
His Speech against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. —	8	119
————— touching a Parliament-Man having Privilege in his Goods. —	8	317

HAG-

HAGGITT, <i>John, Esq.</i> , appointed a Judge of <i>North and South Wales.</i>	20	148
HALBERTS, Order of the Commons concerning them	10	151
HALFORD, <i>Sir Richard</i> , Impeachment against him, Particulars of.	11	276 to 279
HALIBURTON, <i>Capt.</i> how treated by Major- General <i>Lambert</i> , in passing through his Quarters with Letters from <i>Scotland</i> for the King and Parliament.	17	309, 10
How treated by the Commons.	17	421, 2
HALL, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the public Resent- ment against the Duke of <i>Suffolk.</i>	2	255
His Account of a Letter from the Confederate Lords to King <i>Henry VI.</i>	2	285
— of the Manner of collecting a Be- nevolence for King <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	349, 50
— Story concerning it.	2	350
— Observation on an Act for discharging <i>Henry VIII.</i> from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors.	3	66
HALL, <i>Joseph, Bishop of Exeter</i> , and afterwards of <i>Norwich</i> , his Speech against a Bill for restraining Bishops, &c. from intermed- dling with Secular Affairs.	9	242 to 246
His Speech, in Support of the Convocation that made the Canons in 1640.	9	351 to 355
Impeached for his Assistance therein.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
— Speech in Defence of the Church and Clergy.	10	131, 2, 3
— Account of the riotous Proceedings of the Mob against Bishops.	10	134
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers.	10	141
His Charge by the Commons.	10	142
— Answer.	10	142, 3
— Account of the Protestation, and the Rea- sons for signing it.	10	143
Committed to the Tower.	10	145

HALL.

HALL, <i>John</i> , his Confession, touching the Murder of the Duke of Gloucester. —	2	59, 60
His Sentence and Execution. —	2	60
HALTON, <i>Bishop of Carlisle</i> , his Sentence against the Violators of the two Great Charters. —	1	110
HAMBLEDON-HILL, <i>Battle of</i> . —	2	71
HAMBURGH, <i>City of</i> , their Manner of Address to the House of Commons, in 1649. —	19	159
HAMILTON, <i>James, Marquis of</i> , appointed Commissioner to King Charles I. to treat with the rebellious Scots. —	8	394
His Endeavours to bring them to Obedience. —	8	394, 5
— Letter to Gen. Lambert, signifying his Intention to invade England with an Army of Scots, in Favour of the King. —	17	300, 1
Fights the Parliament's Forces at Preston, in Lancashire. —	17	417
His Defeat, Particulars of. —	17	417 to 420
— abject Behaviour on being taken Prisoner. —	17	422, 3
How fined by the Commons. —	18	145
Removed from his Confinement in Leicestershire to Windsor Castle. —	18	253, 4
Sentenced to Death by the High Court of Justice. —	19	55, 6
HAMILTON, <i>William, Duke of</i> , his Letter concerning the Scots Expedition into England, in August, 1651. —	20	3, 4
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of Worcester. —	20	55, 64
His Death, Account of. —	20	67
HAMMOND, <i>Dr.</i> ordered to appear at the Bar of the House of Lords, for using the Service of the Common Prayer-Book before the King. —	16	50
HAMMOND, <i>Col. Governor of the Isle of Wight</i> , his Letter to the Parliament, concerning the King's Arrival there, after his Escape from Hampton-Court. —	16	331, 2
His Letter to the Parliament, concerning the Security of his Person. —	16	345, 6
— third Letter, to the same Purpose. —	16	357 to 360
— Letter to the Peers, desiring Directions about the King's Person. —	16	481, 2

HAMMOND, Col. Governor of the Isle of Wight,	
his Letter to the Peers, concerning the	
Guard he had set over the King. ———	16 521
His Letter, touching the Security of the King's	
Person, and some Insurrections in his Favour.	17 181 to 184
——— his intended Escape from Ca-	
risbrooke Castle. ———	17 191 to 194
——— a Design against the King's	
Life. ———	17 256 to 259
——— in Justification of himself on that Oc-	
casion. ———	17 294, 5
Instructions to him from the Parliament, in Con-	
sequence of their Votes for a personal	
Treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight.	17 414, 15
His Letter, desiring an Explanation thereof. —	17 426 to 429
——— relating to the King's Parole not to	
leave the Isle of Wight. ———	18 152, 3
——— in Answer to the Parliament, touch-	
ing the King's Parole. ———	18 240
——— to the Peers, inclosing one from Lord	
Fairfax, requiring his Attendance at St.	
Alban's ———	18 254, 5
——— relating to that General's Order for	
delivering up the Charge of the King's Per-	
son to Col. Ewer. ———	18 258, 9
— Orders and Instructions to Capt. Bowerman,	
Major Ralph and Capt. Howes, for the Safety	
of the Isle of Wight and the King's Person.	18 261, 2
— Letter, giving an Account of his Journey	
towards St. Alban's, and of his Imprison-	
ment upon the Road by the Army. —	18 264, 5
HAMPDEN, John, Esq; committed to Prison, for	
refusing a Loan to King Charles I. ———	7 324
Released on the calling a new Parliament. —	7 338
Refuses to pay Ship-Money. ———	8 392
Stands Suit with the King about this Tax. —	8 392
Occasions the Suppression of it. ———	8 392
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commis-	
sioners to attend the King in Scotland. ———	9 480
——— to treat with the Scots about the Irish	
Rebellion. ———	10 94

HAMPDEN, <i>John, Esq;</i> charged, in the King's Name, with High Treason. —	10	156, 7
Secretes himself, and withdraws into the City. —	10	195
His triumphant Return to <i>Westminster</i> , Particulars of. —	10	196
HARCOURT, <i>Prince</i> , comes into <i>England</i> as Ambassador from the Court of <i>France</i> , in order to compose the Differences between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. —	12	413
His Remonstrance, on account of the Arrest of Mr. <i>Montague</i> in his Retinue. —	12	413, 14
HARE, <i>Sir Nicholas</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1540. —	3	139
His Speech to King <i>Henry VIII.</i> —	3	170, 1
HARKELEY, <i>Andrew</i> , created Earl of <i>Carlisle</i> . —	1	177
HARLEY, —, <i>Bishop of Hereford</i> , how treated on his Refusal to kneel at the Mass. —	3	287
HARLEY, <i>Col. Edward</i> , one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Restored to his Seat in the House again. —	17	220
HARRENDON, <i>Sir William</i> , one of the Officers under <i>Henry le Spencer</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> , in his Expedition to <i>Flanders</i> . —	1	379
His Sentence for Military Misconduct. —	1	379
HARRIS, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. —	4	380
His Speech against Adultery. —	4	452
HARRISON, <i>Major-General</i> , his Letter of Advice, concerning the March of the Scots Army into <i>England</i> . —	19	504, 5
His Letter to the Commissioners at <i>York</i> , on that Occasion. —	19	505, 6, 7
— to the Speaker, with Copies of some intercepted Letters from the Scots. —	20	2, 3
— concerning the Motions of the <i>English</i> and Scots Armies. —	20	10, 11
— farther Account thereof. —	20	14 to 17
— Letter, relating to the Pursuit of the Scots Army after the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	52 to 55
HARRISON, <i>John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> for Bribery. }	6	228, 9
		235, 6, 7
HARSNET,		

HARSNET, <i>Samuel, Bishop of Norwich</i> , complained of to the Lords by the Commons.	6	312
Charge against him.	6	312 to 314
His Defence.	6	315 to 318
— Complaint against <i>Thomas Stokes</i> .	6	318, 19
HARTLIB, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of <i>Cromwell's</i> Reasons for dissolving his third Parliament.	21	205
HASILRIGGE, <i>Sir Arthur</i> , Accusation against him by the King, Particulars of.	10	156, 7
His Speech in his own Vindication.	10	176 to 181
Secretes himself.	10	195
Returns to <i>Westminster</i> in great Triumph.	10	196
His Account of the <i>Scots</i> Prisoners taken at the Battle of <i>Dunbar</i> .	19	417 to 421
Appointed one of the Commissioners for nominating Officers in the Army.	21	399
— one of the Council of State in 1659.	21	408
— one of the Commissioners for governing the Army.	21	469
Secures <i>Portsmouth</i> for the Parliament against the Army under General <i>Fleetwood</i> .	22	22
Informations against him.	22	154
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Restoration.	22	348
HASTINGS, <i>Ralph, Esq;</i> his Execution at <i>York</i> , and Occasion thereof.	2	116
HASTINGS, <i>Richard</i> , his Petition to the Parliament to be restored in Blood, and to the Lands of his Brother <i>Ralph</i> , beheaded at <i>York</i> .	2	116
HASTINGS, <i>Francis, Esq;</i> his Motion for lessening the Penal Laws.	4	416
His Speech on a Bill for resorting to Church.	4	{ 486 495, 6
— for reforming Abuses.	4	502, 3
HASTINGS, <i>Henry, Esq;</i> Impeachment against him, Particulars of.	11	276 to 279
Impeachment against him of High Treason.	11	371
HATTON, <i>Christopher</i> , Captain of the Band of Pensioners, his Report to the House of Commons, concerning the Discharge of <i>Peter Wentworth, Esq;</i>	4	215

HATTON, Christopher, Captain of the Band of Pensioners, is knighted, and made Vice-Chancellor of Queen <i>Elizabeth's</i> Household.	4	262
His Declaration to the Commons, touching Dr. <i>Parry</i> .	4	265, 6
— Answer to the Commons' Address of Thanks to the Queen.	4	267, 8, 9
— Prayer in the House.	4	269
— Charge against <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> .	4	284, 5
Acquaints the House of Commons with the Affair of the <i>Spanish</i> Invasion.	4	309 to 314
His Answer to a Motion for discharging Mr. <i>Wentworth</i> out of the Tower.	4	319
Made Lord-Chancellor.	4	320
His Speech at the Parliament in 1588.	4	320, 1, 2
HAVING, Sir John, his Speech to the Ecclesiastical Judges met at <i>Westminster</i> in 1279.	1	85
HAXEY, Thomas, Clerk, condemned for High Treason, and Occasion thereof.	1	458
His Sentence, how mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops.	1	458
Restored to Blood, and the Recovery of his Effects, by King <i>Henry IV.</i>	2	53
HAY, James, Earl of Carlisle, advises King <i>James I.</i> to call a new Parliament in 1623.	5	530
His excellent Letter to the King on that Occasion	5	530, 1
Committed to the Tower, and why.	11	412
Joins King <i>Charles I.</i> at <i>Oxford</i> .	13	73
Deserts him, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
Intitles himself to their Protection, and how.	13	450, 1
HAYMAN, Sir Peter, opposes the Measures of King <i>James I.</i>	5	525
Sent into the <i>Palatinate</i> out of the Way.	5	525
Sent there a second Time, for refusing to part with Loan Money to King <i>Charles I.</i>	7	328, 9
His Speech, on some Propositions of the King for a Supply.	7	398
— on foreign Employment against Consent.	7	403, 4
— on the King's Warrant to the Customers for Tonnage.	8	312

HAYMAN, <i>Sir Peter</i> , his Speech against <i>Sir John Finch</i> , Speaker, on his refusing to put the Question touching <i>Sir John Elliot's</i> Remonstrance. —	8	331, 2
Summioned before the Privy Council. —	8	354
His Examination and Answers. —	8	355, 6
Committed to the Tower. —	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber. —	8	359 to 368
HAYWARD, <i>Sir John</i> , his Account of the Characters of the Duke of <i>Somerſet</i> , and his Brother the Lord <i>Seymour</i> . —	3	240 to 243
HEATH, <i>Nicholas</i> , <i>Bishop of Rochesſter</i> , one of the Committee appointed to treat of the Doctrine of <i>Chriſt</i> . —	3	160
Translated to the See of <i>Worceſter</i> . —	3	202
One of the Committee appointed to examine a Bill touching Heresies. —	3	202
His Diſſent to a Bill for diſſolving Chauntries. —	3	225
One of the Committee appointed to treat on a Bill for repealing certain Statutes of Treason. —	3	229
His Diſſent to an Act for Uniformity in Religion. —	3	234
— for allowing Priests to marry —	3	236
— for ordaining Miniſters by a Form. —	3	252
— for deſacing Images. —	3	252
Made Archbiſhop of <i>York</i> , and Lord-Chancellor. —	3	350
His Declaration on opening the Seſſion of Parliament in 1558. —	3	350
— Refuſal to aſſiſt at the Coronation of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . —	3	361
— Diſſent to an Act for reſtoring the Firſt Fruits to the Crown. —	3	375
— to a Bill for reſtoring the Supremacy. —	3	378
— Speech againſt it. —	3	379 to 388
— Deprivation. —	3	436
HEATH, <i>Sir Robert</i> , <i>Attorney-General</i> , charges the Earl of <i>Briſtol</i> with High Treason. —	7	1
His Articles exhibited againſt him. —	7	3 to 12
— Argument (at a Conference between both Houſes) on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	8 to 11

HEATH, <i>Sir Robert, Attorney-General</i> , his Objections to the Precedents alledged on Behalf of the Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	14 to 28
His further Argument on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	30 to 47
— Conclusion of this important Debate.	8	67, 8
— Answer to a Message of the Commons, concerning some Pardons granted by the King.	8	281
— concerning Dr. <i>Cosin's</i> Pardon.	8	282, 3
— Questions to the Judges, concerning the imprisoned Members of the House of Commons.	8	356 to 359
— Information in the Star-Chamber against them.	8	359 to 368
— Argument in the Court of King's Bench against these Gentlemen.	8	370, 1
— Information in the King's Bench against <i>Sir John Elliot</i> , <i>Mr. Holles</i> , and <i>Mr. Valentine</i> .	8	376 to 378
— Motion to over-rule their Plea.	8	378
Made Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench.	13	257
Impeached of High Treason by the Commons, and why.	13	257
HEATH, <i>Mr.</i> his Character of <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament in 1653.	20	179, 80
HEGELEY-MOOR, in <i>Northumberland</i> , Battle of.	2	324
HEMSWORTH, <i>Robert, Esq; Alderman of York</i> , disfranchised, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King <i>Charles I.</i>	13	360
HENEAGE, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy.	4	389
HENGHAM, <i>Sir Ralph</i> , Chief Justice of the King's Bench, how fined for Extortion.	1	88
HENRY I. his arbitrary Manner of levying Taxes.	1	9
His Method of raising a Portion for his Daughter <i>Maud</i> .	1	9
— constant annual Tax.	1	9
Convenes his Nobles to <i>London</i> .	1	9

HENRY I. the extraordinary Occasion of his convening his Nobles to <i>London</i> . —	I	9
His artful Dealing with the Nobles to secure them to his Interest. —	I	10
— Speech in Consequence thereof, being the first on Record from the Throne. —	I	10
Goes into <i>Normanay</i> , and on what Account. —	I	11
His cruel Treatment of his Brother <i>Robert</i> there. —	I	11
Calls another Convention of the Estates of the Realm to <i>London</i> . —	I	11
His Usage of the Clergy at this Assembly. —	I	11
Convenes the Nobles and Barons to <i>Salisbury</i> . —	I	11
Transactions at this Meeting, Account of. —	I	11, 12
HENRY II. when begun his Reign. —	I	14
Restores, by his Descent, the antient Royal <i>Saxon</i> Line to the Crown of <i>England</i> . —	I	14
Summons the Bishops and Barons to <i>Walling-</i> <i>ford</i> in 1156. —	I	14
Confirms the Charter of the Kingdom. —	I	14
Convenes an Assembly to <i>Clarendon</i> in 1164. —	I	14
His Behaviour there to the Bishops and Clergy. —	I	14
— Force upon <i>Thomas a Becket</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , and the rest of the Prelates. —	I	14
Promotes the Murder of <i>Becket</i> . —	I	15
Does Penance for it. —	I	15
Calls a Convention to <i>York</i> in 1171. —	I	15
Receives there the Homage of <i>Malcolm</i> , King of <i>Scotland</i> , and his Successor <i>William</i> . —	I	15
Remarkable Memorial thereof. —	I	15
Convenes the Nobles and Bishops to attend him at <i>Northampton</i> in 1176. —	I	15
His Care at this Meeting to have Justice impar- tially administered to all his Subjects. —	I	15
Calls a Convention to <i>Gayntington</i> in 1186. —	I	15
His Intention to carry on a War against the <i>Turks</i> and <i>Saracens</i> . —	I	15
Drops his Undertaking. —	I	16
His heavy Taxes, Particulars of. —	I	16
HENRY III. when begun his Reign. —	I	23
His Kingdom, State of, at that Time. —	I	23
Summons the Barons to meet him at <i>London</i> . —	I	23

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY III. his Promise to preserve the Barons' Liberties. ———	I	24
His Injunction to the Sheriffs, touching the Liberties of <i>England</i> . ———	I	24
Summons the Estates to <i>Northampton</i> . ———	I	24
How interrupted there by a slight Rebellion. ———	I	24
His Manner of suppressing it. ———	I	24
Obtains a Grant of two Shillings upon every Plough-Land in <i>England</i> . ———	I	24
His Requit to the Barons for this Favour. ———	I	25
Summons them to meet him at <i>Westminster</i> . ———	I	25
His Declaration, requiring their Counsel and Aid. ———	I	25
How answered by them. ———	I	25
Confirms the two Great Charters granted by King <i>John</i> . ———	I	25
His Command for the strict Observance of them. ———	I	25
Directs the Manner of levying the Tax called a Fifteenth. ———	I	25
Obtains from his Barons the Wards and Marriages of their Heirs. ———	I	26
Calls an Assembly for the Trial of <i>Falcarius</i> , the late Rebel. ———	I	26
His Sentence against him. ———	I	26
Summons the Peers to <i>Oxford</i> . ———	I	26
His Speech to them. ———	I	26
Cancels <i>Magna Charta</i> , and <i>Charta de Foresta</i> . ———	I	26
His Reason for so doing. ———	I	26
— oppressive Treatment of the Clergy, Instance of. ———	I	27
Calls an Assembly of the Estates to <i>Westminster</i> . ———	I	27
His Declaration to them, requiring a general Aid. ———	I	27
How answered by the Nobles. ———	I	27
— by the Prelates, &c. ———	I	27
His Proclamation against <i>Hubert de Burgh</i> , his Prime Minister. ———	I	28
Calls a Convention of the Estates to <i>Lambeth</i> . ———	I	28
Obtains an Aid from them, and to what Purpose. ———	I	28
Requires <i>Hubert</i> to give in his Answer to the Accusations against him. ———	I	28
His Rage at <i>Hubert's</i> Escape to a Sanctuary. ———	I	28

HENRY III. his Command to the Mayor of <i>London</i> for bringing him back.	I	28
Revokes his Order, and why.	I	29
Drops his Resentment against him, and for what Reason.	I	29
Makes <i>Peter de Rupibus</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , his Favourite.	I	29
Commits the Wardships of the Nobility to Foreigners.	I	29
The ill Consequences thereof.	I	30
Calls a Council to be held at <i>Oxford</i> .	I	30
His Command disobeyed by the Barons, and why.	I	30
Proceedings thereupon.	I	30
Sends out a fresh Summons for them to meet him at <i>Westminster</i> .	I	30
His specious Promises to induce their Attendance.	I	30
secret Designs against them.	I	30
second Summons slighted.	I	30
How threatened by a Message from the Barons.	I	30, 1
His Amazement thereat.	I	31
sharp Proceedings against them.	I	31
Disposition, how altered.	I	31
Calls an Assembly of the Estates to <i>Westminster</i> .	I	31
How menaced by the Prelates there.	I	31
His meek Answer to them.	I	31
Discharges the Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> from his Service.	I	31
His Proceedings against <i>Peter le Rival</i> .	I	31
against the Foreigners at his Court.	I	31
Happy Consequence thereof, with regard to Peace.	I	31
Calls a select Council of Bishops and Peers to <i>Merton</i> .	I	32
Notifies his Marriage with <i>Eleanor</i> , second Daughter of <i>Raymond</i> , Earl of <i>Provence</i> .	I	32
Convenes the Estates of the Realm to <i>London</i> .	I	32
His Message to them by his Chaplain <i>de Kere</i> .	I	32, 3
How answered by the Lords.	I	33
His Promise to them upon Oath.	I	33

HENRY III. confirms <i>Magna Charta</i> , which he had before cancelled. —	I	34
His Declaration thereupon, and good Effect on the Audience. —	I	34
— Appointment of a new Council. —	I	34
— Oath administered to them. —	I	34
— Demand for an Aid granted, and what. —	I	34
— usual Method to obtain a Supply, and Manner of spending it. —	I	35
Summons the Peers to York. —	I	35
His Agreement there with <i>Alexander</i> , King of <i>Scots</i> . —	I	35
Calls an Assembly of the Peers to <i>Westminster</i> . —	I	36
His Declaration of his extreme Poverty. —	I	36
Obtains a Supply, and what. —	I	36
How squandered away by him. —	I	36
League against him on that Account, and Event thereof. —	I	36
Summons the Estates to London in 1242. —	I	36
Engagement of the Barons against him there. —	I	36
How answered by them on his Demand for Money. —	I	37
His artful Contrivance to gain their Interest. —	I	37
— Speech to the Barons of his Court, touching a Supply. —	I	37, 8
How answered by the whole Assembly. —	I	38
His Rage, and Dissolution of the Council. —	I	38
— Answer to their Protest against his Demand for a Supply. —	I	41
Calls a Convention of the Estates to <i>Westminster</i> in 1244. —	I	42
His Request for a pecuniary Aid, and his Motive to enforce it. —	I	42
How answered by the Barons. —	I	42
His Reply to their Request for choosing a new Chancellor and Justice. —	I	43
Manner of applying to the Clergy for Money. —	I	43
How answered by them. —	I	43
His Government intended to be altered by the Barons, and how. —	I	43, 4

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY III. renews <i>Magna Charta</i> . ———	1	44
His Permission to the Bishops, touching his Vio- lation thereof. ———	1	44
Obtains a Supply, and for what Purpose. ———	1	44
Meets his Barons again in 1244. ———	1	45
His Demand of a Supply unanimously objected to, ———	1	45
— Preparation for reducing <i>Wales</i> . ———	1	45
— distressed Condition, Account of. ———	1	45
Calls a Convention to <i>London</i> in 1246, and to what Purpose. ———	1	45, 6
— another Convention to <i>London</i> in the same Year. ———	1	46
His Inducement thereto, and Proceedings there. ———	1	46, 7
Convenes the Nobles to <i>London</i> in 1248. ———	1	47
Urges again his Demand for Money. ———	1	48
How complained of on that Occasion. ———	1	48, 9
His Promise of Amendment. ———	1	49
— Speech against the Remonstrances of the Ba- rons. ———	1	50
How answered. ———	1	50
His Poverty, and extraordinary Method of raising Money. ———	1	50
— opprobrious Saying of the Citizens of <i>Lon- don</i> . ———	1	51
Summons the Estates to <i>London</i> in 1251. ———	1	51
His Proceedings there against <i>Henry de Bath</i> , Chief Justice of <i>England</i> . ———	1	51, 2
— Reconciliation with him, and how occasion- ed. ———	1	52
Calls an Assembly of the Nobles to <i>Westminster</i> in 1252. ———	1	52
His Reason for it, and Proceedings there. ———	1	52, 3
— Expedition into <i>Gascony</i> , and the Success thereof. ———	1	53
— Message to the Barons, requiring an Aid. ———	1	54
— Danger from the <i>Gascons</i> , pretended Proofs of. ———	1	54, 5
— Design hereby frustrated, and how. ———	1	55
Assembles the Nobles at <i>London</i> , in 1254, by Commission. ———	1	55

HENRY III. his Representation to them of his extreme Want of Money.	I	55
How answered.	I	55, 6
His Disposal of his Son Prince <i>Edward</i> in Marriage.	I	56
— Settlement on him on that Occasion.	I	56
Calls a Convention of the Nobles to <i>London</i> , on his Return home in 1255.	I	56
Occasion of that Meeting.	I	56, 7
His Demand for Money rejected, and for what Reason.	I	57
Meets the Nobility again the same Year at <i>Westminster</i> .	I	57
His Request to his Brother <i>Richard</i> , Earl of <i>Cornwall</i> , for a pecuniary Aid.	I	57
— Proposal rejected, and why.	I	57
— Application to the Nobles on that Head, how replied to.	I	57
Summons them to <i>Westminster</i> in 1257, and on what Occasion.	I	58
— to <i>London</i> in 1258.	I	58
Renews his Demand for Money.	I	58
Complaints of the Barons against him, Particulars of.	I	58, 9
Adjourns the Convention to <i>Oxford</i> .	I	59
His Agreement with them, in Consideration of a Supply.	I	59, 60
— large Concessions made to them.	I	61 to 63
— uterine Brothers driven out of the Kingdom by the Barons.	I	64
— Cause, how favoured by the Batchelors.	I	65
— Rupture with the Barons.	I	66
Assisted by his Brother, King of the <i>Romans</i> .	I	66
Abolved by the Pope from his Oath taken to support the Barons' Divisions.	I	66
Calls a Convention of the Nobles to <i>Oxford</i> in 1263.	I	66
His Proposal to them for an Accommodation.	I	67
How received.	I	67
Agrees to leave the Decision of the Affair to the French King.	I	67

HENRY III. his Proposal to the Barons for an Accommodation, left to the Decision of the <i>French King</i> , who gives an Award in his Favour, by disannulling the <i>Oxford Provisions</i> .	1	67
His Battle with the Barons at <i>Lewes</i> in <i>Suffex</i> .	1	67
— Army routed, and himself taken Prisoner, by <i>Montfort Earl of Leicester</i> .	1	67, 8
How treated during his Captivity.	1	68, 72
His Victory over the Barons, and Releasement, some Account of.	1	72
Summons the Estates to <i>Westminster</i> in 1265.	1	72
His Proceedings against the Citizens of <i>London</i> .	1	72
— Proceedings against the Barons, and Adherents of the Earl of <i>Leicester</i> .	1	73
Calls a Convention to <i>Kenelworth</i> in 1266.	1	73
His Manner of compounding with the Barons for their forfeited Estates.	1	74
— Engagements, touching the <i>Oxford Provisions</i> , revoked.	1	74, 5
Summons the Estates to <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> in 1267.	1	75
His Reasons for that Meeting.	1	75
— Demands on the Clergy for a Supply.	1	75 to 77
Obtains the Tenth's of their Benefices, and by what Means.	1	77
Calls a Convention to <i>Marlborough</i> in 1269.	1	77
His Death and Burial, some Account of.	1	77
HENRY IV. his Accession to the Throne.	2	31
His Declaration of Thanks on that Occasion.	2	32
— Appointment, with regard to his principal Officers, &c.	2	33
— Proclamation to his Subjects thereupon.	2	33, 4
— Entertainment of the Nobles and Gentry.	2	34
— Coronation.	2	38
— Subsidy obtained at the Parliament in 1399.	2	38
— Promotions of <i>Henry</i> his eldest Son, Particulars of.	2	39, 53
— Orders, touching a new People come from abroad.	2	53
— Revocation of the Judgment against <i>Sir Thomas Hussey</i> , in the last Reign.	2	53

HENRY IV. his Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	54, 5
Appoints <i>John Holland</i> , Duke of <i>Exeter</i> , Governor of <i>Calais</i> .	2	57
His Seizure on the Lands, &c. belonging to <i>William le Scrope</i> , late Earl of <i>Wiltshire</i> .	2	57
— kind Message to the Clergy met in Convocation.	2	60, 1
Declared against by the <i>French King</i> , on account of the late Revolution.	2	61
His Embassy to <i>France</i> , in order to excuse the Matter.	2	61
— Envoys, how ignominiously treated.	2	61
Calls a Council of Peers to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1400, on that Occasion.	2	61
His Expedition against the <i>Scots</i> , and the Reason thereof.	2	62
— Disturbances at home, Account of.	2	62
Summons a Parliament to <i>York</i> in 1400.	2	62
— to <i>Westminster</i> in 1401.	2	62
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons at this Parliament.	2	64, 5
— Subsidy obtained this Session.	2	65
— Pardons, on account of a Conspiracy against him, Particulars of.	2	66
How complimented for his Clemency to <i>Henry le Spenser</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> .	2	66
Permits the Burning of <i>William Sawtre</i> , Clerk, convicted of Heresy.	2	67
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1402.	2	69
— in 1403.	2	69
His Success in <i>Wales</i> , <i>Ireland</i> , and <i>Scotland</i> .	2	71
— extensive Subsidy obtained at this Time.	2	72
— Invitation to the Commons on that Account.	2	72
— Reply to a Remonstrance against him by some discontented Lords.	2	76
— Battle with them, and Success therein.	2	76
Marches his Army against the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> .	2	76
His Agreement with him.	2	76
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1404.	2	76

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY IV. his Clemency to the Earl of North- umberland.	2	78
His Removal of sundry Officers belonging to his Household.	2	79
— farther Regulations therein, at the Instance of the Commons.	2	80
— Declaration, touching the Indemnity of sun- dry Persons concerned in the late Insurrec- tion.	2	81
Re-annexes the Duchy of Cornwall to the Crown.	2	81
His Grant to his Queen in Consideration of her Dower.	2	81, 2
— to Edward Plantagenet, Duke of York	2	82
Calls a Parliament to Litchfield in 1405, and the Occasion thereof.	2	83, 4
His Subsidy obtained there, and for what Pur- pose.	2	85
— Manner of tampering with Elections for this Parliament.	2	86
How addressed by the Commons to seize the Revenues of the Clergy.	2	86
His Answer, touching his Opposition to that Project.	2	87, 8
— to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	89, 90
Summons a Parliament to Westminster in 1406.	2	90
His Subsidy at that Session.	2	91
— Answer to Sir John Tibetot's Proposal for some Regulations in the State.	2	93
Obtains an Act for entailing the Crown on his Male Heirs.	2	94
His Charge to the Parliament, concerning evil Government.	2	95
Consents to a Repeal of the Act of Settlement.	2	97
Obtains an Act for fixing the Crown in general Tail.	2	97, 8
His Allowance of Regulations in Government, proposed by the Commons, Particulars of.	2	103, 4
— Grants to Sir John Tibetot.	2	105, 6
Summons a Parliament to Gloucester in 1407.	2	107
His Subsidy procured there.	2	108
— Promise thereupon.	2	108, 9

HENRY IV. calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1410. — — — — —	2	109
His Charge to the Commons, touching their Behaviour in the House. — — — — —	2	110
— Order, with respect to Foreigners. — — — — —	2	111
— Rebuke of the Commons, and Occasion thereof. — — — — —	2	115
Refuses his Assent to a Bill, concerning convicted Clerks. — — — — —	2	115
Suspensions of him, as to his favouring the Doctrine of <i>Wickliff</i> . — — — — —	2	115
Signs a Warrant for burning <i>Thomas Badby</i> , convicted of Heresy. — — — — —	2	115, 16
How obliged by a Grant of this Parliament. — — — — —	2	116, 17
His tranquil State, Account of. — — — — —	2	117
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1411. — — — — —	2	119
His Subsidy obtained there. — — — — —	2	120
— general Pardon to his Subjects. — — — — —	2	122
— Death. — — — — —	2	123
HENRY V. his Accession to the Throne. — — — — —	2	126
His Speech on that Occasion. — — — — —	2	126
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1413. — — — — —	2	128
Discharges his Father's Debts. — — — — —	2	129
His Subsidy obtained this Session, Account of. — — — — —	2	129
— Answer to the Petitions of the Commons. — — — — —	2	130
Suppresses an Insurrection of the <i>Lollards</i> in and about <i>London</i> . — — — — —	2	134
Summons a Parliament to <i>Leicester</i> in 1414. — — — — —	2	134
His Redress of Grievances in <i>Shropshire</i> , Account of. — — — — —	2	136
Enters into a War with <i>France</i> . — — — — —	2	143
Creates his Brother <i>John</i> , Duke of <i>Bedford</i> . — — — — —	2	143
— — — — — <i>Humphry</i> , Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> . — — — — —	2	143
— — — — — <i>Richard Plantagenet</i> , Earl of <i>Cambridge</i> . — — — — —	2	143
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1414. — — — — —	2	143
How supplied for the <i>French War</i> . — — — — —	2	145
Restores <i>Henry Percy</i> , Son of <i>Henry Hotspur</i> , to his Title and Estate. — — — — —	2	145
Confirms to <i>John Duke of Bedford</i> , and to his Heirs Male, the Castle, Earldom, and Seigniorship of <i>Richmond</i> . — — — — —	2	145, 6

HENRY V. creates Richard Plantagenet Duke of York.	2	146
His Preparations for invading France.	2	147
Takes Agincourt.	■	147
His Character in Military Conduct.	2	147
— Return to England, and triumphant Entry into London.	2	147
Summons a Parliament to Westminster in 1415.	2	148
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons.	2	149, 50
Summons a Parliament to Westminster in 1416.	2	152
His Supply for the War.	■	152
Pawns his Crown and Jewels for that Purpose.	■	153
His general Pardon to his Subjects.	2	153
— League with Sigismund, Emperor of Germany.	2	154
Creates Thomas Beaufort, Earl of Dorset, Duke of Exeter.	2	154
His Pension allowed on that Occasion.	■	154
Appoints Sir John Tiptot his Resident at the Imperial Court.	2	154
His Proclamation for raising Soldiers.	2	154
— Invasion of Normandy, and Success there.	2	154
Makes John Duke of Bedford Regent of England during his Absence.	2	154
His Subsidy for carrying on the War.	2	155
— Proclamation and Reward for taking Sir John Oldecastle.	2	156, 7
— Conquests in Normandy and France, Account of.	2	160
Concludes a Peace.	2	161
Marries Catharine, Daughter of Charles the Sixth King of France.	2	161
Declared Regent and Heir Apparent to that Crown.	2	161
Returns to England.	2	162
Calls a Parliament to Westminster in 1421.	2	162
His Speech on opening the Session.	2	162
— Subsidy granted by the Parliament.	2	162
— annual Rents, Amount of.	2	163
Pawns his Crown, and for what.	2	163
His Subsidy from the Clergy.	2	163

HENRY V. his Subsidy from the Laity, at the Parliament in <i>December</i> , 1421. —	2	165
His Subsidy from the Clergy. —	2	167
— Death and Character. —	2	167, 8
HENRY VI. his Accession to the Throne. —	2	170
His tender Age at that Time. —	2	170
Proclaim'd King of <i>France</i> and <i>England</i> in <i>Paris</i> . —	2	170
His Style and Titles. —	2	172
— Motto on all his Seals. —	2	172
— Guardians appointed to take Care of his Person and Education. —	2	173
Carried to the Parliament-House on Horseback. —	2	184
How placed there. —	2	184
Knighted by the Duke of <i>Bedford</i> , Regent of <i>France</i> . —	2	197
Creates <i>Henry Plantagenet</i> , Earl of <i>Cambridge</i> , Duke of <i>York</i> . —	2	197
Restores <i>John Lord Mowbray</i> , Earl Marshal, to the Title of Duke of <i>Norfolk</i> . —	2	197
His Coronation and Admittance to the Regal Dignity, Account of. —	2	206
— large Subsidy granted by Parliament in 1429. —	2	207
— Indemnity to <i>Henry Beaufort</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> . —	2	208
— farther Subsidy obtained at this Time. —	2	209
Goes to <i>Paris</i> . —	2	211
His Coronation there. —	2	211
— Subsidy and a Land-Tax granted by the Parliament in 1431. —	2	213
— Return to <i>England</i> , and pompous Entry into <i>London</i> . —	2	216
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1432. —	2	216
His Subsidy obtained there. —	2	217
Creates <i>Sir John Cornwall</i> , Baron of <i>Funcheppe</i> . —	2	220
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons. —	2	220
Gives up the Land-Tax. —	2	221
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1433. —	2	221
His Subsidy, and a Vote of Credit obtained there. —	2	224
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1435. —	2	228
His large Supply at this Session, Particulars of. —	2	229
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1436. —	2	230

HENRY VI. Subsidies granted him at the Parliament held at <i>Westminster</i> in 1436. —	2	231
His Grant to the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> . —	2	233
— general Pardon of Treasons, &c. —	2	234
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1439. —	2	234
His Subsidies at that Time. —	2	235
— Answers to the Petitions of the Commons. —	2	237
— Grant to Cardinal <i>Luxenburg</i> . —	2	238
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1442. —	2	238
— in 1445. —	2	239
His Marriage with <i>Margaret</i> , Daughter to the King of <i>Scotly</i> . —	2	239
— Supply granted him. —	2	241
— Peace with <i>Charles VII.</i> King of <i>France</i> . —	2	241
Creates <i>William de la Pole</i> Marquis of <i>Suffolk</i> . —	2	241
His Grant, for the Erection and Endowment of <i>Eaton College</i> . —	2	243, 4
— of King's College, <i>Cambridge</i> . —	2	244
Creates <i>William de la Pole</i> Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> . —	2	244
His Bounty to that Nobleman, in Support of his new Dignity. —	2	244
Summons a Parliament to <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> in 1447. —	2	245
His easy Disposition, some Account of. —	2	249
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1449. —	2	250
Supply granted him there, Particulars of. —	2	250, 1
His Loss of <i>Normandy</i> , and the Causes thereof. —	2	251, 2, 3
Calls a Parliament to meet at <i>Leicester</i> in 1450. —	2	253
His Summons disobey'd, and the Reasons thereof. —	2	253
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year. —	2	253
Prorogues it to <i>London</i> , and on what Account. —	2	253
His Adjournment thereof to <i>Westminster</i> . —	2	254
— to <i>Leicester</i> . —	2	254
— Subsidy obtained there, Particulars of. —	2	254
Appoints <i>John Kempe</i> , Archbishop of <i>York</i> , Lord-Chancellor. —	2	254
His Banishment of the Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> . —	2	258, 9
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1451. —	2	261
His great Want of Money, how supplied there. —	2	263
— Servants, requested by the Commons to be discharged, List of. —	2	263, 4
— mild Answer. —	2	264

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VI. suppresses an Insurrection in <i>Kent</i> .	2	266, 7
His Licence for finding out the Philosopher's Stone, Form of.	2	267
— Disturbance by the Duke of <i>York</i> .	2	268
— Preparations to oppose him.	2	268
Accommodates the Matter, and how.	2	268
Calls a Parliament to <i>Reading</i> in 1453.	2	268
Subsidies granted him there, Particulars of.	2	269
Archers voted for his Service, Number of.	2	269
His Prorogations of this Parliament.	2	269, 70
— Form of Thanks to the Commons for their farther Grant.	2	270
Appoints the Duke of <i>York</i> President of his Council.	2	270
His Sickness, and the Joy on his Recovery.	2	271
Makes the Duke of <i>York</i> Protector of the Realm.	2	273
His Settlement on his Son Prince <i>Edward</i> .	2	273
Creates him Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Earl of <i>Chester</i> .	2	273
His Settlement on the Queen.	2	273
— Promotion of his Half-Brothers, <i>Edmund</i> and <i>Jasper Tudor</i> .	2	274
Appoints the Duke of <i>York</i> Governor of <i>Calais</i> .	2	275
Taken Prisoner by the Duke.	2	277
His Treatment on that Occasion.	2	277, 8
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1455.	2	278
Declares the Duke of <i>York</i> innocent.	2	280
Makes him again Protector of the Realm.	2	281
His Revocation of the Duke's Power, and Disposal thereof.	2	282
— farther Grant to Prince <i>Edward</i> .	2	282, 3
— fresh Disturbances by the Duke of <i>York</i> .	2	287
— Victory over the Duke's Army, and Manner of acquiring it.	2	288
Calls a Parliament to <i>Coventry</i> in 1460.	2	288
His Prerogative, how favoured by an Act there.	2	292
Remarkable Instance of his Clemency shewn at this Parliament.	2	293
His Engagement with the Duke's Party at <i>Norshampton</i> .	2	293
Taken Prisoner there, and his Army routed.	2	293

HENRY

HENRY VI. calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1461, at the Instance of the Confede- rate Lords. — — — — —	2	294
His Consent to the Award of that Parliament, concerning the Duke's Claim to the Crown. — — — — —	2	297, 8
— Grants to the Duke, in Consequence thereof. — — — — —	2	298, 9
— Agreement with him, Particulars of. — — — — —	2	305, 6, 7
— Procession to <i>St. Paul's</i> on that Occasion. — — — — —	2	307
Regains his Liberty by the Queen's Conduct. — — — — —	2	309
His Defeat at <i>Tewton</i> . — — — — —	2	311
— Escape into <i>Scotland</i> . — — — — —	2	311
— Defeat at <i>Hexham</i> . — — — — —	2	324
Taken Prisoner in <i>Lancashire</i> . — — — — —	2	324
Ignominious Manner of conveying him to <i>London</i> . — — — — —	2	324
Committed to the Tower. — — — — —	2	324
His Release, and Restoration to the Crown. — — — — —	2	334
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1470. — — — — —	2	334
His Proceedings there, and Remarks thereon. — — — — —	2	334, 5, 6
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Barnet</i> . — — — — —	2	338
His Death. — — — — —	2	338
HENRY VII. proclaimed King of <i>England</i> at the Head of his Army. — — — — —	2	399
His Title to the Crown, on the Death of <i>Richard III.</i> — — — — —	2	401
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1486. — — — — —	2	402
Creates <i>Jasper de Halfield</i> , Earl of <i>Pembroke</i> , Duke of <i>Bedford</i> . — — — — —	2	402
— <i>Thomas Stanley</i> , Earl of <i>Derby</i> . — — — — —	2	402
— <i>Edward Courtney</i> , Earl of <i>Devon</i> . — — — — —	2	402
Procures the Crown to be entailed upon himself and his Heirs. — — — — —	2	404
His Proclamation, offering Pardon, on certain Conditions, to all those who had taken up Arms against him. — — — — —	2	407
Creates the Lord <i>Chandos</i> Earl of <i>Bath</i> . — — — — —	2	408
— Sir <i>Giles Daubeney</i> , Lord <i>Daubeney</i> . — — — — —	2	408
— Sir <i>Robert Willoughby</i> , Lord <i>Brooke</i> . — — — — —	2	408
Restores <i>Edward Stafford</i> , eldest Son to <i>Henry</i> Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , to his Dignities and Possessions. — — — — —	2	408

HENRY VII. Subsidies granted him by the Clergy and Laity, Particulars of. — —	2	408
Appoints a Guard of 50 Archers about his Person. — —	2	410
Marries the Princess <i>Elizabeth</i> , eldest Daughter to King <i>Edward IV.</i> — —	2	410
Suppresses an Insurrection, headed by <i>Lambert Simnel</i> , a Baker's Son. — —	2	411
Takes <i>Simnel</i> Prisoner, and dooms him to be a mean Servitor in his Kitchen. — —	2	411
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1488. — —	2	412
His Assistance of the Duke of <i>Britaine</i> against the <i>French King.</i> — —	2	419
— Supply for a War with <i>France.</i> — —	2	419
Suppresses a Rebellion raised in the Northern Counties. — —	2	424, 5
Calls a Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1489. — —	2	425
His Laws made this Session, Abstract of. — —	2	426 to 431
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1492. — —	2	432
His Speech at opening the Session. — —	2	432, 3
Enters into a War with <i>France.</i> — —	2	434
Raises vast Sums of Money by a Benevolence. — —	2	434, 5, 6
Lands at <i>Calais</i> , and besieges <i>Bulloign.</i> — —	2	436
His Peace with the <i>French King</i> , and the Conditions thereof. — —	2	436
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1497. — —	2	437
— — — — — 1498. — —	2	441
His Speech there, concerning the Imposture of <i>Perkin Warbeck.</i> — —	2	441
— Subsidy obtained this Session. — —	2	441, 2
Suppresses an Insurrection in <i>Cornwall.</i> — —	2	442, 3
His Treaty of Marriage between Prince <i>Arthur</i> and the Princess <i>Catharine</i> , Daughter to <i>Ferdinand</i> , King of <i>Spain.</i> — —	2	443
Refused this Match, and on what Account. — —	2	443
His infamous Method of removing the Obstacle. — —	2	443
Concludes the Marriage of his Son <i>Arthur.</i> — —	2	443
Marries his second Son <i>Henry</i> to Prince <i>Arthur's</i> Widow. — —	2	443
His scandalous Means to gratify his Passion of Avarice. — — — —	2	444, 7

HENRY VII. calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno 1505.</i>	2	444
Demands a Subsidy for the Dowry of his Daughter <i>Margaret</i> , married to <i>James IV.</i> King of <i>Scots.</i>	2	444
His Death.	2	447
— Character.	2	448
HENRY VIII. his Accession to the Throne. —	3	1
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1509. —	3	2
Obtains the Grant of a Subsidy. —	3	8
Disolves this Parliament, and calls another to <i>Westminster</i> in 1510, on account of a Quar- rel between Pope <i>Julius II.</i> and <i>Lewis XII.</i> King of <i>France.</i>	3	10
Espouses the Cause of the Pope, and proclaims War against <i>France.</i>	3	11
Orders one <i>Newbolt</i> , Yeoman of his Guard, to be hanged in the Palace-Yard for Murder.	3	13
Sends <i>Thomas Howard</i> , Earl of <i>Surrey</i> , with an Army into <i>Yorkshire</i> to protect the Northern Parts of the Kingdom against the <i>Scots.</i> —	3	14
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1512. —	3	14
Obtains a Subsidy and a Poll-Tax at this Parlia- ment.	3	14
Goes with an Army into <i>France</i> , wins the Bat- tle of the <i>Spurs</i> , and takes the City of <i>Tour- nay.</i>	3	15
Obliges the Citizens of <i>Tournay</i> to take an Oath of Allegiance to him. —	3	15
Concludes a Peace with <i>France.</i> —	3	16
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> <i>1514.</i>	3	16
Continues this Session to <i>April</i> , 1515, and pro- rogues the Parliament to <i>November</i> , 1516, at <i>Westminster.</i>	3	19, 22
Passes an Act for a general Pardon. —	3	23
Confers the Dignity of Knight of the Garter on <i>Thomas Nevile</i> , Esq; —	3	24
Disolves the Parliament. —	3	24
Passes his Time in sensual Pleasures and Indo- lence.	3	26

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VIII. writes a Treatise in Defence of the Pope's Authority. —	3	26
Obtains the Title of <i>Fidei Defensor</i> on this Occasion. —	3	26
His arbitrary Means of raising Money. —	3	26
Calls a Parliament to London, Anno 1523. —	3	27
Obtains an extraordinary Grant from the Clergy. —	3	28, 9
— a Subsidy from the Commons. —	3	33
His remarkable Behaviour to <i>Edward Montague</i> , Esq; for opposing his Demands for a Supply. —	3	35
— violent Proceedings to raise Money. —	3	38, 9
Drops his Project, on account of the Murmurs of his Subjects. —	3	39
Raises Money by a Benevolence. —	3	39
Determines to divorce Queen <i>Catharine</i> . —	3	39
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1529. —	3	40
His Answer to the Speech of <i>Thomas Audley</i> , Esq; Speaker for the Commons. —	3	42
— Orders concerning Cardinal <i>Wulsey</i> . —	3	56
Passes an Act for a general Pardon to his Subjects. —	3	66
Applies to Pope <i>Clement VII.</i> for a Confirmation of Queen <i>Catharine's</i> Divorce. —	3	68 to 72
Passes an Act of Pardon to his Subjects on the <i>Præmunire</i> . —	3	80
His Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons, touching the Exactions of the Clergy. —	3	84, 5
Passes an Act to prohibit his Subjects from bequeathing their Lands. —	3	86
Obtains from the Commons a Grant of a Fifteenth for the Defence of the Northern Borders. —	3	87
Forbears to cohabit with his Queen. —	3	90
Exhorted by the Pope to take her again. —	3	91
Apprized of a Motion in the House of Commons to petition him for that Purpose. —	3	91
Sends for their Speaker, and pleads Conscience for his Refusal. —	3	91, 2
Divorces Queen <i>Catharine</i> , a <i>Mensa et Thoro</i> , for ever. —	3	95

HENRY

	Vol.	Page.
HENRY VIII. marries Mrs. <i>Ann Boleyn</i> . ———	3	95
Confirms a former Act against the Payment of Annates to the Pope. ———	3	99, 100
Passes an Act to forbid the Payment of <i>Peter-Pence</i> . ———	3	100
———— of Succession in Favour of <i>Ann Boleyn</i> . ———	3	107
Obliges his Subjects to swear to it. ———	3	107
Declared Supreme Head of the Church, by an Act in 1535. ———	3	110, 11
Passes an Act for a general Pardon. ———	3	113
Obliges the Clergy to renounce the Pope's Authority. ———	3	113
Passes another Act of Grace this Session. ———	3	114
Dissolves the lesser Monasteries in 1536. ———	3	115
Seizes on their Revenues. ———	3	117
Erects a Court of Augmentations for this Purpose. ———	3	117
Commands <i>Ann Boleyn</i> , his Queen, to be executed for Incest and Adultery laid to her Charge. ———	3	118
Dissolves this Parliament, and calls another to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1537. ———	3	118, 19
Marries Lady <i>Jane Seymour</i> . ———	3	123
Receives a Proposal from Pope <i>Clement</i> for an Accommodation. ———	3	130
Rejects it, and procures an Act to abolish the Papal Power in <i>England</i> . ———	3	130
Dissolves this Parliament after a Session of six Weeks. ———	3	134
Persuaded by his Prime Minister <i>Cromwell</i> to seize on the larger Abbies and Monasteries. ———	3	134
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> for this Purpose, in 1540. ———	3	135
Dissolves the greater Monasteries, Abbies, &c. and seizes on their Revenues. ———	3	144, 5
Erects six new Bishopricks, and endows them with Part of the Revenues taken from the Monasteries. ———	3	152
Loses Queen <i>Jane</i> , who died in Child-bed. ———	3	156
Marries <i>Ann of Cleve</i> , Sister to <i>John</i> , Duke of that Name. ———	3	156

HENRY VIII. dislikes his Match with <i>Ann of Cleve</i> , and contrives Means for another Divorce.	3	156
Prorogues the Parliament to <i>April</i> , 1541. —	3	157
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity this Session.	3	160, 1
Suppresses the Order of <i>St. John of Jerusalem</i> .	3	161
Receives a Proposal from the Parliament, with relation to his last Marriage. — —	3	166
His Answer.	3	167
Divorced from <i>Ann of Cleve</i> , by a Sentence of the Clergy.	3	167
Marries <i>Catharine Howard</i> , Niece to the Duke of <i>Norfolk</i> . — —	3	167
Passes an Act of Grace, and dissolves the Parlia- ment.	3	170, 1
Suppresses a Rebellion in <i>Yorkshire</i> , under the Conduct of <i>Sir John Nevile</i> .	3	172
Makes a Progress into that County.	3	172
Returns to <i>London</i> , and receives Information of his new Queen's Incontinency.	3	173
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> on this Occa- sion, in 1542.	3	173
Causes Queen <i>Catharine</i> to be attainted of High Treason and executed. — —	3	{ 177, 181, 2
His Speech, on account of the Proceedings of the House of Commons, touching the Arrest of one of their Members.	3	188, 9
Claims Homage and Fealty of <i>James V.</i> King of <i>Scotland</i> .	3	189
Declares War against him. — —	3	189
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	3	190, 1
Enters into a War against <i>France</i> . — —	3	191
Marries Lady <i>Catharine Parr</i> , Widow to Lord <i>Latimer</i> .	3	193
Assumes the Title of King of <i>Ireland</i> .	3	194, 5
Passes divers Acts by Commission, and dissolves the Parliament.	3	197 to 199
Makes Preparations for carrying on the War against <i>France</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . — —	3	200
Takes <i>Edinburgh</i> , and lays it in Ashes. —	3	200

HENRY

HENRY VIII. transports a powerful Army to <i>Calais</i> , and goes in Person to conduct the War against <i>France</i> . — — —	3	200
Raises Money for this Purpose by mean Ways. — — —	3	200
— — — by a Benevolence. — — —	3	200, 1
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1546. — — —	3	202
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy. — — —	3	202
His singular Speech to this Parliament. — — —	3	205 to 209
Saves the two Universities of <i>Oxford</i> and <i>Cambridge</i> from Dissolution. — — —	3	209, 10
Causes a Bill of Attainder against <i>Thomas Duke of Norfolk</i> , and <i>Henry Earl of Surrey</i> . — — —	3	210, 11
Passes the Bill by Commission. — — —	3	211, 12
His Sickness and Death. — — —	3	212
— Character, relating to his Conduct with his Parliament. — — —	3	213, 14
HENRY IV. King of <i>France</i> , assassinated in his Coach in open Day-Light. — — —	5	230, 1
HENSHAW, <i>Benjamin</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe. — — —	6	209
HEOVAR, <i>Mr.</i> his Letter concerning the Behaviour of <i>Col. Axtell</i> , at the Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i> — — —	22	380, 1
HERBERT, <i>Lord</i> , his Observation on the arbitrary Methods of raising Money by <i>Henry VIII.</i> — — —	3	26
His Account of a Debate in the House of Commons, concerning a Supply in 1523. — — —	3	30 to 33
— Remarks on the Act of Succession in Favour of Lady <i>Jane Seymour</i> . — — —	3	127, 8
— Abstract of the Character of <i>Henry VIII.</i> — — —	3	213, 14
HERBERT, <i>Edward, Esq;</i> appointed one of the Managers for the Commons against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . — — —	7	37
His Speech in Support of the three first Articles of Impeachment against him. — — —	7	50 to 58
— Proofs. — — —	7	58, 9
— Report to the Commons of the Lord-Keeper's Speech, at a Conference between a Committee of both Houses. — — —	8	452, 3

HERBERT, <i>Philip, Earl of Pembroke</i> , his Advice to King <i>Charles I.</i> concerning the Bill of Attainder against Lord <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	270
Removed from the Office of Lord-Chamberlain of the Household. —	9	290
His Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on occasion of the Battle of <i>Edge-Hill</i> . —	11	480, 1
— farther Speech to them on this Affair. —	11	488
— Speech to them, for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. —	13	161, 2
Charged with sending Money to the King at <i>Oxford</i> . —	15	169
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion. —	15	169
Depositions against him, touching this Affair. —	15	170, 1
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to receive the King from the <i>Scotts</i> Army, and conduct him to <i>Holdenby</i> . —	15	265
— to attend the King at <i>Hampton-Court</i> with Propositions of Peace. —	16	287
— Chancellor of the University of <i>Oxford</i> —	16	318
— one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> about a National Peace. —	17	436
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of the King. —	18	492
Procures himself to be chosen Knight of the Shire for the County of <i>Berks</i> , and took his Seat in the House of Commons accordingly. —	19	107
Appointed one of the Commissioners of the Navy —	19	107
HERBERT, <i>Lord Philip</i> , elected Member of the House of Commons for the County of } <i>Glamorgan</i> . — }	9	15
Succeeds his Father, as Earl of <i>Pembroke</i> , in 1649, but continues to sit in the House of Commons. —	19	252
Appointed <i>Custos Rotulorum</i> for the Counties of <i>Derby</i> and <i>Wilt.</i> —	19	252
HERBERT, <i>Lord Powys</i> , his lamentable Condition, Account of. —	14	41, 2
How relieved, and by whom. —	14	42

HERBERT, <i>Edward, Attorney-General</i> , his Accusation, in the King's Name, against Lord <i>Kimbolton, Denzil Holles, John Pymme, John Hampden, Esqrs. Sir Arthur Hasle-ridge, and William Strode, Esq;</i> —	10	156, 7
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion. —	10	157, 8
Required to justify himself for his Proceeding in this Affair. —	10	197
His Answer. —	10	197, 8, 205
— Examination and farther Answer. —	10	215, 16
Impeachment against him on this Account. —	10	296, 7
His Answer to it. —	10	310 to 312
Proceedings against him at his Trial, Particulars of. —	10	348 to 354
His Defence by Counsel. —	10	357, 8, 9
— by himself, in Point of Privilege. —	10	359
Sentence against him. —	10	444, 5
Discharged from Prison. —	10	476
HERBERT, <i>Lord of Cherbury</i> , his Speech at a Meeting of the Peers at <i>York</i> . —	8	502, 3, 4
How censured by the Parliament for objecting to some Resolutions. —	11	3
Leaves the House of Peers, and goes to the King at <i>York</i> . —	11	3, 4
HEREFORD, <i>City of</i> , taken by the Parliament's Forces —	14	181 to 185
HEREFORD, <i>Earl of</i> . See <i>BOHUN</i> .		
HEREFORD, <i>Duke of</i> . See <i>BULLINGBROKE</i> .		
HERESY, <i>Statute of</i> , when enacted, and on what Occasion. —	1	372
HERTFORD, <i>County of</i> , their Petition to the Commons, for a Reformation in Church and State. —	10	240, 1, 2
Their Petition to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , desiring that the Army might not be disbanded untill the Redress of sundry Grievances. —	15	484 to 487
HERTFORD, <i>Earl of</i> . See <i>SEYMOUR</i> .		
HERTFORD, <i>Earl of</i> . See <i>SEYMOUR, EDW.</i> and <i>WILLIAM</i> .		
HEVENINGHAM, <i>Sir John</i> , committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i>	7	323
Released on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
HEWIT,		

	Vol.	Page.
HEWIT, Dr. his fatal Catastrophe, Account of.	21	209
HEWSON, Col. his Success against the Irish Rebels, in 1650, Account of. — —	19	462, 3, 4
His Letter to the Commons, of their Army's further Success in Ireland. — —	19	481, 2, 3
— Account of the State of that Kingdom in 1651. — — — —	20	32, 3
HEXHAM, Battle of. — — — —	2	324
HEYLE, —, Esq; Serjeant at Law, his remarkable Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy.	4	447, 8
HEYLIN, Dr. his Observation on a Clause in the Act of Succession in Favour of Lady Jane Seymour. — — — —	3	129
His Observation on the Sentiments of the first Parliament of Edward VI. — — — —	3	217
— Parallel between the Duke of Somerset and his Brother the Lord Seymour. — — — —	3	244
— Account of an Act relating to the Marriage of Queen Mary. — — — —	3	304, 5
HIDE, Laurence, Esq; his Speech against Monopolies. — — — —	4	452 to 457
HIGHAM, Clement, Esq; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1554. — — — —	3	313
His Speech on this Occasion. — — — —	3	313
HIGHAM, Sir John, his Motion in the House of Commons, for discharging Mr. Wentworth out of the Tower. — — — —	4	318, 19
HIGH COMMISSION-COURT, when first erected. — — — —	3	407
When abolished by Parliament. — — — —	9	405
At York, Resolution of the Commons against it.	9	204
Speech against it by Edward Hyde, Esq; afterwards Lord Clarendon. — — — —	9	266 to 274
Resolutions of the Peers against it. — — — —	9	446, 7
HIGH COURT of Justice, erected by the Commons for trying King Charles I. — — — —	18	496
Erected within the Cities of London and Westminster. — — — —	19	253, 4
HILL, Mr. Serjeant, made a Justice of the Upper Bench. — — — —	22	55

HOBART, <i>Sir Miles</i> , summoned before the Privy Council for his Misbehaviour in the House of Commons.	8	354
His Examination and Answer.	8	355
Committed to the Tower.	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber.	8	359 to 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus</i> .	8	370
His Resolution there.	8	370
Removed to a different Prison.	8	371
Offers to give Bail.	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Committed to the Tower again.	8	376
His Sentence.	8	388
HOBBS, <i>Mr.</i> his Sentiments on the Charge against the <i>Scots</i> of selling the King.	15	322
HOBBY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech on Imprisonment.	7	403
His Report, concerning some Popish Priests released out of <i>Newgate</i> .	8	302, 3
— from Lord Chief Justice <i>Hyde</i> , of the Proceedings against them.	8	308
HOBBY, <i>Sir Edward</i> , his Speech against Monopolies.	4	461
HOCH-TUESDAY, Meaning and Antiquity thereof.	1	141
HOCKWELL, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech on Imprisonment.	7	404, 5
HODDEN, <i>Captain</i> , his Information, relating to great Disturbances at <i>Exeter</i> .	17	166
HOLLAND, <i>John</i> , <i>Earl of Huntingdon</i> , made Lord-Admiral.	1	441
Made one of the Council of Peers held by King <i>Richard II.</i> at <i>Nottingham</i> , in 1397.	1	460
Created Duke of <i>Exeter</i> .	1	479
One of the Committee, on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	1	492
HOLLAND, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Earl of Kent</i> , one of the Lords Appellants at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1397.	1	460
Created Duke of <i>Surrey</i> .	1	479
One of the Committee, on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	1	492
HOLLAND,		

	Vol.	Page.
HOLLAND, Thomas, Earl of Kent, Proceedings against him for Actions done in the twenty- first of <i>Richard II.</i> — — — — —	2	56
His Answer. — — — — —	2	56
Sentence against him. — — — — —	2	57
Restored to his Honours and Estates. — — — — —	2	57
His Vindication of the Duke of <i>Albemarle</i> , con- cerning the Murder of the Duke of <i>Glow-</i> <i>cester.</i> — — — — —	2	58
Proceedings against him, on account of a Plot for restoring King <i>Richard.</i> — — — — —	2	65, 6
HOLLAND, John, Duke of Exeter, Proceedings against him, for Actions done in the Par- liament of the twenty-first of <i>Richard II.</i>	2	56
His Answer thereto. — — — — —	2	56
Sentence against him. — — — — —	2	57
Restored to his Honours and Estates. — — — — —	2	57
Made Governor of <i>Calais.</i> — — — — —	2	57
Proceedings against him, on account of a Plot for restoring King <i>Richard.</i> — — — — —	2	65, 6
His fatal Catastrophe. — — — — —	2	65, 6
HOLLAND, Sir John, his Speech on National Grievances. — — — — —	9	73 to 76
HOLLES, John, Earl of Clare, deserts the Par- liament, and joins the King at <i>Oxford.</i>	12	477, 8
Disatisfied with his Reception there, and escapes to his Seat in <i>Nottinghamshire.</i> — — — — —	12	478
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how. — — — — —	13	451
HOLLES, Denzil, Esq; his astonishing Behaviour to Sir <i>John Finch</i> , Speaker. — — — — —	8	331
Summoned before the Privy Council. — — — — —	8	354
His Examination and Answers. — — — — —	8	354, 5
Committed to the Tower. — — — — —	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber. — — — — —	8	359 to 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus.</i> — — — — —	8	370
His Resolution there. — — — — —	8	370
Removed to a different Prison. — — — — —	8	371
Offers to give Bail. — — — — —	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour. — — — — —	8	374
HOLLES		

HOLLES, <i>Denzil, Esq;</i> committed to the Tower.	8	376
Information against him in the King's Bench.	8	376 to 378
His Plea.	8	378
— Case argued in the King's Bench.	8	381 to 388
— Sentence.	8	388
— Speech, on presenting to the Lords a Protestation taken by the whole House of Commons.	9	255 to 258
— Speech in Favour of the <i>Palatine</i> Family.	9	438 to 442
— Speech to the Lords, in Justification of the Commons' Votes for a general Taking their Protestation.	9	465, 6, 7
— concerning the King's Journey into <i>Scotland</i> .	9	471, 2
Charge of High Treason against him by the King.	10	156, 7
Secretes himself.	10	195
His triumphant Return to <i>Westminster</i> , Particulars of.	10	196
— Report of a Conference, concerning Sir <i>John Hotham</i> and the Town of <i>Hull</i> .	10	503
— Speech against nine Peers with the King at <i>York</i> , who had disobeyed a Summons of Parliament.	11	200 to 205
— Impeachment of them, in the Name of the Commons, on this Account.	11	205, 6
— Remarks on the Temper of the Parliament at the Time of their passing a Vote for raising an Army.	11	289, 90
Appointed Chief Commander of the Parliament's Forces in the West.	12	92
His Account of the Endeavours of the Peers for a Peace, and the seditious Practices made use of to prevent it.	13	99, 100
— Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army.	13	162, 3, 4
— Character of Col. <i>Cromwell</i> , as a Soldier.	13	244
— Reason for the Commons passing an Ordinance for new modelling the Army.	13	401
— Account of Col. <i>Cromwell's</i> extreme Hatred of the Nobility and House of Peers.	13	428

HOLLES, Denzil, Esq; his Account of Col. Cromwell's artful Management to keep his Command in the Army, notwithstanding the Self-denying Ordinance. —	13	469, 70
Complaint against him by Lord Savile, and what. —	14	22
Justified by the Commons, and how. —	14	22
His Account of the artful Contrivances of the Independents to establish a Majority of their own Sect in the House of Commons. —	14	308, 9
— of the ill Treatment of the Scots Commissioners by that Party. —	14	375
— Sufferings, by opposing the King in the third Year of his Reign, how rewarded by the Commons. —	15	277
Refuses their Gratuity on that Account, and why. —	15	277
His Sentiments on the Charge against the Scots of selling the King. —	15	322 to 326
— Account of a Debate in the House of Commons, concerning some Troopers who had brought a Letter from the Army, exclaiming against the Parliament. —	15	361, 2
— of the Behaviour of General Cromwell and some other Officers, with regard to the mutinous Proceedings of the Army. —	15	362, 3
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
His Account of the Motives of the House of Commons, for giving the impeached Members Leave to absent themselves for six Months. —	16	162
— Observation on Sir Thomas Fairfax's marching his Army, with Laurel in their Hats, through the City of London. —	16	238, 9
Retires into Normandy. —	16	275
Restored to his Seat in Parliament again. —	17	226
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight about a National Peace. —	17	436
HOLLINGSHEAD, Mr. his Character of Sir John Bussy, Speaker. —	1	462, 3
His Character of Richard Fitz-Alan, Earl of Arundel. —	1	470

HOLLINGSHEAD, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the Proceedings of the Commons on the Arrest of one of their Members. — —	3	185 to 189
HOLLIS, <i>Gervas, Esq;</i> his Speech, concerning some Propositions of the Scots. — —	9	235, 6, 7
Gives great Offence to the Commons on this Occasion. — —	9	237
His Sentence by their Speaker. — —	9	237
HOLT, <i>Sir John</i> , one of the Judges who signed the Resolutions at Nottingham in 1387. —	1	407, 432
Impeached by the Commons on that Account. Charge against him. — —	1	432
His Answer. — —	1	432
How replied to by the Commons. — —	1	432, 3
His Sentence. — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bishops. — —	1	435
His Banishment to Ireland. — —	1	437
--- Allowance towards the Expences of his Passage. — —	1	437
--- Return. — —	1	454, 458
HOMAGE, how antiently paid to the Kings of England. — —	2	238
Form of, done by the Lords Spiritual. — —	8	107
HONOURS, granted by King <i>Charles I.</i> how vacated by the Commons. — —	20	85
Granted by <i>Cromwell</i> during his Protectorate, Account of. — —	21	220, 1, 2
HOPTON, <i>Sir Walter</i> , an itinerant Justice, how fined for Extortion. — —	1	89
HOPTON, <i>Sir Ralph</i> , his Report to the Commons of their Committee's Reception by the King, on presenting their Remonstrance of the State of the Nation. — —	10	55, 6
Expelled that House, for executing the King's Commission of Array. — —	11	364
Impeached of High Treason. — —	11	425
Created a Peer, and when. — —	12	477
His Forces in the West defeated. — —	14	265
--- Treaty with <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> on this Occasion, some Account of. — —	14	289 to 295

HOPTON, <i>Sir Ralph</i> , his Letter to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , concerning the Prince of <i>Wales</i> in the Isle of <i>Jersey</i> . — — —	14	379
HORNGELTH, what meant thereby. — — —	1	57
HORSE-RACES, when prohibited. — — —	21	434
HORTON, <i>Col. Thomas</i> , his Account of the Success of the Parliament's Forces in <i>Wales</i> . —	17	136
HOSKINS, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply. —	7	402, 3
HOSPITALERS, <i>Knights</i> . See <i>TEMPLARS</i> , <i>KNIGHTS</i> . — — —		
HOSPITAL, <i>St. Leonard's</i> , in <i>York</i> , encouraged by a Statute. — — —	2	181
HOSPITALS, Dissolution of. — — —	3	202
HOSTAGES, List of, on the Part of the <i>Scots</i> , for their marching out of <i>England</i> according to Agreement. — — —	15	290
List of, on the Part of the <i>English</i> , for the Payment of 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army, in Consideration of their evacuating the Kingdom. — — —	15	299
HOTHAM, <i>Sir John</i> , convened before the Privy Council. — — —	8	489
Committed to the <i>Fleet</i> . — — —	8	489
His Report to the Commons, of the Debt due to the <i>English</i> and <i>Scott</i> Armies. — — —	9	374, 5, 6
— — — of a Proposal for a Poll-Tax. — — —	9	376, 7, 8
Made Governor of <i>Hull</i> by the Parliament. —	10	198
Orders concerning him. — — —	10	378
Denies the King Entrance into that Town. —	10	456
Complaint against him on this Occasion. —	10	456, 7
Justified by the Peers. — — —	10	457
His Letter, touching the King's Expedition to <i>Hull</i> . — — —	10	476
Petition to the Parliament against him. —	11	335, 6, 7
His Cruelty to a Drummer of one of the King's Captains. — — —	11	337
Concerned in a Scheme to deliver up <i>Hull</i> to the King. — — —	12	325
Secured on this Account. — — —	12	326, 7
		HOTHAM,

	Vol.	Page.
HOTHAM, <i>Sir John</i> , brought up to <i>London</i> . —	12	335
Debarred the Sight of his Friends. —	12	335
His Examination and Answer at the Bar of the House of Commons, previous to his Trial.	12	379, 80
Expell'd the House, and committed to the Tower.	12	380
Condemn'd, by the new-made Martial Law, for betraying the Parliament's Cause. —	13	347
His Petition to the Peers for a Respite of his Execution. —	13	347
————— for a farther Reprieve.	13	357
————— for sparing his own or his Son's Life. —	13	358, 9
Opposed by the Commons in this last Request, and is executed. —	13	359, 60
HOTHAM, <i>Capt. John</i> , an Accomplice with his Father, in a Design to deliver up <i>Hull</i> to the King. —	12	325
Brought up to <i>London</i> . —	12	335
Debarred the Sight of his Friends. —	12	335
His Examination, previous to his Trial. —	12	380, 1
Expell'd the House of Commons, and committed.	12	381
Condemned by a Court Martial, and executed.	13	347, 360
HOUGHTON, <i>Adam</i> , <i>Bishop of St. David's</i> , and <i>Lord Chancellor</i> , his Speech to the Parliament, <i>Anno 1377</i> . —	1	324, 5
His Speech to the Parliament in 1378. —	1	348, 9
HOWARD, <i>Sir Richard</i> , his Character of King <i>Richard II</i> . —	1	503, 4
HOWARD, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Earl of Surrey</i> , sent with an Army into <i>Yorkshire</i> , to protect the Northern Parts of the Kingdom against the <i>Scots</i> . —	3	14
Meets <i>James IV</i> . King of <i>Scotland</i> , at <i>Flodden-field</i> , in <i>Northumberland</i> . —	3	15
Gives him Battle, and kills him with 10,000 of his Forces. —	3	15
Made <i>Lord-Treasurer</i> . —	3	18
Claims the first Place amongst the <i>Earls</i> , both in and out of Parliament. —	3	19
Denied this Superiority, and obliged to take up with the lowest but one. —	3	19
Y 2		HOWARD,

	Vol.	Page.
HOWARD, <i>Thomas, Earl of Surrey</i> , his Attempt to marry the Lady <i>Margaret Douglas</i> , Daughter to the Queen of Scots, and Niece to King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	132, 3
Attainted and committed to the Tower on this Account.	3	133
Dies there.	3	133
HOWARD, <i>Catharine, Niece to Thomas Howard, Duke of Norfolk</i> , marries King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	167
Accused of Incontinency.	3	173
Attainted of High Treason.	3	177
Her Confession and Death.	3	181, 2
HOWARD, <i>Henry, Earl of Surrey</i> , attainted of High Treason.	3	210
Beheaded on Tower-Hill.	3	212
HOWARD, <i>Thomas, Duke of Norfolk</i> , his Answer to <i>John Fisher, Bishop of Rochester</i> , concerning the Clergy.	3	59
Attainted of Treason.	3	210
Released from Prison, and his Attainder reversed.	3	298
Contracts a formal Marriage with <i>Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots.</i>	4	165
Attempts to release the Queen from her Imprisonment.	4	165
Arraigned for this, and some other Crimes laid to his Charge.	4	165
Tried by his Peers, and found guilty of High Treason.	4	165
Beheaded, <i>Anno 1572.</i>	4	179
His Character.	4	179
HOWARD, <i>Philip, Earl of Arundele, eldest Son to Thomas Duke of Norfolk</i> , restored in Blood.	4	254
HOWARD, <i>Theopompus, Earl of Suffolk</i> , his Charge against Mr. <i>Senden.</i>	7	451
Complained of by the Commons for aspersing this Gentleman.	7	451
Protests his Innocency.	7	452
Charged with the Fact at the Bar of the House of Lords.	7	453
HOWARD, <i>Thomas, Earl of Arundel</i> , committed to the Tower in the Time of Parliament.	7	458

HOWARD,

	Vol.	Page.
HOWARD, Thomas, Earl of Arundel, released from the Tower, at the Intercession of the Peers.	7	180
Confined to his House, by Order of the King.	7	299
Made Lord High Steward for the Trial of Lord Strafford.	9	248
Appointed one of the Commissioners for giving the Royal Assent to the Bill of Attainder against him.	9	272
Debate of the Commons, concerning his Re-stitution to the Dignity and Title of Duke of Norfolk.	23	{ 31, 32; 35, 36
HOWARD, Charles, Lord Viscount Andover, his Speech for suppressing the Star-Chamber Court.	9	189 to 191
His Speech, concerning the Pacification with the Scots.	9	191, 2, 3
HOWARD, Lord, of Eskricke, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in Scotland.	9	480
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commis-sioners to treat with the Scots about the Irish Rebellion.	10	94
— to attend the King in Yorkshire.	10	493
His Letter, concerning the King's Proceedings in York.	10	538 to 541
— second Letter, to the same Purpose.	11	45, 6
— third Letter, concerning the King's Motions.	11	86
— farther Account thereof.	11	163, 4, 5
Procures himself to be chosen Member for the City of Carlisle, and took his Seat in the House of Commons accordingly.	19	107
Charge of Bribery exhibited against him.	19	477, 8, 9
His Sentence and Discharge, Particulars of.	19	479, 30
Judgment against him repealed.	22	208
HOWARD, Capt. Sent to Lord Howard of Eskricke, detests the Commons, and, with his whole Troop, joins King Charles II. in his Expe-dition to Worcester.	20	4, 5
Receives the Honour of Knighthood on that Occasion.	20	5

	Vol.	Page.
HOWARD, <i>Lord, of Charlton</i> , deserts the Parliament, and joins the King at York. —	11	128
His Excuse, for not returning pursuant to a Summons. —	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. —	11	205, 6
HOWARD, <i>Thomas, Earl of Berkshire</i> , committed to the Tower, and why. —	11	418
His Letter, concerning the Prince of Wales. —	13	201
HOWARD, <i>Charles, Earl of Nottingham</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to reside with the Army. —	15	407
His Letter, concerning an Engagement entered into by the Army, —	15	423, 4
— concerning their Intentions of coming up to London. —	15	440, 1
— giving an Account of their March to <i>St. Alban's</i> , and their Reasons for so doing. —	15	444, 5
— of the Commissioners Proceedings with <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , pursuant to their Order. —	15	454
— with Copies of two Petitions, from the Counties of <i>Hertford</i> and <i>Bucks</i> , to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> . —	15	483, 4
— further Account of the Motions of the Army. —	15	499, 500
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to go into <i>Scotland</i> , in order to preserve Peace there. —	16	30 to 34
HOWARD, <i>James, Earl of Suffolk</i> , impeached by the Commons of High Treason. —	16	501
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. —	16	317
HUDSON, <i>Rev. Dr.</i> accompanies the King from <i>Oxford</i> to the <i>Scotts Army</i> before <i>Newark</i> . —	17	220
Demanding by the Commons to be delivered up. —	14	376
Makes his Escape. —	14	411
Retaken by the <i>Scotts</i> , and committed to Custody at <i>Newcastle</i> . —	14	413
HUDSON, <i>Col.</i> raises an Army of Royalists in Favour of the King. —	17	229
His Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of	17	229

	Vol.	Page.
HUE and CRY, when first levied. ———	1	214
HULL, Orders of Parliament concerning that } Town. ———	10	372, 378 465, 6, 533
Magazine there removed to London. ———	11	122
State of, in July, 1642. ———	11	305, 6
HUNGERFORD, Lord Walter, condemned and executed for Buggery. ———	3	163, 4
HUNSDON, Lord Henry, created Viscount Roch- ford. ———	5	476
HUNSDON, Lord John, appointed Speaker of the House of Peers. ———	16	206
Impeached by the Commons of High Treason. ———	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament again. ———	17	220
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King Charles the First. ———	18	492
HUNT, Roger, Esq; elected Speaker for the Com- mons in 1433. ———	2	222
HUNTINGTON, Major in Gen. Cromwell's Re- giment, resigns his Post in the Army. ———	17	359
Exhibits to the Peers a Charge of High Treason against Gen. Cromwell. ———	17	359
His Endeavours to present it to the House of Commons frustrated, and how. ———	17	359
— Narrative thereof, by Way of Appeal to the People. ———	17	360 to 372
HURST-CASTLE, its bad Situation, Account of. ———	18	293
HUSBANDRY, Debate thereon by the Com- mons. ———	4	414, 15 222 to 226
HYDE, Bernard, his Deposition against the } Lord-Treasurer Middlesex for Bribery. }	6	243
HYDE, Sir Nicholas, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for re- fusing the Loan. ———	8	7, 8
His Answer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings at Newgate against the Jesuits. ———	8	308
		HYDE

HYDE, <i>Sir Nicholas, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, his Opinion in the Case of Sir John Elliot, Mr. Holles, and Mr. Valentine, Members of the House of Commons.</i>	8	384
HYDE, <i>Edward, Earl of Clarendon, his Observations on the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1628.</i>	8	390, 1
His Observations on the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1640.	8	482 to 489
— on a Meeting of the Peers in Council at York.	8	497
— Account of <i>Burton, Bastwick, and Prynne</i> , three notorious Delinquents.	9	59, 60
— Speech against the High Commission-Court at York.	9	226 to 234
— Account of the insolent Behaviour of the Citizens of <i>London</i> to the Lords and Parliament-Men, in the Affair of Lord <i>Strafford</i> .	9	249
— of the Arguments made use of for persuading the King to pass the Bill of Attainder against him.	9	270, 1
— of a Debate in the House of Commons, upon a Bill for abolishing Bishops and other Dignitaries.	9	292, 3
— upon a Bill for extirpating Episcopacy.	9	379, 80
— concerning the Colonels <i>Ashburnham</i> and <i>Pollard</i> .	9	491, 2
— Abstract of a Debate on the Commons' Remonstrance of the State of the Nation.	10	46 to 49
— Account of the violent Proceedings of the Mob against Bishops.	10	134, 5
— of the Indiscretion of such of them who signed a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	141
— of the principal Promoter of this ill-timed Affair.	10	143, 4
— of the Behaviour of Lord <i>George Digby</i> , on the Charge of High Treason against Lord <i>Kimbolton</i> .	10	158, 9
— Observation upon an Ordinance for the Militia having passed both Houses.	10	299
HYDE,		

HYDE, <i>Edward, Earl of Clarendon</i> , his Account of the extreme Poverty of the King and Queen. — — —	10	313
His Account of the King's ill-timed Resentment against the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . — — —	10	432
— of the Reasons which induced the prevailing Party in the House of Peers to vote against the King's going to <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	10	433
— of a Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> , brought to <i>London</i> . — — —	10	477
— Narrative of Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton's</i> leaving the Parliament, and going to the King at <i>York</i> . — — —	11	47 to 52
— Account of the Parliament's Success in raising Forces, in order to levy War against the King. — — —	11	194
— of the Unsteadiness of the Peers at <i>York</i> . — — —	11	211, 12
— of Lord <i>Paget's</i> deserting the Parliament, and joining the King. — — —	11	233
— Observation upon some Votes of Parliament, for raising an Army, &c. — — —	11	289
— Account of what passed on the Earl of <i>Holland's</i> presenting a Petition from the Parliament to the King at <i>Beverley</i> . — — —	11	308
— of the King's Answer to this Petition. — — —	11	321, 2
— of the Earl of <i>Holland's</i> Disposition to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , and to the King. — — —	11	322
— of the King's Standard erected at <i>Nantwich</i> . — — —	11	396
— of the King's Reasons for sending a Message of Peace to the Parliament on this Occasion. — — —	11	405
— of the Queen's landing at <i>Bridlington</i> , and the Danger she was in from the Parliament's Ships. — — —	12	191, 2
— of the Proceedings of the King's and Parliament's Commissioners on the Treaty at <i>Oxford</i> for Peace. — — —	12	210 to 223

HYDE, <i>Edward, Earl of Clarendon</i> , his Account of the Peers' Propositions for Peace; the Debate thereon by the Commons; and the seditious Practices in <i>London</i> to prevent an Accommodation. —	12	263 to 266
His Account of the Manner of the Parliament's taking the <i>Scots</i> Solemn League and Covenant. —	12	403, 4
— of the Reasons why the Earl of <i>Holland</i> deserted the King at <i>Oxford</i> , and returned to the Parliament. —	12	436, 7
— of the Death of Mr. <i>Pymme</i> . —	12	462
— of the Parliament's Fast, for Success of a Bill called <i>The Self-denying Ordinance</i> , and of the Doctrine of their Preachers on that Occasion. —	13	378 to 380
— of the Earl of <i>Warwick's</i> Cruelty to <i>Irish</i> Seamen. —	13	448
— of General <i>Cromwell's</i> artful Management in keeping his Command in the Army, notwithstanding the Self-denying Ordinance. —	13	470, 1
— Vindication of the King against a Charge of favouring the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. —	14	233
— Sentiments upon the Charge against the <i>Scots</i> of selling the King. —	15	320, 1
— Account of the dissembling Behaviour of General <i>Cromwell</i> in the House of Commons, with relation to the mutinous Proceedings of the Army. —	15	363
— Remark on the Army's sending a Party of Horse to <i>Holdenby</i> , and their carrying away the King from thence. —	15	396, 7
— on the Power and Authority of the Army. —	15	407
— Account of the Conduct of the Army towards the King in 1647. —	16	63, 4
— Remark on the Commons' Declaration against making any further Address to the King. —	17	24, 5, 6
		HYDE,

HYDE, <i>Edward, Earl of Clarendon</i> , his Narrative of a Design to murder the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . — — — — —	17	242 to 247
His Narrative of some Circumstances which passed between the King and the Parliament's Commissioners, previous to a Treaty. —	17	463, 4, 5
— Account of the principal Purchasers of the Pictures, Jewels, &c. belonging to King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	19	87, 8
— of the Murder of <i>Dr. Dorislaus</i> , Agent for the Commons, at the <i>Hague</i> . —	19	124, 5
— Character of <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament in 1653. — — — — —	20	179
— Charge against them. — — — — —	20	244, 5
Made Lord-Chancellor. — — — — —	22	332
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1660, on the King's Assent to some Bills, Abstract of. —	22	337
— — — — — on their Adjournment. — — — — —	22	485 to 495
Created a Baron. — — — — —	23	1
His Speech to both Houses, at their Dissolution in 1660. — — — — —	23	90 to 101

J

JACOB, <i>Sir John</i> , expelled the House of Commons for being a Monopolist. — — — — —	9	52
JACOB, <i>Abraham</i> , his Deposition against the } Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> for Bribery. }	6	239 to 242
JAMAICA, by whom made a Fict to the Crown of <i>Great-Britain</i> . — — — — —	20	254
JAMES, <i>King of Scotland</i> , his long Captivity in <i>England</i> . — — — — —	20	473
His Release. — — — — —	2	179
— Marriage with <i>Jane</i> , Daughter to <i>John Beaufort</i> , Duke of <i>Somerset</i> . — — — — —	2	179
— Homage to King <i>Henry VI.</i> — — — — —	2	180
— Oath on that Occasion. — — — — —	2	180
— Ingratitude to the <i>English Nation</i> . — — — — —	2	180
— Murder. — — — — —	2	180
JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , succeeds to the <i>English Crown</i> on the Death of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . — — — — —	5	1

	Vol.	Page.
JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , his Title. — — —	5	1
Proclaimed with the usual Ceremonies. — — —	5	2
Makes his Progress to <i>London</i> , and crowned, <i>Anno</i> 1603. — — —	5	2
His Proclamation. — — —	5	4 to 8
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1603. — —	5	20
His Speech to both Houses. — — —	5	21 to 39
— Interposition in the Case of <i>Sir Francis Goodwin</i> . — — —	5	61 to 64
— Proposals for an Union between <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	5	91 to 94
— Letter to the Commons on this Affair. — — —	5	94, 5
Obtains a Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage. —	5	104
His Letter to the Commons, to prevent any farther Supply this Session. — — —	5	105, 6
Prorogues the Parliament from <i>July</i> , 1604, to <i>February</i> next following. — — —	5	124
His Royal Stile altered by Proclamation. — —	5	124
— Orders, concerning <i>Scots</i> Coins. — — —	5	124
— — — concerning the Arms of <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	5	125
Makes Peace with <i>Spain</i> . — — —	5	125
Meets his Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Nov.</i> 1605. —	5	126
His Speech to both Houses, touching the Gun- powder Plot. — — —	5	127 to 141
— Expences on coming to <i>England</i> , some Ac- count of. — — —	5	147
— Message to the Lords, concerning Abuses with regard to Excommunication. — — —	5	149, 50
— Debts, Amount of, <i>Anno</i> 1606. — — —	5	153
— remarkable Expression, concerning the House or Commons. — — —	5	154
Obtains, after much Delay, the Grant of a Sub- sidy. — — —	5	154
His Answer to the Speaker's Speech, on present- ing the Money Bills. — — —	5	155, 6
Prorogues the Parliament to <i>November</i> , 1606. —	5	156
His Bounty to <i>William Parker</i> , Lord <i>Montague</i> , for discovering the Powder Plot. — — —	5	157
Meets his Parliament according to the last Pro- rogation. — — —	5	157

JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , his Speech, at opening this Session, in Favour of the Union.	5	157 to 163
— furthe Speech to hasten this Business.	5	181 to 207
Adjourns the Parliament to <i>April</i> , 1607.	5	207
Meets his Parliament pursuant to Adjournment.	5	207
His Speech on the Union, to clear up some Points which had been misrepresented.	5	207 to 214
— urgent Occasions for a Supply.	5	218
— Interposition, in Favour of Dr. <i>Cotwel</i> .	5	225
— Answer to a Request of the Commons, relating to Tenures, &c.	5	226, 7
Offered a yearly Annuity of 100,000 <i>l.</i> in lieu of Wards, Tenures, &c.	5	228
His Answer, and Demand.	5	229, 30
Puts the Laws in Execution against Popish Recusants.	5	235
Creates his Son <i>Henry</i> Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	5	236
Summons the Peers to attend this Ceremony in their Robes.	5	235, 6
Causes the Oath of Allegiance to be administer'd both to Clergy and Laity.	5	237
Obliges Women to take the same Oath.	5	237
His Answer to some Points propos'd by the Commons, concerning Tenures.	5	238, 9
— Answers to sundry Grievances complain'd of.	5	240, 1
Obtains a Supply from the Clergy and Laity.	5	242, 245
His Letter to the Peers, empowering them to accept of 200,000 <i>l.</i> yearly from the Commons, in lieu of Tenures.	5	242, 3
— Answer to some other Grievances complain'd of.	5	245 to 252
Dissolves the Parliament by Commission.	5	267
His Proclamation, declaring the Reasons of this Dissolution.	5	268, 9
Claims an Aid of his Subjects, for the Marriage of his Daughter <i>Elizabeth</i> to Prince <i>Fredrick</i> , Elector <i>Palatine</i> .	5	270
Makes <i>Robert Carr</i> , Earl of <i>Somerset</i> , his chief Favourite and Counsellor.	5	271
Institutes the Order of Barons.	5	271
Raises Money by other Ways, without the Aid of Parliament.	5	271, 2.

JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , makes the first State Lottery in <i>England</i> . — — —	5	272
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1614. — — —	5	272
His Speech at opening this Session. — — —	5	273 to 278
— further Speech on this Occasion. — — —	5	279 to 286
— threatening Message to the Commons. — — —	5	300
Disappointed of a Supply, and dissolves the Parliament. — — —	5	303, 4
Exacts Money from the Citizens of <i>London</i> . — — —	5	307
Gives up the Cautionary Towns to the <i>Dutch</i> . — — —	5	308
Discharges the Earl of <i>Somerset</i> from his Service, and makes <i>George Villiers</i> , Esq; his Favourite. — — —	5	308
Labours to bring about a Match between the Prince of <i>Wales</i> and a Daughter of the King of <i>Spain</i> . — — —	5	309
Forms a Resolution to recover the <i>Palatinate</i> . — — —	5	309
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1620, for this Purpose. — — —	5	310
His Proclamation for electing proper Members to sit in the House of Commons. — — —	5	310 to 312
— Speech at opening this Session. — — —	5	312 to 319
Grants a Commission to Sir <i>James Ley</i> , to execute the Office of Lord-Chancellor. — — —	5	348
Obtains a Subsidy from the Commons. — — —	5	349
His kind Message to them on this Occasion. — — —	5	349
— Message, concerning the Accusation of Lord Bacon. — — —	5	351
Obtains a Grant of two Subsidies more from the Commons, and three from the Clergy. — — —	5	359
His Speech to the Lords, concerning the Abuse of divers Patents. — — —	5	375 to 382
Receives the Thanks of the whole House. — — —	5	382
His Answer. — — —	5	384
— Addition to the Sentence pronounced by the Lords against Sir <i>Giles Montpelier</i> . — — —	5	385
— further Speech to the Lords this Session. — — —	5	394 to 398
Appoints Sir <i>Tho. Coventry</i> his Attorney-General. — — —	5	403
Takes the Great Seal from Lord Bacon. — — —	5	416, 17
His Message to the Lords, concerning Sir <i>Henry Yelverton</i> . — — —	5	417
		JAMES

JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , his Pardon to Lord- Chancellor Bacon, Form of. — —	5	422, 3
Determines to adjourn the Parliament. — —	5	447
His Reasons for it. — — — —	5	447, 8
Provoked at the Commons, for their Intention to divert the Adjournment. — — — —	5	449
His Commands on this Occasion. — — — —	5	449
— Speech to the Lords, about adjourning the Parliament. — — — —	5	466, 7
Prolongs their Sitting. — — — —	5	467
Promises to redress the Grievances of his Subjects.	5	469
Adjourns the Parliament to <i>November</i> , 1621. —	5	469
Receives from the Commons a written Declara- tion of their Readiness to assist him in the Recovery of the <i>Palatinate</i> . — — — —	5	472, 3
Puts out a Proclamation for Redress of Grievances	5	475
Creates <i>Thomas Lord Darcy Viscount Colchester</i> .	5	476
— <i>Henry Lord Hunston, Viscount Rochford</i> .	5	476
— <i>Fulk Greville, Lord Brook</i> . — — — —	5	476
— <i>Edward Montagu, Baron Montagu, of</i> <i>Baughton</i> . — — — —	5	476
— <i>Lionel Cranfield, Baron Cranfield</i> . — —	5	476
Appoints <i>John Williams</i> , Bishop of <i>Lincoln</i> , Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. — — — —	5	477
Indisposed, and not able to meet the Parliament pursuant to Adjournment. — — — —	5	477
His Commands to the Lord-Keeper on this Oc- casion. — — — —	5	477
Apprized of a Remonstrance from the Commons against Popery, and the Marriage of Prince <i>Charles</i> with the Infanta of <i>Spain</i> . — — — —	5	487 to 491
His Letter to Sir <i>Tho. Richardson</i> , their Speaker, to forbid the sending it. — — — —	5	492, 3
— Answer to a second Remonstrance on these Points. — — — —	5	497 to 507
Advised by the Lord-Keeper to mitigate the Harshness of his Answer. — — — —	5	507, 8
Grants his Pardon to Sir <i>John Bennet</i> . — —	5	509
Dissolves the Parliament. — — — —	5	512
Informed of an extraordinary Protestation of the Commons, entered in their Journal Book.	5	512, 13

JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , sends for the Commons Journal Book, and strikes out their Protestation. — — —	5	513
His Memorial on this Oecasion. — — —	5	514 to 516
— Reasons for dissolving the Parliament. — — —	5	516 to 525
— Disposal of some of the most refractory Members of the House of Commons. — — —	5	525, 6
Endeavours to raise Money by a Benevolence. — — —	5	527, 8
Publishes a Proclamation concerning Grievances. — — —	5	529
Permits Prince <i>Charles</i> to go into <i>Spain</i> , to solicit a Marriage with the Infanta. — — —	5	529
Discovers much Fraud in the Court of <i>Spain</i> , relating to this Affair. — — —	5	529
Calls the Prince home, and disappoints the Lady. — — —	5	529
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in <i>February</i> , 1623. — — —	5	529, 30
His Speech to both Houses. — — —	6	4 to 9
— Letter to the Earl of <i>Bristol</i> , concerning the <i>Spanish Match</i> and the <i>Palatinate</i> . — — —	6	22 to 25
— second Letter to the Earl about this Business. — — —	6	51, 2, 3
— Answer to an Address of the Lords and Commons, touching these Points. — — —	6	92 to 96
— Debts, some Account of, laid before the Commons. — — —	6	100
— Answer to a Remonstrance of the Parliament against the two Treaties with <i>Spain</i> . — — —	6	104 to 108
— to a Memorial from both Houses, in Justification of the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . — — —	6	113, 14
Breaks off the Treaties with <i>Spain</i> . — — —	6	115
His Declaration to this Purpose. — — —	6	116 to 120
— Letter to Secretary <i>Conway</i> , relating to a Petition of the Commons against Reculants. — — —	6	126, 7
— Answer to a Petition of Parliament against <i>Jesuits</i> . — — —	6	129 to 132
Summons the House of Peers to <i>Whitehall</i> . — — —	6	191
His Speech to them, on account of the Trial of Lord-Treasurer <i>Cranfield</i> . — — —	6	191 to 195
Solicited by the Commons to prolong this Session. — — —	6	221
Consents to their Request. — — —	6	221
Obtains an Aid from the Commons. — — —	6	330
— another from the Clergy. — — —	6	333

JAMES I. <i>King of England</i> , permits the Parliament to appoint Treasurers for disposing of the Money raised by the Subsidy-Bill. —	6	333
His Speech at the Close of this Session. —	6	337 to 343
— Caution to the Commons against their next Meeting. —	6	342
Protogues the Parliament. —	6	342
His Death and Character. —	6	343, 4
JAMES IV. <i>King of Scotland</i> , his Invasion of England in 1513. —	3	15
Defeat and Death in <i>Northumberland</i> , Account of. —	3	15
JAMES, <i>Dr.</i> his Speech on a Bill against Pluralities of Benefices. —	4	449, 50
JAQUES, <i>Sir Roger</i> , <i>Alderman of York</i> , disfranchised, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	13	360
JENKINS, <i>Rev. Mr.</i> how punish'd by the Commons for refusing to observe a Fast-Day. —	19	296
Prosecuted a freeth, for holding Correspondence with Prince <i>Charles</i> . —	20	73
His Petition to the Commons on that Occasion. —	20	73, 4, 5
— Discharge thereupon, Account of. —	20	75
JEPHSON, <i>Mr.</i> his Narrative, concerning the Irish Rebels. —	12	261
JERMYN, <i>Henry, Esq;</i> suspected of joining in a Conspiracy against the Parliament. —	9	264
Proclamation issued against him by the Peers on that Account. —	9	267
Voted by the Commons guilty of High Treason. —	9	477
JERMYN, <i>Mr Serjeant</i> , appointed, by the Parliament, one of the Justices of the Court of King's Bench. —	18	120
JERSEY, <i>Isle of</i> , surrendered to the House of Commons. —	20	79
JESUITS, their Character and mischievous Employment in England. —	4	244
Expelled the Nation by an Act of Parliament. —	4	257, 8
Further Proceedings of Parliament against them, Anno 1604. —	5	110, 12
Obliged to depart the Kingdom by a certain Day. —	5	235
Petition against them by the Lords and Commons —	6	128, 9

	Vol.	Page.
JESUITS, ordered into Custody by Proclamation.	8	243, 4
Their mischievous Practices in <i>England</i> , from 1640 to <i>December</i> 1648, Narrative of.	18	420 to 444
JEWES, their excessive Usury restrained by Parlia- ment.	1	82
How distinguished in Dress on that Occasion.	1	82
Their Banishment from <i>England</i> .	1	90
Number, Amount of.	1	90
Proposals to the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> for Leave to settle in his Dominions.	20	474 to 478
IMAGES, when removed out of Churches.	3	216, 436
IMMORALITY, in the Officers under <i>Sir Tho.</i> <i>Fairfax</i> , how prohibited by the Commons.	15	332
IMPROPRIATIONS of <i>Bishops, Deans and</i> <i>Chapters</i> , how applied by the Commons, and by <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament.	20	245, 6
INAUGURATION of General <i>Cromwell</i> to the Protectorate, Form and Manner of.	20 20 21	247, 8 264, 5 152 to 159
INCEST, how punish'd by the Commons in 1650.	19	260
INDEMNITY, <i>Bill of</i> , passed by the Parliament in 1659.	21	433
How limited, with regard to Persons claiming Benefit by it.	21	433, 4
Debate thereon by the Commons at the Con- vention Parliament.	22	366 to 372
Speech concerning it, by the Earl of <i>Bristol</i> .	22	388 to 392
Further Debate concerning it.	22	419 to 421 429 to 433 441 to 445
Conclusion of, by both Houses.	22	455
INDENTURE, <i>Form of</i> , between the Sheriffs, &c. and the Electors, by Order of the Protector, for calling his second Parliament in 1654.	20	293, 4
INDEPENDENTS, their Number in the House of Commons increased, and how.	14	306
Their artful Contrivances to establish a Majority, Account of.	14	308, 9
Mal-treatment of the <i>Scots</i> Commission- ers, Instances of.	14	375
Influence the Army against the Parliament.	15	341

INDEPENDENTS, their Project to obstruct the Treaty with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> .	18	66, 7
INDULGENCE, granted by Pope Urban VI. Form of.	1	376
INFORMATION, Form of, against some refractory Members of the House of Commons.	8	359 to 368
<i>In the King's Bench</i> , Form of.	8	376, 7, 8
<i>From Nottingham</i> , concerning a Treaty between the King and Gen. Leven.	14	76, 7
<i>From Oxford</i> , to the same Purpose.	14	77
INFORMATIONS, concerning a high Quarrel between the Mayor of <i>Exeter</i> and the Soldiery there.	17	161 to 167
INGLEFIELD, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1509.	3	6
Knighted by King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	9
His Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for a Subsidy.	3	9
INGOLDSBY, <i>Col.</i> his Regiment's Petition to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , for Justice upon the King and his Party.	18	120, 1, 2
How rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth.	20	87
His Expedition against Gen. <i>Lambert</i> , and Success therein.	22	209
How complimented by the House of Commons on that Occasion.	22	235
INGRAM, <i>Sir Arthur</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Lord Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , at his Trial for Bribery.	6	244, 5, 6
INSOLVENT DEBTORS, their Petition to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament, against Extortion and cruel Usage practised in Prisons.	20	210 to 213
How relieved.	20	227, 8, 9
INSTRUCTIONS, from the Diaries printed in 1645, for electing Members for the House of Commons, Particulars of.	14	307, 8
INSURRECTION, in <i>London</i> , in Favour of King <i>Charles I.</i> Account of.	17	92, 3, 4
<i>At Bury, in Suffolk</i> , in Favour of King <i>Charles I.</i> Narrative of.	17	154 to 158

INSURRECTION, in <i>Huntingdon and Cambridge-</i> <i>shires</i> , Narrative of. ———	17	229
At <i>Chester</i> , in Favour of King <i>Charles II.</i> —	21	447
INTELLIGENCE from <i>Ireland</i> , concerning the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> , and the Motions of the Rebels there. ———	18	114 to 117
INTEREST of Money, how lowered by the House of Commons in 1651. ———	20	40
JOAN of <i>Navarre</i> , Queen, Consort to King <i>Hen-</i> <i>ry IV.</i> her Attendance allowed by the King.	2	80
Her Annuity, in Consideration of her Dower. —	2	81, 2
Accused of conspiring the Death of King <i>Hen-</i> <i>ry V.</i> ———	2	161
Her Lands, &c. seized to the King's Use. —	2	161
— Restoration thereto, and by whom. —	2	181
St. JOHN of <i>Jerusalem</i> , Order of, whence derived.	3	162
When suppressed. ———	3	161, 2
JOHN, King, his Accession to the Throne. —	1	19
Calls an Assembly of the Estates to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1200. ———	1	19
Summons <i>William</i> King of <i>Scotland</i> to appear there, and do Homage to him for that Kingdom. ———	1	19
Receives the Homage of the Scots King on a Hill near <i>Lincoln</i> . ———	1	19
Calls a Meeting of the Peers to <i>Oxford</i> in 1204.	1	20
Obtains a Grant of two Marks and a Half of every Knight's Fee. ———	1	20
Quarrels with his Barons. ———	1	20
Calls another Convention of the Estates to <i>Lon-</i> <i>don</i> in 1213. ———	1	20
Desired by the Barons to confirm the Charter which King <i>Henry I.</i> granted. ———	1	20
Dissolves the Convention without giving an An- swer. ———	1	20
Goes to War with them. ———	1	21
Defeated by the Barons. ———	1	21
Deserted by his Friends. ———	1	21
His kind Message to the Lords. ———	1	21
Desires a Meeting at <i>Runnymede</i> for that Purpose	1	21
His Attendants on that Occasion, List of. —	1	21

JOHN, King, Grants, at Runnymede, the Great Charter of England, call'd <i>Magna Charta</i> .	I	21
Grants them, at the same Time, another Charter, call'd <i>Charta de Foresta</i> .	I	22
Repents of having convey'd these Charters to his Subjects.	I	23
His Endeavours to repeal them.	I	23
His Death, and State of the Nation at that Time, Account of.	I	23
JOHN, Brother to King Richard I. his Attempt to dispossess the King of his Crown.	I	18
Judgment demanded against him on that Account	I	18
Summoned to give in his Answer by a limited Time.	I	18
Refuses to appear.	I	18
His Sentence.	I	18
JOHN, Duke of Normandy, succeeds his Father Philip as King of France	I	276
Breaks the Truce made with King Edward III.	I	286
His great Defeat at <i>Poitiers</i> by Prince Edward.	I	290
Taken Prisoner there, and brought to London.	I	290
Concludes a Peace with England.	I	290
His Releasement thereupon.	I	291
--- Manner of swearing to the Observance of the Peace.	I	291
--- Breach thereof, and Success in <i>Gascigny</i> , &c.	I	302, 3
JOHNSTON, Sir Archibald, one of the Scots Commissioners appointed to treat with the English about managing the Affairs of both Nations.	13	45
Made a Lord of Session.	13	500
His Title.	13	500
--- Declaration, concerning a Plot against the English Parliament.	13	501, 2
JONES, Mr. Justice of the King's Bench, his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan.	8	4, 5, 6
His Answer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings against some Jesuits.	8	309

	Vol.	Page.
JONES, <i>Mr. Justice, of the King's Bench</i> , his Opinion, in the Case of <i>Sir John Elliot</i> , <i>Mr. Hylles</i> , and <i>Mr. Valentine</i> , Members of the House of Commons. ———	8	381, 2, 3
His Sentence against them and their Associates. ———	8	388
JONES, <i>Col. P. ryp</i> , his Account of the State of the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> , <i>Ann</i> 1647, and of the bad Condition of the Parliament's Army there. ———	16	315 to 317
His Letter to the Peers, touching the State of <i>Ireland</i> . ———	17	122, 3
——— concerning the Marquis of <i>Ormond's</i> Arrival there, to make Peace with the Rebels. ———	18	114, 15
Letter of Intelligence to him, as to their Motions. ———	18	116, 17
Obtains a Victory over the Marquis of <i>Ormond's</i> Forces. ———	19	161
His Account thereof. ———	19	164 to 167
How rewarded by the Commons on that Occasion ———	19	168
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. ———	20	247
——— one of the Committee to receive his Scruples as to his being King. ———	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title. ———	21	94 to 99
JONES, <i>John, Esq</i> ; appointed one of the Com- missioners to settle the Civil Affairs in } <i>Ireland</i> . ——— }	19	406
	20	91
JOURNALS of the House of Lords, for the first five Days of their sitting at <i>Westminster</i> , in 1660. ———	22	226 to 232
JOYCE, <i>Cornet</i> , surrounds <i>Holdenby House</i> with a Party of Horse from the Army. ———	15	393, 4
His Reasons for so doing. ———	15	394, 5
Carries away the King from thence. ———	15	390, 7
His Services to the Commonwealth, how re- warded. ———	20	57
IPSLEY, <i>Sir John</i> , his Request to the Commons, concerning a Complaint ag- How answered. ———	8	400
IPSWICH, the Staple he		
IRELAND, <i>Rebellio</i>		

IRELAND, extraordinary Vote of the Peers for its Relief.	10	120
State of, in 1642.	12	80 to 86
Natives of, Order of Parliament against them.	15	4
Proposals for its Relief in 1647.	16	186, 7
How relieved at that Time by the Parliament.	17	42, 3
State of, in April, 1648.	17	122, 3
— <i>Ann</i> 1649.	19	235
Rebels there, how reduced by the English Forces.	19	484
State of, in August, 1651.	20	32, 3
Representatives of that Nation allowed to sit in the English Parliament, Number of.	20	121
Commotions there, in 1659, some Account of, and how occasioned.	22	56, 7
IRELAND, Parliament of, their Remonstrance to the Commons concerning Grievances.	9	40
IRETON, General, his great Influence on the Army, Account of.	15	341, 2
His Speech in the House of Commons, on a Debate concerning the King's Answer to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace.	16	492
— Regiment's Petition to Lord Fairfax, for Justice upon the King and his Party.	18	77, 8
Appointed next in Command under his Father-in-Law, Cromwell, in an Expedition against the Rebels in Ireland.	17	3
— President of the Province of Munster.	17	3
— Deputy-Lieutenant of Ireland.	17	3
His Services, how rewarded by the Parliament.	17	3
— remarkable Saving on that Occasion.	17	3
— Conquest of Limerick.	17	3
— Death.	17	3
IRISH ARMY, their Remonstrance to the Commons.	17	3
— their Remonstrance to the Commons.	17	3
— Their Remonstrance to the Commons.	17	3
ISABELL.		

ISABEL, <i>Queen, Consort of King Edward II.</i> her Complaint to the King, on Occasion of the Affront given her by the Governor of <i>Ledes</i> Castle.	1	168
Goes into <i>France</i> , and takes Prince <i>Edward</i> with her.	1	180
Her Unwillingness to return.	1	180
— Excuse for it to the King.	1	180
Joins in a League with the discontented Lords against the <i>Despensers</i> .	1	180
Her Scheme to dethrone the King.	1	180
— Army raised for that Purpose.	1	180
Lands at <i>Hortwich</i> .	1	180
How encouraged in her Attempt.	1	180
Her Success therein.	1	181
— Writ for summoning a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Tenor of.	1	181
— feigned Concern about the Deposition of the King.	1	184
— Coynance at his inhuman Treatment and Murder.	1	187, 8
— Expedition against the <i>Scots</i> .	1	194
— secures Peace with them, Articles of.	1	195, 6, 7
— implacable Malice to the late King's Adherents, Instance of.	1	197
— mischievous Practices discovered to King <i>Edward III.</i>	1	199
— Conduct complained of to the Parliament.	1	202
Deprived of her Authority at Court.	1	210
Her Confinement. Account of.	1	210
— annual Allowance by the Parliament.	1	212
ISLEPPE, <i>Simon, Arch-bishop of Canterbury</i> , his Embassy to the King of <i>France</i> , touching a Treaty of Peace.	1	280
His Manner of swearing to the Observance thereof.	1	291
JURMFE sent by King <i>Edward III.</i> Anno 1362.	1	293, 4
JUDGES. List of, fined for Extortion.	1	88, 9
List of, summon'd to <i>Nottingham</i> by King <i>Richard II.</i> in 1387.	1	407, 432
Their Trial and Sentence, on account of signing the Resolutions there.	1	432, 3
JUDGES,		

JUDGES, their Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> .	1	437
List of, summon'd to Parliament by King <i>Richard III. Anno 1484.</i>	2	380
List of, summon'd to Parliament at the first Session, <i>Temp. Henry VII. 1486.</i>	2	403
— <i>Henry VIII. 1509.</i>	3	3
Their Opinions on some Points of Judicature in a Subsidy-Bill, <i>Anno 1624.</i>	6	331
Required by the Lords to give their Opinions concerning the Earl of <i>Bristol's Case.</i>	7	38, 9
Their Answer.	7	43, 4
— Report of the Charge against the Duke of <i>Buckingham.</i>	7	48 to 147
Required by the Lords to give an Account of their Proceedings against some Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i>	8	1 14 8
Summoned, by the King's Order, to resolve some Questions propos'd concerning them.	8	356
Their Answers.	8	356 to 359
Sent for to <i>Hampton</i> , to advise with the King about these Gentlemen.	8	374
Their Answer.	8	374
— to a Motion in Court for bailing Men.	8	374
— Opinions, touching Sureties for their good Behaviour.	8	375, 6
— in the Case of Sir <i>John Elliot</i> , Mr. <i>Holles</i> , and Mr. <i>Valentine.</i>	8	381 to 386
— Sentence against them.	8	388
— Opinions, concerning Ship-Money, deem'd unlawful by the Commons.	9	42, 3
List of, accus'd by the Commons of high Crimes.	9	49
Speech against them, by a Member of that House.	9	145 to 152
Their Patents altered, and how.	9	168
— Opinion, concerning the Attainder of Lord <i>Stafford.</i>	9	167
List of, impeach'd for their Behaviour in the Case of Ship-Money.	9	424
Their Answer, relating to Tumults about the Parliament-House.	10	128

	Vol.	Page.
JUDGES, prohibited from going their Circuits for the <i>Lent</i> Assizes in 1642. ———	12	177
Their Opinion in the Case of Ship-Money. —	12	384, 5
Last of, who signed it. —	12	385
How instructed by the Commons at going their Summer Circuits in 1646. ———	14	475 to 478
Appointed by the Parliament in 1648, List of. —	18	120
List of, who refused to accept of new Commissions from the House of Commons on the King's Death. —	19	7
—— who accepted thereof. —	19	7
—— appointed by General <i>Cromwell</i> on his Entrance to the Protectorate. —	20	274
—— by the Parliament for the Districts in <i>Wales</i> . —	22	156
—— who sat when the pretended Court of Justice gave Sentence of Death on King <i>Charles I.</i> —	22	393, 4
JULIERS, <i>Marquis of</i> , created Earl of Cambridge. —	1	237
His Pension on that Account. —	1	237
JULIUS II. <i>Pope</i> , quarrels with <i>Lewis XII.</i> King of <i>France</i> . —	3	9
Obliges him to a Reconciliation. —	3	16
His Authority attack'd by <i>Martin Luther</i> . —	3	26
Bestows the Title of <i>Fidei Defensor</i> on King <i>Henry VIII.</i> and the Occasion thereof. *	3	26
JULIUS III. <i>Pope</i> , restored to his Authority in <i>England</i> . —	3	321, 2, 3
His Joy on that Occasion. —	3	324
Confirms the Purchase of Abbey and Chauntry Lands. —	3	327, 342
JUS DIVINUM, of Church-Government, Questions concerning it. —	14	363, 4
JUSTICES of the PEACE, when first appointed, and by whom. —	1	214
What Estate in Lands antiently required as a Qualification for that Trust. —	2	236
Strange Character of. —	4	484, 5 489 499 to 501
		JUSTICES

JUTICES of the PEACE for the North-Riding of <i>Yorkshire</i> , their Order of Sessions, in Con- sequence of a Complaint of the Inhabitants of <i>Cleveland</i> against the Scots Army. —	15	301
JUSTICIARIES, by whom first appointed, and how regulated. —	1	15
JUXON, <i>William</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> , his Ad- vice to King <i>Charles I.</i> about passing the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of <i>Straf-</i> <i>ford</i> . —	9	270
Resigns his Office of Lord-High-Treasurer. —	9	289
His Deposition at the Trial of the Twelve im- peached Bishops. —	10	305, 6
Permitted to attend the King in his last Troubles. —	18	516

K

KEEBLE, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners of the new Great Seal, or- dered by the Commons in 1648. —	19	2
KELE, <i>William</i> , Chaplain to King <i>Henry III.</i> his Speech to the Convocation in 1237, con- cerning a Supply for the King. —	1	33
How received. —	1	33
KEMPE, <i>John</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> , resigns his Of- fice of Chancellor of the Duchy of <i>Nor-</i> <i>mandy</i> . —	2	172
Made Chancellor of <i>England</i> , Anno 1426. —	2	197
— Archbishop of <i>York</i> . —	2	200
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1428. —	2	200, 1
— in 1429. —	2	205, 6
Again made Chancellor, and a Cardinal. —	■	254
His Sentence for banishing <i>William de la Pole</i> , Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> . —	2	258, 9
— Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1451. —	2	262, 3
KENELWORTH, a Convention of the Estates held there, in 1266. —	■	73
KENT, County of, a Rebellion there, headed by <i>Wat Tyler</i> and <i>Jack Straw</i> . —	1	362

KENT,

	Vol.	Page.
KENT, <i>County of</i> , an Insurrection under the Conduct of <i>Jack Cade</i> . — — — — —	2	264
Their Heads for a Petition to be presented to the Parliament, Account of. — — — — —	10	391
— farther Proceedings in this Business. — — — — —	10	476, 7
— two Petitions to the House of Commons, approving the Proceedings of Parliament. — — — — —	11	407 to 409
— great Commotions in Favour of the King, <i>Anno</i> 1648. — — — — —	17	186, 198
— Strength, and Defeat by the Parliament's } Forces, Account of. — — — — — }	17	208, 9, 211 to 215
— Plan of Action. — — — — —	17	215, 16
— Engagement. — — — — —	17	216 to 218
Seize on the Town of <i>Colchester</i> . — — — — —	17	274
Besieged there by Lord <i>Fairfax's</i> Army. — — — — —	17	274
Their great Distress, with regard to Provisions. — — — — —	17	274
— Petition to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament, for abolishing of Tythes. — — — — —	20	196, 7
KENT, <i>Earl of</i> . See GREY.		
KILHEAD, <i>William</i> , Governor of the <i>Scots</i> Garrison in <i>Carlisle</i> , his Letter against exacting Cess Money from those Places where any of the <i>Scots</i> Army were billeted. — — — — —	14	237, 8
KILKENNY surrendered to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> . — — — — —	19	256
KILLIGREW, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his witty Answer to the Commons, on being solicited to join in a Subscription for Money to carry on a War against King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	11	189
KING, the Fountain of Honour. — — — — —	1	5
His eldest Son born Duke of <i>Cornwall</i> , and bears the additional Titles of Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Earl of <i>Chester</i> . — — — — —	1	5, 6
KING's COLLEGE, in <i>Cambridge</i> , by whom founded, and when. — — — — —	2	244
KING's BENCH, <i>Court of</i> , Records there, ordered by the Commons to be sent for, concerning the Proceedings against some Members of the Parliament in 1628. — — — — —	8	434
Its Style, how altered by the Commons on the Death of King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	19	7
KING's WARDS, <i>Court of</i> , when first erected. — — — — —	3	170
KIRBY,		

KIRBY, <i>John</i> , made Lord-Treasurer to King <i>Edward I.</i>	1	88
His Demand on the Parliament in 1289.	1	88
Method of raising Money for the King.	1	88
KIRK of Scotland, supported by a Solemn League and Covenant, in Opposition to the <i>English</i> Liturgy.	8	393, 4
Assembly of, their Answer to a Declaration of the <i>English</i> Parliament, concerning Religion, with a Proposal for a mutual League and Covenant between the two Nations.	12	388 to 392
their Letter to the Parliament of <i>England</i> , pressing the Settlement of Religion according to the Covenant.	15	17 to 19
KIRTON, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	402
His Information against the Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> .	7	451
Speech, on a Message from the King, not to meddle with State-Government, or the Ministers thereof.	8	192, 3, 4
on public Grievances.	8	199, 200
on Grievances, concerning Religion.	8	260, 1
against the two Bishops <i>Montague</i> and <i>Laud</i> .	8	279
concerning — <i>Adon</i> , <i>Esq</i> ; Sheriff of <i>London</i> .	8	287
against Dr. <i>Neil</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i>	8	289, 90
on the Answer of the Barons of the Exchequer, about Tonnage.	8	302
against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man.	8	316
Impeached of High Treason.	11	426
KNEVETT, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Discovery of the Gunpowder Plot, Account of.	5	125
KNIGHTS, when first elected to serve in Parliament, and at whose Command.	1	68, 9
Their Summons, by Royal Authority, in 1282, Form of.	1	86, 7
Number for every County summoned to Parliament in 1307.	1	135
KNIGHTS-FEES, antient Number of in <i>England</i> .	1	16

KNIGHTLEY, <i>Richard, Esq;</i> committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i>	7	323
Released on the Calling a new Parliament. - -	7	338
His Speech against the Duke of <i>Buckingham.</i> -	8	194
KNIGHTON, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the scandalous Indecencies practised by the Collectors of a Poll Tax in 1380. — —	1	362
His Account of a Difference between King <i>Richard II.</i> and his Parliament. — —	1	391 to 395
— Remarks thereon. — —	1	396
— Account of the National Grievances in 1386, and Occasion thereof. — —	1	400
KNIVET, <i>Sir John</i> , made Lord-Chancellor. —	1	314
His Speech to the Parliament in 1373, touching the Cause of their Summons. — —	1	314
— Command to the Commons thereupon. —	1	314, 15
— Speech to the Parliament in 1376, Substance of. — —	1	318
KNIVETT, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Speech on a Bill } for a Subsidy, <i>Anno 1592.</i> }	4	379, 80, 389
KNOLLES, <i>Sir William</i> , Comptroller of Queen <i>Elizabeth's</i> Household, his Speech on a Bill for resorting to Church. — —	4	489, 498
KNOWLES, <i>Sir Francis</i> , made Vice-Chamberlain to Queen <i>Elizabeth.</i> — —	4	53
Made Treasurer of the Household. — —	4	320
His pious Motion to the Commons. — —	4	300
— Speech, relating to the Reformation of Ecclesiastical Courts. — —	4	374
L		
LACHE, <i>Capt.</i> his Information, relating to great Disturbances at <i>Exeter.</i> — —	17	163, 4
LACK-LEARNING-PARLIAMENT, why so called. — —	2	86
LACY, <i>Sir William</i> , slain at the Battle of <i>Northampton, Anno 1461.</i> — —	2	293
LAMBERT, <i>General</i> , his Answer to a Letter from the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> , concerning the March of an Army of the <i>Scots</i> into <i>England</i> , in Favour of Prince <i>Charles.</i> —	17	301, 2, 3
LAMBEET,		

	Vol.	Page.
LAMBERT, General, takes Pontefract Castle. —	19	90
How rewarded on that Occasion. —	19	91
His two Letters, giving an Account of the State of the Armies in Scotland. —	19	480, 1
— Letter, concerning the March of the Scots Army into England, Anno 1651. —	19	502, 3
— Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded. —	20	50
Appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of Scotland. —	20	83
— one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
His Speech to the Parliament, on presenting a Petition from the Army. —	21	399
How answered by the Speaker. —	21	400
His Victory over some Forces headed by Sir George Booth, in Favour of the King. —	21	443
— two Letters on that Occasion. —	21	443 to 445
How complimented on his Success. —	21	446
Discharged from all Military Employment. —	21	469
His Resentment against the Parliament on that Account. —	21	470, 1
— Assault upon their Guards, &c. —	21	474 to 476
Appointed, by the Army, one of the Council of Ten. —	22	2
— Major-General of the Forces in England and Scotland. —	22	2
— one of the Committee for nominating Officers of the Army. —	22	2
— Commander of some Forces in the North, to resist the Attempts of Gen. Monke. —	22	7, 8
His Order for seizing Berwick, and Disappointment therein. —	22	9
— Arrival at Newcastle. —	22	17
— strange Inactivity there, with Observations thereon. —	22	20
— Discharge, and Retirement in Disguise. —	22	24
Proceedings against him by the Parliament. —	22	44
His Speech, concerning Security for his good Behaviour. —	22	151 to 153
— Commitment to the Tower. —	22	153
— Escape, and Designs thereupon. —	22	208

LAMBERT,

	Vol.	Page.
LAMBERT, <i>Gen.</i> excepted out of the Act of Indemnity, and in what Manner. —	22	348
LAMBERT, <i>Lord</i> , complained of to the House of Commons. —	8	300
His Severity to a Soldier, for refusing to pay towards his Officer's Charges. —	8	300
LAMBETH an Assembly of the Peers held there, <i>Anno</i> 1232. —	1	28
LANCASTER, when first made a County Palatine. —	1	275
LAND-TAX, when first introduced in <i>England</i> . —	2	120
Laid upon the Subjects by the sole Authority of the House of Commons, Instance of. —	19	89
LANE, <i>Captain</i> , his Information, relating to great Disturbances at <i>Exeter</i> . —	17	165
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	168
LANGHAM, <i>Simon</i> , <i>Bishop of Ely</i> , made Lord-Chancellor. —	1	293
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1363. —	1	294, 5
— concerning the Statute of Apparel. —	1	295
— on opening the Parliament in 1365. —	1	296
— 1366. —	1	297
Translated to the See of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	1	297
His farther Speech at the Session in 1366. —	1	298
— Speech on opening the Parliament in 1368. —	1	300
— concerning the Scots Offer of Peace. —	1	300, 1
Made a Cardinal. —	1	310
His Embassy from the Court of <i>Rome</i> to King <i>Edward III.</i> touching a Peace with <i>France</i> . —	1	310
LANGHAM, <i>John</i> , <i>Esq.</i> ; impeach'd by the Commons of High Treason. —	17	85
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. —	17	120
His Behaviour there, and Proceedings against him, Account of. —	17	120
Discharged from Prosecution. —	17	212
Disabled from bearing the Office of Alderman in the City of <i>London</i> . —	19	97
LANGDALE, <i>Sir Marmaduke</i> , seizes the Town of <i>Berwick</i> for King <i>Charles I.</i> —	17	179
LANGLEY, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Clerk</i> , made Lord-Chancellor. —	2	90
LANG-		

	Vol.	Page.
LANGLEY, <i>Thomas, Clerk</i> , his Speech on opening the Parliament in 1406. ———	2	90, 1
Made Bishop of <i>Durham</i> . ———	2	98
One of the Executors of the last Will and Testament of King <i>Henry V.</i> ———	2	129
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1417. ———	2	115
————— 1419. ———	2	120
————— 1421. ———	2	165
— Resignation of the Seals of his Office. ———	2	172
Accepts them again. ———	2	172
His Speech on opening the Parliament in 1423. ———	2	176, 7
— Petition, concerning some Money lent to King <i>Henry V.</i> ———	2	178
One of the Committee appointed to examine the Charge against <i>Henry Beaufort</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> . ———	2	196
His Petition to the Parliament, concerning the Liberties of the County Palatine of <i>Durham</i> . ———	2	224
LANGTON, <i>Stephen, Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , his Interposition in the Quarrel betwixt King <i>John</i> and the Barons. ———	1	20
Prevails on the King to call a Convention of the Estates. ———	1	20
Produces, at the Assembly, the Charter of Liberties granted by King <i>Henry I.</i> ———	1	20
His Agreement with the Barons, to defend their Liberties. ———	1	20
— Request to King <i>Henry III.</i> for a Confirmation of the Charters granted by his Father. ———	1	23
How answered by <i>William Briwere</i> , one of the King's Council. ———	1	23
His Reproof of that Gentleman. ———	1	24
LANGTON, <i>Walter, Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry</i> , one of the Arbitrators between King <i>Edward I.</i> and his Barons. ———	1	109
One of the Committee appointed to answer the Petitions at the Parliament in 1305, concerning <i>Gaseigny</i> . ———	1	127
Made High Treasurer. ———	1	131
His Representation to the King, touching <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , Favourite to Prince <i>Edward</i> . ———	1	131

LANGTON, <i>Walter, Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry</i> , one of the List of Bishops summoned to the Parliament at <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. —	1	134
LANGTON, <i>John, Bishop of Chichester</i> , one of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King <i>Edward II.</i> —	1	143
One of the Barons' Committee to the King, demanding the Banishment of the two <i>Despensers.</i> —	1	159
LATIMER, <i>William</i> , his Complaint to King <i>Edward III.</i> of Sir <i>John Leigh</i> , Steward of the Household. —	1	301
LATIMER, <i>Lord</i> , impeached by the Commons, and Occasion thereof. —	1	321
His Sentence. —	1	321
How favoured by a succeeding Parliament. —	1	328
LATIMER, <i>John, a Carmelite Friar</i> , his bold Charge against the Duke of <i>LANCASTER.</i> —	1	381
His barbarous Murder, and inhuman Treatment, Account of. —	1	382
LATIMER, <i>Hugh, Bishop of Worcester</i> , one of the Committee appointed for Religion. —	3	140
Resigns his Bishoprick, and the Occasion thereof. —	3	156
His miserable End. —	3	342
LAUD, <i>William, Bishop of Bath and Wells</i> , his Account to the Lords, concerning the printing Dr. <i>Mantwaring's</i> Sermons. —	8	213
Voted by the Commons to be unfound in his Faith. —	8	219
Made Bishop of <i>London.</i> —	8	224
Complained of by the Commons. —	8	279
Made Archbishop of <i>Canterbury.</i> —	8	395
His Palace assaulted by Apprentices. —	8	490
Accused of High Treason. —	9	46, 7
Sequestered from Parliament, and committed. —	9	47
His Request to the Lords on that Occasion. —	9	47
— Petition to them. —	9	49, 50
Obtains Leave to take the Air. —	9	50
Speech against him by Mr. <i>Grimston.</i> —	9	123, 4, 5
Charge against him, exhibited by the Commons. —	9	188
LAUD,		

LAUD, <i>William, Bishop of Bath and Wells</i> , impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468, 9
His Petition to the Peers, setting forth his Distress, and praying Relief.	11	265
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords for his Trial.	12	442
His Answer to the Commons' Impeachment against him.	12	442, 3
Resolutions of the Peers concerning him.	13	350
Bill of Attainder passed against him by the Parliament.	13	369, 70
His Letter to the Speaker of the House of Peers on that Occasion, with a Tender of the King's Pardon.	13	371
— disregarded by the Peers.	13	371, 2
— Petition to them, for the Attendance of his Chaplains.	13	372
— to the Commons, that he might not be hanged.	13	372, 3
Appointed to be beheaded, by an Ordinance of Parliament.	13	373, 4
His Petition, for the Payment of his Debts out of his Estate.	13	374
— Body, how disposed of.	13	375
LAUDERDALE, <i>Earl of</i> . See MAITLAND.		
LAW, how defined by Mr. Pymme.	10	441
Debate on a Bill for a new Model thereof.	20	232 to 236
LAWS, <i>Penal</i> , Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	416
LAWRENCE, <i>Henry, Esq</i> ; appointed President of the Protector's Council.	20	247
LAWSON, <i>Rear-Admiral</i> , how rewarded for his Success against the <i>Dutch Fleet</i> in 1653.	20	206
LAWSON, —, <i>Esq</i> ; appointed Commander of a Fleet.	21	422
Esposes Gen. <i>Monke's</i> Quarrel against the Army	22	22
Settlement upon him by the Parliament, Account of.	22	62
LAWYERS, their being elected Members of Parliament objected to in the House of Commons.	19	226

LAWYERS, their being elected Members of Parliament objected to in the House of Commons, how defended. —	19	226 to 234
List of, made Judges by <i>Cromwell</i> upon his Entrance to the Protectorate —	20	274
LAYMEN's PARLIAMENT, why so called. —	2	86
LAY-PREACHERS, List of, <i>Anno</i> 1641. —	9	331
Their Reprimand by the House of Commons. —	9	332
LECTURERS, Order of the Commons for their Establishment in the Church of <i>England</i> . —	9	491
LEGGE, Col. discharged from being Governor of <i>Oxford</i> . —	14	142
Imprisoned by the King, and on what Account. —	14	142
LEICESTER, <i>Earl of</i> . See SIDNEY.		
LEICESTER, a Parliament held there in 1414. —	2	134
— in 1426. —	2	191
LEICESTER, <i>Roger</i> , one of King <i>Edward</i> the First's Judges, how fined for Extortion. —	1	89
LEIGH, <i>Sir John</i> , made Steward of the Household to King <i>Edward</i> III. —	1	301
Charge against him for Misdemeanors. —	1	301
His Sentence. —	1	302
Remarks thereon. —	1	302
LEIGHTON, Dr. extraordinary Favour done him by the Commons, Instance of —	9	255, 6
LEITH taken by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> . —	19	358, 9
LENTHALL, <i>Sir John</i> , Keeper of the Upper Bench Prison, Charge against him for Oppression and Abuse of his Prisoners, Account of. —	20	209, 10
LENTHALL, <i>William</i> , Esq. elected Speaker for the Commons, at the Parliament in November, 1640. —	9	28
His Speech to the King on this Occasion. —	9	28 to 32
— Letter to the Army, to quiet their Discontents. —	9	264, 5
— Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for their Relief, &c. —	9	285, 6
— for		
Tonnage and Poundage. —	9	382, 3, 4
LENTHALL,		

LENTHALL, <i>William, Esq;</i> his Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	9	401, 2, 3
His Speech to the King, on presenting a Bill for the Continuance of Tonnage.	10	90, 1, 2
— remarkable Answer to the King, touching some accused Members.	10	165
How rewarded by the Commons, and on what Occasion.	10	427
His Speech to some Gentlemen, on their presenting a Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> .	10	476, 7
— Manner of reproving Sir <i>Henry Ludlow</i> for reflecting on the King.	10	503
— Letter to Sir <i>John Hotham</i> , concerning <i>Hull</i> , and the Magazine there.	10	534, 5, 6
Appointed Master of the Rolls by the Parliament.	12	443
His Speech to Sir <i>Henry Vaughan</i> and Sir <i>William Portman</i> , taken Prisoners at <i>Naseby</i> .	13	508
Appointed one of the Keepers of the Duchy Seal of <i>Lancaster</i> .	14	43
His Speech to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , on Account of his Services done to the Parliament.	15	167, 8, 9
Leaves the House, and goes to the Army.	16	183
His Declaration, setting forth the Reasons thereof.	16	196 to 199
Restored to his Seat by the Army.	16	210, 224
His Compliance with the Independent Party in the House of Commons, to obstruct the Treaty with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	18	66
— Request for an Adjournment, in order thereto.	18	67
— Retreat from that Engagement.	18	69
— circular Letter, to forward the raising of a Land-Tax.	19	89, 90
— Letter, to inforce the speedy Collection of a Monthly Assessment.	20	39, 40
Chosen Speaker to <i>Cromwell's</i> second Parliament	20	333
One of the Committee appointed to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title.	21	{ 73 to 76 91 to 94

	Vol.	Page.
LENTHALL, William, Esq; accepts the Office of Speaker to the Parliament set on Foot by the Army and Republican Party. —	21	367, 370
His Letter, for summoning the Members thereof. —	21	378
—— to Gen. <i>Monte</i> , in Answer to one from that Officer to the Parliament. —	21	426, 7
Restored to the Chamberlainship of <i>Chester</i> . —	22	156
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the Restoration. —	22	348
LESLEY, —, Earl of Leven, General of the Scots Army in England , his Answer to a Letter of Lord <i>Digby's</i> , relating to some Proposals for Peace. —	14	75
His Letter to the Commissioners of Assessment in <i>Yorkshire</i> , in Answer to their Complaints against the Scots Forces there. —	14	89
Arrives at <i>Newark</i> with the Scots Army. —	14	140
Joins the English Forces there, and lays Siege to that Town. —	14	140
His Account of taking <i>Muskam-Bridge</i> . —	14	141, 2
—— Letter, relating to the King's Person. —	15	263, 4
—— to the Parliament, concerning their Vote for removing the King to <i>Holdenby</i> . —	15	279, 80
—— concerning his Motions for evacuating the Kingdom. —	15	303, 4
—— second Letter, to the same Purpose. —	15	306
LESLEY, Lodowick, Governor of Berwick , his Answer to a Summons from General <i>Cromwell</i> , for delivering that Town into the Possession of the English. —	17	485, 6
LESLEY, David, Lieutenant-General of the Scots Army in England , his Success in <i>Herefordshire</i> , on Behalf of the Parliament, against the King's Forces, Account of. —	14	28
How rewarded by the Commons on this Occasion	14	28
Marches with his Horse into <i>Scotland</i> , and on what Account. —	14	44, 5
His Letter, concerning a Supply of Money, &c. for the Scots Army before <i>Newark</i> . —	14	198
—— Proposals for their Maintenance there. —	14	200, 1

LESLEY, David, Lieut. Gen. of the Scots Army in England, his Reply to the Proposals of the Parliament's Committee, for the Maintenance of the Scots Army before Newark.	14	202
His Letter, concerning some Complaints against the Scots Army.	14	269 to 272
— Declaration on this Occasion.	14	272
— Letter to Gen. Cromwell, with a Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel between the English and Scots in 1650.	19	339
Taken Prisoner in his Flight from the Battle of Worcester.	20	67
L'ESTRANGE, Roger, Esq; his Petition to the Peers, for saving his Life from the Sentence of a Council of War against him.	13	360
Reprieve and Punishment, Account of.	13	360
LETTERS PATENT, Form of, granted to the Parliament in 1386, by King Richard II.	1	401 to 404.
LEVELLERS, who meant by them.	19	{ 120, 1 127
LEVIT, Mr. his Examination, touching Tobias Peaker's Charge against the Scots, for assisting the King in an intended Escape from Newcastle.	15	309
LEWELLYN, Prince of Wales, summoned to Parliament to do Homage to King Edw. I.	1	81
His arrogant Answer.	1	81
Proceedings against him on that Occasion.	1	82, 3
His untimely Fate.	1	85
LEWEN, —, Esq; his Speech, on a Motion to reform Ecclesiastical Courts.	4	374, 5, 6
LEWES, in Suffex, Battle of, between King Henry III. and his Barons, Anno 1264.	1	67
LEWIS, XII. King of France, his Quarrel with Pope Julius II.	3	9
His Invasion of England.	3	14
— great Losses at home.	3	15
— Reconciliation with the Pope, and Peace with England.	3	16
— Marriage with Mary, Sister to Henry VIII.	3	16
— Death, Account of.	3	16

	Vol.	Page.
LEWIS XIII. his Success at <i>Rochelle</i> in 1628. —	8	245
His Endeavours to compose the Difference between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament.	12	413
— Letter to the Privy Council of <i>Scotland</i> . —	12	455
— Propositions to them, against the March of their Army into <i>England</i> . —	12	456
LEWIS, <i>Sir William</i> , one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Retires into foreign Parts. —	16	275
LEX TALIONIS threatened by the Parliament, and on what Occasion. —	12	99
LEY, <i>Sir James</i> , appointed to execute the Office of Chancellor. —	5	348
Made Lord-Treasurer. —	6	394
His Account of the Estate of King <i>Charles I.</i> in 1625. —	6	394, 5, 6
— Address to the Commons for a Supply. —	6	397
LIBERTIES of the HOUSE of COMMONS, Debate thereon. —	4	146, 7
LIBERTY of CONSCIENCE, in Matters of Religion, allowed by the Commons —	19	404
LICENCE, <i>Thomas. Esq.</i> taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	55
LICENCES by the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , Debate thereon in the House of Commons. —	4	125, 6, 7
LIEFE, <i>Richard. Esq.</i> in Motion in the House of Commons, touching a Speech of Lord-Keeper <i>Egerton's</i> . —	4	431, 2
LIEUTENANTS of the several Counties in <i>Eng. and in Wales</i> , List of, nominated by the Commons to command the Militia. —	10	287, 8, 9
LILBOURNE, <i>Col. John</i> , Resolutions of the Commons in Favour of him. —	9	263
Taken Prisoner by the King's Forces. —	12	98
Brought to his Trial at <i>Oxford</i> , and convicted of High Treason. —	12	99
His Execution prevented, and how. —	12	99, 100
Proceedings against him by the Peers, for writing a Pamphlet against the Common Law of <i>England</i> . —	14	445, 462

LILBOURNE, Col. John, Charge against him, for aspersing the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , and the House of Peers. ————	15	19 to 24
His Paper, containing a Charge of Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> against the said Earl. ————	15	24, 5
How vindicated by a printed Pamphlet dispersed in the City of <i>London</i> . ————	15	26, 7
His Language and Deportment at his Trial, Particulars of. ————	15	27, 8
— Sentence. ————	15	28
Speech in his Behalf, by Sir <i>John Maynard</i> . ————	17	349 to 356
Resolutions of the Commons in Favour of him. ————	17	356
Discharged by the Peers from his Fine and Imprisonment. ————	17	356
His Sufferings recompensed by the Commons, and in what Manner. ————	17	446
Committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet against the Commonwealth. ————	19	98
His new Model of Government, Heads of. ————	19	111 to 119
Tried by a special Commission at <i>Guildhall</i> , and acquitted. ————	19	241
Elected a Common-Council-Man of the City of <i>London</i> . ————	19	241, 2
His Election declared void by the House of Commons. ————	19	242
Banished out of <i>England</i> , and on what Account. ————	20	84
His Return. ————	20	192
Committed to <i>Newgate</i> , and tried at the <i>Old Bailey</i> . ————	20	192
Brought to a second Trial at Law, and acquitted. ————	20	213
Medals struck on that Occasion, Particulars of. ————	20	213
Committed to the Tower. ————	20	214
LILBOURNE, Col. Robert, his Defeat of the Earl of <i>Derby's</i> Forces in <i>Lancashire</i> , Account of. ————	20	35 to 38
His List of Prisoners. ————	20	38
LIMERICK, City of, taken by Gen. <i>Ireton</i> . ————	20	79
LINCOLN, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, in 1204. ————	1	20
A Parliament held there, Anno 1201. ————	1	115

	Vol.	Page.
LINCOLN, a Parliament held there in 1315. —	1	152
— 1327. —	1	194
LINCOLNSHIRE, <i>State of</i> , in May, 1648. —	17	153
LINCOLN, <i>Earl of</i> . See FIENNES.		
LINDSEY, <i>Earl of</i> . See BERTIE.		
LINDSAY, <i>Earl of Crawford</i> , his Letter to the English Commissioners at Edinburgh, concerning a Pass and Convoy for their Return home. — — —	17	382, 3
LINWOOD, <i>William, Doctor of Laws</i> , his Speech to the Parliament in 1431. —	2	212
LISLE, <i>Lord</i> , appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland. — —	14	235
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
LISLE, <i>Sir George</i> , taken Prisoner at the Siege of Colchester. — — —	17	430, 1
His Sentence and Death on that Occasion, Account of. — — —	17	431
LISLE, <i>Mr.</i> appointed one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal, ordered by the Commons in 1648. — — —	19	2
His Salary. — — —	19	2
Appointed one of the Commissioners to meet Gen. Cromwell on his Return from the Battle of Worcester, and congratulate him on his Victory there. — — —	20	48
Made one of Cromwell's Commissioners of the Great Seal. — — —	21	41
— one of the Committee to receive Cromwell's Scruples, with regard to his being King. —	21	64
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of that Title. — — —	21	84 to 86
LITHEBURY, <i>Robert, Master of the Rolls</i> , how fined for Extortion. — — —	1	89
LITTLETON, <i>Edward, Esq.</i> his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject. — — —	7	412 to 415
— further Speech thereon, at a Conference between both Houses. — — —	8	12, 13
— Answer to the Arguments of Mr. Attorney and Serjeant Ashley, touching this Point. —	8	53 to 59
— Speech, on a Member's Goods being seized for refusing to pay Tonnage. — — —	8	255
LITTLE.		

LITTLETON, <i>Edward, Esq;</i> his Speech concerning ——— <i>Acton, Esq;</i> Sheriff of London. ——— ———	8	287
His Speech on the Process against Merchants for Tonnage. ——— ———	8	292
— Argument against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. ——— ———	8	313, 14
— before the Court of King's Bench, in Favour of Mr. <i>Selden</i> . ——— ———	8	370
Made Solicitor-General. ——— ———	8	390
Appointed, by the King, to sit as Speaker in the House of Lords, instead of the Lord-Keeper <i>Finch</i> . ——— ———	9	48, 9
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ——— ———	9	180
His Speech to the King, on his passing the Bill for Triennial Parliaments. ——— ———	9	180, 1
Created Baron of <i>Mounslow</i> . ——— ———	9	186
Ceremony of introducing him into the House of Peers, Form of. ——— ———	9	186
LITTLETON, <i>Lord Edward</i> , his Report of a Conference about the Safety of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . ——— ———	10	23
His Declaration, concerning a Petition and Protestation of some Bishops. ——— ———	10	140
— Report of a Conference relating to a Guard, &c. ——— ———	10	140, 1
— to the Privileges of Parliament. ——— ———	10	159, 60
— to <i>Hull</i> , and the Magazine there. ——— ———	10	228, 9
— to the Duke of <i>Richmond</i> . ——— ———	10	254 to 256
Appointed to give the Royal Assent to a Bill for impressing Soldiers. ——— ———	10	292
— to a Bill for taking away the Bishops' Votes in Parliament. ——— ———	10	292
His Speech on this Occasion. ——— ———	10	292, 3
Receives a Letter from the King, excusing Sir <i>Edward Herbert</i> in the Affair of Lord <i>Kimbolton</i> , &c. ——— ———	10	347, 8

	Vol.	Page.
LITTLETON, <i>Lord Edward</i> , his Report, concerning an intended Invasion of <i>England</i> .	10	371, 2
His Report concerning a Counter-Petition to the King from some <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentry.	10	484, 5, 6
Popish Recufants.	10	509, 10
Leaves the Parliament, and goes to the King at <i>York</i> .	11	46
His Discourse with Mr. <i>Hyde</i> , previous to this Step.	11	48, 9
Manner of disposing of the Great Seal, and conducting his Journey.	11	50, 1, 2
Petition to the Peers, in Answer to an Order of that House concerning him.	11	122, 3
Servant's Affidavit on this Occasion.	11	123
Letter, denying his giving a Vote in Favour of the Ordinance for the Militia.	11	199
Denial proved to the contrary, and how.	11	199
LITURGY, when established by an Act.	3	413
Introduced into all Churches and Chapels in <i>England</i> .	3	436
into the Church of <i>Scotland</i> .	8	393
Commotions there on that Account.	8	393, 4, 5
LOAN, when exacted from Persons of Fortune.	7	321, 2
LOCKHART, <i>William, Esq;</i> made Governor of <i>Dunkirk</i> .	21	209
His Recognition of the Parliament in 1659.	21	412 to 414
Appointed Agent to the Court of <i>France</i> .	21	429
LODGERS, in <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> , obliged by the Parliament to give in Tickets of their Names.	10	26
LODOVICK, <i>Prince Rupert</i> , Nephew to King <i>Charles I.</i> embarks for <i>England</i> , in order to assist the King against the Parliament.	11	263, 4
Takes the City of <i>Bristol</i> .	12	329
His Letter, touching a Safe-Conduct for the Parliament's Commissioners to wait on the King with Propositions of Peace.	13	333
Answer to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> 's Letter, about executing some of the Parliament's Soldiers after Quarter given.	13	455 to 458
Surrenders the City of <i>Bristol</i> to Sir <i>Tho. Fairfax</i> .	14	104
LODOVICK,		

LODOVICK, <i>Prince Rupert, Nephew to King Charles I.</i> his Commissions in the King's Army taken from him on this Occasion. —	14	104
His Letter to the Parliament, for a Pass to leave the Kingdom. —	14	104, 5
Conditions imposed on him on account of this Request. —	14	105
His Followers, Number and Quality of. —	14	105
— second Letter to the Parliament, for a Pass to quit the Kingdom. —	14	134, 5
— Requests for himself, and the Gentlemen and Commanders with him. —	14	135
Banished the Kingdom, by a Vote of the House of Commons. —	14	473
His Address to the Peers on that Occasion. —	14	474
LODOVICK, <i>Prince Maurice, Nephew to King Charles I.</i> his Expedition into England, Account of. —	11	263, 4
His Letter to the Earl of Essex, relating to a Peace between the King and his Parliament. —	13	265
Banished the Kingdom, by a Vote of the House of Commons. —	14	473
His Address to the Peers on that Occasion. —	14	474
LODOVICK, <i>Charles, Eleſtor Palatine</i> , his Letter to the House of Commons, for the annual Allowance settled by Parliament on his Family. —	13	124, 5
Comes into England, and lands at Greenwich. —	13	275
His Answer to a Message from the Parliament, concerning his Arrival. —	13	275, 6
— Reasons for coming into England. —	13	274 to 282
Obtains a Grant from the Parliament, and what. —	13	463
His Letter, desiring Leave of the Parliament to visit the King. —	16	64, 5
Receives the Attcars of his annual Allowance, and returns home. —	19	39, 40
LOKTON, <i>John, Serjeant at Law</i> , one of those who signed the Resolutions at Nottingham in 1387. —	1	407
Impeached by the Commons on that Account. —	1	432
Charge against him. —	1	432
LOKTON,		

LOKTON, <i>John, Serjeant at Law</i> , his Answer to the Charge against him. — —	1	432, 3
His Sentence. — — —	1	433
How mitigated by the Interposition of the Bi- shops. — — —	1	435
His Banishment to <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	1	437
Allowance towards the Expences of his Passage.	1	437
LOLLARDS, who, and why so called. — —	1	455
Their Petition to the Parliament in 1395, against the Power and Encroachments of the Church of <i>Rome</i> . — — —	1	455
When prohibited from reading the Scriptures. —	2	134
How persecuted on that Account. — — —	2	135
LOMBARD-STREET, in <i>London</i> , whence that Name derived. — — —	1	226
LONDON, <i>City of</i> , a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1106. — —	1	9
————— 1107. — — —	1	11
————— 1152. — — —	1	13
————— 1213. — — —	1	20
————— 1223. — — —	1	23
————— 1237. — — —	1	32
————— 1242. — — —	1	36
————— 1246. — — —	1	45
————— 1246. — — —	1	46
————— 1248. — — —	1	47
————— 1248. — — —	1	50
————— 1251. — — —	1	51
————— 1254. — — —	1	54
————— 1254. — — —	1	55
————— 1255. — — —	1	56
————— 1258. — — —	1	58
————— 1264. — — —	1	68
————— 1265. — — —	1	72
A Parliament held there in 1289. — — —	1	88
————— 1297. — — —	1	106
————— 1299. — — —	1	111
————— 1308. — — —	1	141
————— 1323. — — —	1	178
Plague there, <i>Anno</i> 1433. — — —	2	222
————— 1449. — — —	2	252

	Vol.	Page.
LONDON, <i>City of</i> , a Parliament held there in 1523.	3	27
Plague there, <i>Anno</i> 1532. — — —	3	87
————— 1562. — — —	4	52
————— 1603. — — —	5	2
————— 1625. — — —	6	345, 352
————— 1641. — — —	9	484
Insurrection there, in Favour of King <i>Charles I.</i>		
Account of. — — —	17	92, 3, 4
LONDON, <i>Citizens of</i> , their extraordinary Resentment against <i>Hubert de Burgh</i> , Chief Justice of <i>England</i> , Account of. —	1	28
Heavy Fine imposed on them by <i>Richard II.</i> —	1	449
Their Petition to the Commons against Bishops.	9	114 to 122
———— Petition to both Houses against Grievances.	9	224, 5, 6
———— insolent Behaviour before <i>Westminster-Hall</i> , at the Trial of the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> .	9	247, 8
———— ignominious Treatment of those Members who voted for him. — — —	9	248
———— Request to the Lords, for an Answer to their Petition concerning Grievances. —	9	254
———— Petition, for preventing the Earl of <i>Strafford's</i> Escape from the Tower. —	9	255
———— Conditions insisted upon for lending Money to the Commons. — — —	10	42
———— prodigious Cry against the Bishops, Account of. — — —	10	127
———— Petition to the Commons against a Loan.	10	234, 5
———— Reasons against it. — — —	10	235 to 239
———— Petition against an Ordinance concerning the Militia. — — —	10	395, 6
———— Loan to the Parliament, and Security for the same. — — —	11	136
———— Petition and Proposals to the Commons, concerning the Parliament's Army. —	12	34, 5, 6
Raise Light Horse and Dragoons for the Parliament. — — —	12	37
Their farther Proposals to the Commons. —	12	51, 2, 3
———— Division, with regard to Peace or War, Account of. — — —	12	86
———— Petition to the Parliament for Peace. —	12	101, 2
———— how received by them. — — —	12	103

LONDON,

	Vol.	Page.
LONDON, <i>Citizens of</i> , their Petition protested against, and by whom. ———	12	103
Their Requests to the Parliament concerning the raising of Money, &c. ———	12	169, 70
—— Proportion of a Weekly Assessment levied by the Parliament throughout <i>England</i> . ———	12	177
—— Petition for Relief in this Particular, Abstract of. ———	12	177
—— to the Commons, against a Peace with the King. ———	12	367, 8
—— Remonstrance, setting forth their great Distress. ———	12	444 to 446
Invite both Houses of Parliament to Dinner. ———	13	25, 6
Their Petition, relating to the Army under the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . ———	13	31 to 33
—— to the Parliament, for Unity amongst themselves. ———	13	193
—— two Petitions, concerning Debts and Delinquents. ———	13	259, 60, 1
—— Petition, on occasion of the King's Success at opening the Campaign in 1645. ———	13	490, 1, 2
—— Complaint of the many private Meetings there, of Women-Preachers, &c. ———	14	208
—— Petition to the Peers for suppressing the Independents, and for a good Correspondence with the <i>Scots</i> , &c. ———	14	418 to 424
—— how received by that House. ———	14	425, 6, 7
—— by the Commons. ———	14	428
—— to the Peers, for Leave to send an Address to the King. ———	15	5, 6
—— Draught thereof. ———	15	6, 7
—— how received by the Peers. ———	15	7
—— by the Commons. ———	15	7, 8
Solicited to lend 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the Commons. ———	15	95
Their Proposal thereupon. ———	15	95, 6
—— Petition to the Parliament for disbanding the Army, and for removing preaching Soldiers, &c. ———	15	221 to 225
—— for redressing some other Grievances. ———	15	225 to 235
How complimented by both Houses on this Occasion. ———	15	235, 6
		LONDON,

LONDON, <i>Citizens of</i> , their Petition to the Peers, on occasion of the Differences between the Parliament and the Army. ———	15	420, 1
How complimented thereupon by the Lords. ———	15	421, 2
————— by the Commons. ———	15	422
Their Request to the Lords, concerning the De- mands of the Army. ———	15	435
Depute a Committee of Aldermen and Commons to attend the Army. ———	15	438
Their Answer to a Letter from the Army, con- cerning their Demands. ———	15	438 to 440
—— Draught of a Letter to be sent to General <i>Fairfax</i> , relating to their being charged with raising Forces against the Army. ———	15	489, 90
—— Petition to the Parliament, for Payment of the Army and a speedy Settlement of the Nation. ———	16	52 to 57
—— to the Parliament, for revoking an Ordinance touching the City Militia. ———	16	174 to 179
—— for revoking a Declaration against procuring of Petitions. ———	16	179, 80
—— to the Peers, to stop the Army's March towards <i>London</i> . ———	16	190, 1
Reverse all their Proceedings against the Army. ———	16	238
Congratulate Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , on his Entry into <i>London</i> with his Forces. ———	16	238
Their Present intended him on this Occasion. ———	16	238
—— Behaviour at this Crisis, Account of. ———	16	238, 9
—— Petition to the Peers, against the Army's taking Free Quarter, and other Grievances. ———	16	364 to 367
How answered. ———	16	368
Their Petition to the Parliament, relating to the <i>Scots</i> . ———	17	120, 1
—— to the Commons, relating to the Militia. ———	17	132
—— Resolution to adhere to the Parliament. ———	17	170, 1
—— Petition, for a Discharge of their impeached Aldermen. ———	17	171, 2
How received by the Parliament. ———	17	172, 3
Their Petition to the Lord Mayor, concerning the Militia, an Insurrection in <i>Kent</i> , &c. ———	17	195, 6, 7

386		I N D E X to the		Vol.	Page.
LONDON, <i>Citizens of</i> , their Petition for a personal Treaty with the King. — 17 264, 5, 6					
How answered by the Parliament. — 17 266, 7					
Their Petition to the Peers, concerning one from the Officers of the Militia. — 17 280					
— to the Parliament for a personal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redress their Grievances. — 17 387 to 390					
How answered by the Peers. — 17 390, 1					
— by the Commons. — 17 393, 4					
Their Petition to the Commons, against a Treaty with the King, and praying that House to declare themselves the Supreme Authority of the Nation. — 17 451 to 460					
— requesting an Answer to the former. — 17 461, 2					
— rude Behaviour on that Occasion. — 17 462					
— Petition to the Parliament, against an Ordinance prohibiting such Citizens from serving any Office there, who had promoted a personal Treaty with the King. — 18 480, 1					
How answered by the Lords. — 18 481					
— by the Commons. — 18 481					
Their Petition in Favour of Col. <i>Lilburne</i> , committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet. — 19 99 to 105					
How reprimanded for it. — 19 106					
Entertain the House of Commons at Dinner. — 19 129					
Their Present, on that Occasion, to the Generals <i>Fairfax</i> and <i>Cromwell</i> . — 19 130					
How rewarded by the Commons. — 19 137					
Their Resolution to support them. — 19 256					
— formal Invitation to the Parliament. — 21 456					
— Answer to a Letter from General <i>Monke</i> , concerning his March towards <i>England</i> . — 22 48 to 50					
— Address to the Parliament, on the Restoration of the secluded Members. — 22 138, 9					
How answered. — 22 139					
— addressed by the King from <i>Breda</i> . — 22 247, 8					
Their Answer. — 22 263 to 267					
LONG,					

LONG, <i>Walter, Esq;</i> his Speech, concerning a Bill of Tonnage.	8	273
His Account of some Popish Priests released out of <i>Newgate</i> .	8	299, 300
— Answer, relating to his Evidence against them.	8	305
— Account of the Proceedings at <i>Newgate</i> against these People.	8	306, 7, 8
Summoned by the Privy Council, to answer his Misbehaviour in the House of Commons.	8	354
Secretes himself.	8	356
Apprehended, and committed to the King's Bench Prison.	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber.	8	359 to 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus</i> .	8	370
Removed to the Tower by the King's Warrant.	8	371
Offers to give Bail, but refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour.	8	374
Committed again to the King's Bench Prison.	8	376
His Case in the Star-Chamber.	8	378 to 381
— Sentence pronounced against him there.	8	381
— Sufferings, how rewarded by the Commons.	15	277
One of the Eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors.	15	470 to 473
Retires into foreign Parts.	16	275
LORDS, List of, at the first Parliament of King <i>Edward VI.</i>	3	216, 17
List of, who protested against the Act for the Marriage of the Clergy.	3	257
— at the first Parliament of King <i>James I.</i>	5	9, 10, 11
See PEERS.		
LORDS, New House of, appointed by <i>Cromwell</i> .	21	166
Their Character.	21	166
List of them.	21	167, 8
Their Message to the Commons, concerning a Fast.	21	195, 6
— Authority called in Question.	21	196
— Message to the Commons, concerning an Address to the Protector.	21	198
How answered.	21	198

	Vol.	Page.
LORDS, their Dissolution. —————	21	199
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> by <i>Richard Cromwell</i> in 1658. —————	21	245
How disconcerted at that Meeting. — —	21	263
Remarkable Speech against them. — —	21	297 10 310
Their Dissolution, and how occasioned. —	21	350, 1
LORD's DAY, Resolution of the Commons con- cerning it. —————	9	489
LOVE, <i>Rev. Mr.</i> convicted of High Treason against the State. —————	19	492
His Sentence by the High Court of Justice. - -	19	492
Petition in Favour of his Life, Account of. —	19	492, 3
LOVELACE, <i>Lord</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Earl of Portland. —————	12	318
LOVETOT, <i>Sir John</i> , <i>Justice of the Common</i> <i>Pleas</i> , how fined for Extortion. — —	1	89
LOUDON, <i>Earl of</i> . See CAMPBELL.		
LOWE, <i>George</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the <i>Lord-Treasurer Middlesex</i> . — —	6	246
LLOYD, <i>Richard, Esq</i> , his Charge against the <i>Earls of Northumberland and Pembroke</i> . -	15	169
His Deposition against them before the Peers. -	15	170, 1
LLOYDE, <i>Edward, Esq</i> , convened before the Commons for aspersing the <i>Princess's Pala-</i> <i>tine</i> . —————	5	427
His Sentence on that Account. — —	5	428, 9
Summioned to the Bar of the House of Lords. -	5	443
His Charge, and Answer. — —	5	443, 4, 5
— Sentence, and Execution. — —	5	446
LUCAS, <i>Sir Charles</i> , taken Prisoner at the Siege of <i>Colchester</i> . —————	17	430, 1
His Sentence and Death, on that Occasion, Ac- count of. —————	17	431
LUDLOW, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Reflection upon King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	10	503
How reproved by the Speaker of the House of Commons. —————	10	503
LUDLOW, <i>Lieutenant-General</i> , his Account of the Commons issuing out new Writs for supplying Vacancies in their House. —	14	307

LUDLOW, <i>Lieutenant-General</i> , his Account of a Debate in the House of Commons, concerning the Draught of a Petition from the City of London to the King, on the Subject of Peace.	15	7, 8
His Account of a Debate in the House of Commons, concerning some Troopers who had brought a Letter from the Army, exclaiming against the Parliament.	15	360, 1
— of the Army's Motive for charging the Eleven Members of the House of Commons with Treason.	16	29
— of the riotous Behaviour of the London Apprentices before the Parliament-House.	16	180, 1
— of divers Members of both Houses withdrawing themselves to the Army, and their Reasons for so doing.	16	194, 5
— of the Behaviour of the Citizens of London, upon the Advance of the Army to the City.	16	238
— Project for obstructing the Union of the King and Parliament by the Treaty of Peace in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	18	454 to 457
— Remark on the Cruelties exercised by <i>Cromwell</i> in taking the Town of <i>Drogheda</i> .	19	209
— Account of the Proceedings of the House of Commons, to secure their Power.	19	214, 15
— of <i>Cromwell's</i> taking <i>Wexford</i> .	19	217
— Remark on his Behaviour at a Conference between a Committee of the Council of State and Lord <i>Fairfax</i> .	19	274, 5
Appointed one of the Commissioners to go into <i>Ireland</i> , in order to settle the Civil Affairs there.	19	406
His Account of a Charge of Bribery against Lord <i>Howard</i> , of <i>Effrick</i> .	19	478, 9
— of an Embassy from the States General to the Parliament, touching some Differences in Point of Trade.	20	88

LUDLOW, <i>Lieutenant-General</i> , chosen one of the Commissioners to settle the Government of <i>Ireland</i> . —	20	91
His Account of <i>Cromwell's</i> dissolving the Long Parliament —	20	133 to 136
— Character of <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament. —	20	180
— Account of the Artifice of <i>Cromwell</i> , in procuring the Parliament to surrender back their Power, and the Manner in which it was done. —	20	239 to 242
— of <i>Cromwell's</i> Reasons for dissolving his second Parliament. —	20	403, 4
— Remarks on a Petition from the Officers of the Army against <i>Cromwell's</i> being King. —	21	122 to 124
— Character of <i>Cromwell's</i> New House of Lords. —	21	166
— Narrative, of a Debate on a Bill for recognizing <i>Richard Cromwell's</i> Title to the Protectorate. —	21	284 to 288
— Account of the Proceedings in the House of Commons, concerning <i>Scots</i> and <i>Irish</i> Members. —	21	310 to 313
— Remarks on the Commons' transacting Business with the Other House. —	21	325, 6
— Account of some Proceedings, relative to the Dissolution of <i>Richard Cromwell's</i> Parliament. —	21	352 to 356
— of the Proceedings, relative to the Coalition between the Army and the Republican Party, for restoring the Long Parliament. —	21	363 to 367
— of the Army's Repentment, on the Choice of a new Council of State. —	21	411
— Character of Gen. <i>Monke</i> . —	21	422, 3
Appointed Commander in Chief of all the Forces in <i>Ireland</i> . —	21	431
His Account of the Manner of taking Leave of his Friends. —	21	431, 2
— lucrative Posts in the Army. —	21	433
— Reasons for suspecting the Fidelity of Gen. <i>Lambert</i> to the Parliament. —	21	471

LUDLOW, <i>Lieutenant-General</i> , his Account of the Army's Intentions to force a Dissolution.	21	472, 3
His Account of their Proceedings for that Purpose.	21	474 to 477
Impeachment of High Treason against him.	22	56
Discharged from his Employments.	22	56
His Account of the Posture of Affairs in 1659.	22	75 to 79
— of Gen. <i>Monke's</i> March to London, and his Proceedings there.	22	117 to 127
— Retirement into <i>Switzerland</i> .	22	160
— farther Account of Gen. <i>Monke's</i> Proceedings	22	160 to 164
LUNSFORD, <i>Col.</i> appointed Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	120
His Character.	10	120
Attempt of the Commons to remove him, Account of.	10	120, 123
LUSIGNAN, <i>Guy</i> , one of the Committee for King <i>Henry III.</i> appointed to reform the Kingdom.	1	61
His Descent, and Alliance to King <i>Henry III.</i>	1	64
Account of.	1	66
Driven out of the Kingdom by the Barons.	1	66
LUTHER, <i>Martin</i> , his Attack on the Papal Authority.	3	26
His Doctrine against the Pope's Supremacy, Success of.	3	56
LUXURY in Apparel, how restrained in 1362.	1	293
Surprising Account of the Excess thereof in 1388.	1	441
— 1464.	2	327
— 1575.	4	184

M

MABBOT, <i>Gilbert</i> , appointed by the Parliament Licencer of the Press.	16	311
MACE, new one ordered by the Commons.	19	129
Form thereof.	19	129
MACKWORTH, <i>Col. Governor of Shrewsbury</i> , receives a Summons from King <i>Charles II.</i> to surrender the Town and Castle to him.	20	26
His scornful Letter in Answer thereto.	20	27, 8
MACK-		

MACKWORTH, Col. Governor of Shrewsbury, how rewarded by the Commons for refusing to surrender that Town and Castle. —	20	28
MAGAZINE at Hull, Message from the King concerning it. —	10	439 to 442
Resolution of the Parliament for removing it to London. —	10	442, 3
Petition of Yorkshire Gentry against such Resolve. Removed to London by the Parliament. —	10	454, 5
MAGNA CHARTA, the great Advantages there- of to the Subjects of England. —	1	20
How defined by the Lawyers. —	1	21
When first granted, and by whom. —	1	21
Confirmed to the Barons by King Henry III. —	1	25
Cancelled by him. —	1	26
Confirmed by him again. —	1	34
———— a third Time. —	1	34
Violation thereof, how punished by the Church. —	1	53
Confirmed by King Edward I. in 1276. —	1	83
———— 1297. —	1	109
———— 1300. —	1	114
———— 1301. —	1	117
———— by King Edward III. 1334. —	1	221
———— 1340. —	1	235
———— 1342. —	1	294
MAJOR GENERALS, List of, appointed by the Protector Cromwell, to prevent Insurrections against his Government. —	20	433
Instructions to them. —	20	461 to 467
Their Conduct, some Account of. —	20	467, 8, 9
MAJOR, Richard, Esq: appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
MAITLAND, Earl of Lauderdale, and one of the Scots Commissioners his Speech on oc- casion of the Parliament's Army taking King Charles I from Holdenby. —	15	404, 5, 6
Insulted by Sir Thomas Fairfax's Soldiers, and on what Account. —	16	201, 2
His Letter to Lord Balcarrais, concerning the Scots Expedition into England in 1651. —	20	5, 6, 7
———— to his Lady in Holland. —	20	7, 8, 9
MAIT-		

MAITLAND, <i>Earl of Lauderdale</i> , taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . — —	20	55, 64
See COMMISSIONERS.		
MALCHOLM, <i>King of Scotland</i> , his Subjection to King <i>Henry II.</i> Account of. — —	1	15
MALLET, <i>Mr. Justice</i> , his Examination and Answer, touching a Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> . — —	10	392
Committed to the Tower. — —	10	393
MALLOKY, —, <i>Esq;</i> committed to Prison for opposing the Measures of King <i>James I.</i> —	5	525
MALT LIQUOR, its Price ascertained by the Commons, and what. — —	12	258
MALTRAVERS, <i>Sir John</i> , how sentenced, for being concern'd in the Death of the <i>Earl of Kent</i> . — —	1	207
Proclamation issued against him, and for what Purpose. — —	1	208
His Submission to the King. — —	1	278, 9
Restored to his Honour and Estate. — —	1	279
MAN, <i>Ile of</i> , surrendered to the Commons. —	20	79
MANCHESTER, <i>Earl of</i> . See MONTAGUE.		
MANIFESTO, Form of, in Favour of the Elector <i>Palatine</i> . — —	9	405 to 409
Debate thereon by the Commons, — —	9	410, 11
	9	426, 7
		427 to 435
MANNERS, <i>George, Earl of Rutland</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Committee to reside with the <i>Scots Army</i> before <i>Newark</i> . —	14	156
His Letter, with an Abbreviate of the Musters of that Army. — —	14	265, 6, 7
— Account of the Siege of <i>Newark</i> . — —	14	278
One of the Twelve Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	18	492
MANNY, <i>Sir Walter</i> , his Declaration to the Parliament in 1355. — —	1	287, 8
MANSEL, <i>Lord</i> , his Speech in Favour of <i>de Bath</i> , Chief Justice of <i>England</i> , in 1251. —	1	52

MANSELL, <i>Sir Robert</i> , his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	398
MANWARING, <i>Roger, D. D.</i> Charge against him, on Account of two Sermons preached by him before King <i>Charles I.</i> — —	8	151 to 154
Declaration against him by the Commons. — —	8	168 to 171
His Charge more fully laid open by Mr. <i>Pymme.</i>	8	171 to 189
Taken into Custody by Order of the Peers. — —	8	204
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. — —	8	204
Denies the Tenets alledged against him. — —	8	205
His Proustation, touching the same. — —	8	205
— Requests to the Lords. — —	8	205
— Answer to the Charge against him. — —	8	207 to 210
Reproved at his Trial by <i>George Abbot</i> , Arch bishop of <i>Canterbury.</i> — —	8	209, 10
His Judgment by the Lords. — —	8	211, 12
Sent to the <i>Fleet.</i> — —	8	212
His Submision at the Bar of the House of Lords.	8	236
Makes the same Submision before the Commons.	8	236
His Sermons suppressed by Proclamation. — —	8	243
Receives the King's Pardon, made Rector of <i>Stanford-Revers</i> , and soon after Bishop of <i>St. David's.</i> — —	8	244
Ordered to attend upon the House of Peers. — —	9	482
Secures himself. — —	9	483
His Temporalities, how disposed of on this Occasion. — —	9	483
DE LA MARE, <i>Sir Peter</i> , committed close Prisoner to <i>Nottingham Castle</i> , and on what Account. — —	1	322
His Releasement therefrom. — —	1	339
Chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1377, being the first upon Record. — —	1	339
His Protestation on that Occasion. — —	1	339
— Proposals for regulating the Government. — —	1	340
MARESCHAL, <i>William, Earl of Pembroke</i> , one of King <i>John's</i> Ambassadors to the Barons, concerning the Charter of Liberties. — —	1	21
MARGARET, <i>Queen, Consort to King Henry the Sixth</i> , her Coronation. — —	2	240
Her Descent. — —	2	240

MARGARET, <i>Queen, Consort to King Henry the Sixth, her Character, by Polydore Vargil.</i>	2	240
Her Character, by D'Orleans.	2	240
— great Respect for <i>William de la Pole, Marquis of Suffolk.</i>	2	244
— Contrivances with the Marquis to ruin the Duke of Gloucester.	2	244, 5, 7, 8
— Usurpation.	2	249
— Endeavours to screen her Favourite from public Resentment.	2	253, 5
— Dowry.	2	273
Resolutions of Parliament against her.	2	284, 5
Overturns the Power of the Confederate Lords.	2	286
Obliges the King to revoke the Grant of Protectorship to <i>Richard Duke of York.</i>	2	286
Her Agreement with the Confederate Lords, and solemn Procession in Consequence thereof.	2	287
— Flight into the North, and Occasion of it.	2	293
— Refusal to ratify the Treaty between the King and the Duke of York.	2	308
— Army raised on that Account, Number of.	2	308
— March at the Head of it.	2	309
— Victory over the Duke and his Forces at <i>Sandal.</i>	2	309
— Treatment of him.	2	309
— Defeat of the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> , near <i>St. Alban's.</i>	2	309
Retakes the King, and marches towards <i>London.</i>	2	309, 10
Changes her Rout, and on what Occasion.	2	310
Marches to <i>York.</i>	2	311
Her great Defeat at <i>Towton.</i>	2	311
— Flight with the King and her Son into <i>Scotland.</i>	2	311
Attainted of High Treason at the Parliament in 1461.	2	316, 17
Her fresh Efforts to regain the Crown.	2	324
— Defeat at <i>Hegeley-Moor</i> , by King <i>Edw. IV.</i>	2	324
— at <i>Tewksbury</i> , and the fatal Consequences thereof.	2	328
MARINERS, encouraged by an Act, <i>Temp. Eliz.</i>	4	356
Debate about them by the Commons.	4	499 to 502

	Vol.	Page.
MARINERS, Method for speedy raising them. —	10	271
Their Declaration to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. —	17	255
MARKHAM, <i>Major</i> , his Letter, relating to the State of <i>Lincolnshire</i> . —	17	153
MARLBURGH, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1269. —	1	77
MARLEY, <i>Sir John</i> , <i>Mayor of Newcastle</i> , taken Prisoner at the Surrender of that Town to the Parliament. —	13	303
Heavy Complaint against him, Particulars of. —	13	304
Excepted from the Parliament's Mercy. —	13	305
MARQUIS, who the first created. —	1	6
MARRIAGES, Debate thereon by the Commons. —	4	416, 17
By Force, how remedied by the Commons. —	19	457, 8
How solemnized, and by whom, from the Year 1653 to the Restoration. —	20	214 to 217
MARSTON-MOOR, <i>Battle of</i> , between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. —	13	242, 3
MARTIAL-LAW, when first instituted. —	13	270
MARTIN V. <i>Pope</i> , his Remonstrance to King <i>Henry VI.</i> and the Parliament, touching the Statute of Provisors. —	2	198, 9
MARTIN, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply. —	7	401, 2
His Speech, against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. —	8	134 to 141
— against the Validity of <i>Dr. Montague's</i> Episcopal Confirmation. —	8	285
— remarkable Expression, to vindicate his Innocency, touching a Complaint against him. —	8	305
— Report, concerning the Reprieve of a Popish Priest. —	8	306
MARTIN, <i>Henry, Esq;</i> his Speech against Monopolies. —	4	457, 8
His Report to the Lords, touching the Queen-Mother. —	9	290
— of the King's Preparations to besiege <i>Hull</i> . —	11	270
Opens a Letter of the Earl of <i>Northumberland's</i> to his Lady. —	12	223

MARTIN,

MARTIN, <i>Henry, Esq;</i> his Reason for opening a Letter of the Earl of <i>Northumberland's</i> to his Lady. — — — — —	12	223
Justifies the Action, and is caned by the Earl for it. — — — — —	12	238
His pert Expressions at a Conference with the Peers, concerning an Ordinance for seizing the Estates of the Royalists. — — — — —	12	240
Causes the King's Stables to be broken open, and seizes two of his Majesty's Horses. — — — — —	12	251
His audacious Answer to a Message from the Peers on this Occasion. — — — — —	12	251
Vindicated in this Act, and by whom. — — — — —	12	251
His Language in the House of Commons against the King and Royal Family. — — — — —	12	373
Committed to the Tower on this Account. — — — — —	12	373
Released upon his Petition, and re-admitted to his Seat in Parliament. — — — — —	12	373
Reply to the Scots Commissioners' Objections to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace. — — — — —	17	51 to 69
MARY, <i>Queen, eldest Daughter to K. Henry VIII.</i> her Accession to the Throne. — — — — —	3	284
Puts out a general Pardon. — — — — —	3	288
Discharges the last Subsidy. — — — — —	3	288
Her Proclamation on that Account. — — — — —	3	288
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in Oct. 1553. — — — — —	3	289, 90
Solicited to marry — — — — —	3	299
Receives an Address from the Commons, against marrying <i>Philip</i> of Spain. — — — — —	3	300
Dissolves the Parliament. — — — — —	3	300
Summons a new one to <i>Oxford</i> , and adjourns it to <i>Westminster</i> in 1554. — — — — —	3	302
Obtains Consent of the Parliament to marry <i>Philip</i> . — — — — —	3	310
Dissolves the Parliament. — — — — —	3	310
Marries <i>Philip</i> of Spain, eldest Son to the Emperor <i>Charles V.</i> — — — — —	3	310
Proclaimed with her Husband. — — — — —	3	310
Their Titles. — — — — —	3	310
Calls a new Parliament in <i>November</i> , 1554. — — — — —	3	311

MARY,

MARY, <i>Queen, eldest Daughter to K. Henry VIII.</i>		
her Letter to the Sheriffs, commanding them to elect Catholic Members.	3	311, 12
Her Solemnity at opening the Parliament in 1554.	3	312
Obtains a Repeal of all the Acts made against the Pope.	3	325
Dissolves this Parliament.	3	332
Reverts the Separation of some Members of the House of Commons.	3	334
Gives Orders for their Indictment in the King's Bench.	3	334
Fancies herself with Child.	3	335
Receives an extraordinary Address on this Occasion.	3	336, 7, 8
Summons another Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1555.	3	340, 1
Obtains the Grant of a Subsidy from the Commons.	3	343
Tampers with some Lords about bringing in a Bill for the Restitution of Church-Lands.	3	344
Finds the Nobility averse to this Project, and drops it.	3	344, 5
Gives the First-Fruits and Tithes to the Church.	3	345
Dissolves the Parliament.	3	349
Loses the important Town of <i>Calais</i> .	3	349
Summons a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1558.	3	350
Obtains a Subsidy from the Clergy and Laity.	3	350, 1
Her Orders concerning the State of the Nation.	3	355
— Sicknefs and Death.	3	356
MASON, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	89 to 94
His Speech, in Answer to the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right.	8	123 to 129
MASSEY, <i>Capt. Francis</i> , his Reasons for stopping the Scots Commissioners' Messenger, and taking his Letters from him.	14	394
Committed to Prison by the Peers on that Account.	14	401
Released by the Commons.	14	401
MASSIE,		

MASSIE, <i>Major-General</i> , one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Restored to his Seat in the House again. —	17	220
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . —	20	55
MAUNDAY THURSDAY, extraordinary Ceremony on that Day. —	1	294
MAYE, <i>Sir Humphrey</i> , <i>Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster</i> , his Speech to soften a Debate on National Grievances. —	7	363
His Speech to hasten a Supply. —	7	439, 40
Interrupts <i>Sir John Elliot</i> in his Recapitulation of public Grievances. —	8	158
His Speech, to silence the Exceptions of the Commons against the King's Ministers. —	8	279
— in Favour of <i>Dr. Montague</i> and <i>Dr. Laud</i> . —	8	279
— on <i>Mr. Rolles's</i> Complaint about Tonnage. —	8	286
— on the Process against Merchants on this Account. —	8	291
— in Vindication of Lord Chief Justice <i>Hide</i> , for relieving some Popish Priests. —	8	305
— on the King's Warrant to the Customers for Tonnage. —	8	312
— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —	8	314, 16, 17
MAYNARD, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech on public Grievances. —	8	200, 1
— on the Privileges of Parliament. —	10	191 to 195
One of the Eleven Members charg'd by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Expelled the House of Commons, and committed to the Tower. —	16	294
Impeached of High Treason. —	16	500
Charge against him, Particulars of. —	16	505 to 510
His remarkable Behaviour at the Bar of the House of Lords. —	16	517, 18
— Fine and Imprisonment, Account of. —	16	518
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat again. —	17	220

MAYNARD, <i>Sir John</i> , his Speech in Favour of Col. <i>Lilbourne</i> , Prisoner in the Tower. —	17	349 to 356
MAYNARD, <i>Lord</i> , impeached by the Commons of High Treason. —	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to his Seat in Parliament. —	17	220
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of King <i>Charles I.</i>	18	492
MAYNARD, <i>John, Esq;</i> his Speech against the Commons' Declaration for making no farther Address to the King. —	17	24, 5
Made a Judge by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , on his enter- ing to the Protectorate. —	20	274
MEAL, <i>Sale of</i> , how regulated by the Commons.	19	416
MEASURES, when first appointed by Parliament.	2	210
MELCOMB-REGIS <i>Staple</i> , when held there. —	1	297
MELDRUM, <i>Sir John</i> , his Letter, giving an Ac- count of raising the Siege of <i>Montgomery</i> Castle, in <i>Wales</i> . —	13	290, 1, 2
MELTON, <i>William, Archbishop of York</i> , Force put upon him by the Citizens of <i>London</i> . —	1	181
Appointed one of the Guardians for the young King, <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	191
His Acquittal from an Impeachment, on account of the late King. —	1	209, 10
— Dispute with <i>Simon Mepham</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	1	218, 19
MEMBER of the House of Commons detained, De- bate thereon. —	4	148 to 150
MEMBERS, of the House of Commons, expelled in <i>August</i> and <i>September</i> , 1642, List of. —	12	3, 4, 5
List of, since expelled, and on what Account.	13	7, 8, 9
— expelled in <i>January</i> , 1643. —	13	28, 9
— to whom Pensions were allowed, on Ac- count of having lost their Estates in the Civil War. —	13	494
— charged by the Army with Misdemeanors	15	470 to 473
Impeachment against them, Particulars of. —	16	70 to 92
Their Answer. —	16	116 to 159
Obtain Leave to absent themselves for six Months	16	161, 2
Recalled to sit and vote in the House again. —	16	195

MEMBERS, of both Houses who went to the Army, their Engagement on this Occasion. —	16	241, 2, 3
List of, who signed it. —	16	243, 4
Of the House of Commons impeached by the Army, who retired to foreign Parts, List of. —	16	275
Of the House of Lords, impeached of High Treason by the Commons, List of. —	16	317
Discharged from Restraint, and restored to their Seats. —	17	220
Of the House of Commons impeached, restored again to their Seats in Parliament. —	17	226
Of the House of Commons, List of, who were imprisoned and secluded by the Army in December, 1648. —	18	467 to 471
Their Protestation thereupon. —	18	473, 4
List of, discharged from Confinement by the Army. —	18	477
— re-admitted on certain Conditions. —	19	215, 16
— who constituted Cromwell's second Parliament in 1654. —	20	297 to 308
— returned to serve in Cromwell's third Parliament. —	21	3 to 23
Their Admittance into the House, Manner of. —	21	24
Secluded, arbitrary Vote against them. —	21	28
Their Remonstrance thereupon. —	21	28 to 36
List of, who signed it. —	21	36, 7
Of the House of Commons, elected to serve in Richard Cromwell's Parliament, List of. —	21	246 to 262
Of the dissolved Junta in 1653, humorous Description of. —	21	371
Of the Long Parliament, surviving in 1659, List of. —	21	372 to 375
Allowed by the Army to begin a new Session, List of. —	21	375, 6
How fined for Non-Attendance. —	21	455
Re-admission of those into the House, who had been secluded by Cromwell. —	22	139
Their Articles with Gen. Monk. —	22	168
List of, who held Offices contrary to the Self-denying Ordinance, with their Characters. —	22	178 to 206
— returned to serve in the Convention Parliament. —	22	210 to 225

MEMORIAL, of the Commons, concerning the Great Contract with King James I. —	5	252 to 260
Of the Peers, on the same Account. —	5	261, 2, 3
Of the Parliament, to King James I. in Justification of the Duke of Buckingham, against an Aspersion of the Spanish Ambassador. —	6	111, 12
Of the Dutch Ambassadors, concerning their Mediation for Peace between King Charles I. and his Parliament. }	13	274 284, 5 310, 11
On the Subject of Peace. —	13	412 to 414
Of Monsieur Sabran, the French Agent, on his being denied a public Audience. —	13	396, 7, 8
Of the Proceedings of the Scots Army in England, Anno 1645. —	13	474 to 484
Of the Scots Commissioners in London, on their Return home. —	15	252 to 257
MEPHAM, Simon, Archbishop of Canterbury, his Speech to the Parliament in 1332. —	1	214
Withdraws himself, and the Occasion thereof. —	1	214
His Dispute with William de Melton, Archbishop of York. —	1	218
— Refusal to attend the Parliament at York, in 1332, and the Reason of it. —	1	218, 19
MERCHANTS, their Petition to the Commons, against the Lord-Treasurer Middlesex. —	6	188, 9
MERKS, Thomas, Bishop of Carlisle, his elegant Speech at the Parliament in 1399, against the Usurpation of King Edward IV. —	2	42 to 50
His Treatment, in Consequence thereof. —	2	50
MERTON, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1236. —	1	32
MESSENGERS from the King to the Parliament, with his Answer to their Propositions for Peace. —	13	347, 8
Their Reception and Proceedings about this Business, Particulars of. }	13	348, 353 to 356
MIDDLESEX, Earl of. See CRANFIELD.		
MIDDLETON, Sir Thomas, his Letter, giving an Account of raising the Siege of Montgomery Castle. —	13	288, 9
MILDMAY,		

MILDMAY, <i>Sir Walter</i> , Chancellor of the Exchequer, his Speech for a Subsidy. —	4	208 to 215
His Speech on the Lenity of Queen Elizabeth. —	4	215 to 217
— for securing the Nation against Popery. —	4	240 to 250
MILDMAY, <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Motion for a Jewel of 800 l. Value, to be presented to General Cromwell. —	18	82
MILITIA of the whole Kingdom, ordered up to London, and on what Occasion. —	1	389
Their Number at that Time. —	1	389
Debate thereon by the Commons. —	10	280, 1, 2
Ordinance concerning this Affair, Form of. —	10	285, 6
Settled by the Parliament without the King's Consent. —	10	335
For the City of London, how altered by Parliament —	16	278 to 289
Debate thereon by the Commons, in 1660. —	23	14, 15, 22, 3, 4
MILTON, <i>Mr.</i> Order of the Commons for his Commitment and Prosecution. —	22	348
MINISTERS of London, their Petition to the Peers against Schisms. —	13	420, 1, 2
Of Rutlandshire, their Petition to the Parliament against Heretical Doctrines. —	16	399 to 401
— Articles of Complaint against Samuel Oates. —	16	401 to 403
Proposals to the Commons concerning them. —	20	122, 3, 4
MITCHELL, <i>Sir Francis</i> , Charge against him by the Lords for Bribery. —	5	408
His Defence. —	5	409
Sentence against him. —	5	425, 6
His despicable Character. —	5	426
— Degradation, Ceremony of. —	5	426
MITTON, <i>Col. Thomas</i> , his Letter, giving an Account of the Surrender of <i>Rutlin</i> to him for the Use of the Parliament. —	14	355, 6, 7
His Letter, giving an Account of the Services done to the Parliament by Dr. Williams, late Archbishop of York. —	15	2, 3, 4
— farther Account of that Prelate's Zeal for the Parliament's Cause. —	15	171, 2
MOCK-DEVOTION, an extraordinary Instance of. —	2	68

MOHUN, <i>Lord</i> , his Letter, excusing his Absence from the Parliament. —	11	426, 7
MOMPESSON, <i>Sir Giles</i> , taken into Custody by Order of the House of Commons. —	5	334
Makes his Escape, and goes beyond Sea. —	5	334
His Books, Papers, &c. seized. —	5	336, 7, 8
— base Practices, relating to the Patents granted him. —	5	382
— Sentence, by the Lords. —	5	384, 5
— by the King. —	5	385
MONARCHY, when abolished in <i>England</i> . }	18	{ 554,
	19	{ 59 to 62
Speech in the House of Commons, in Favour thereof. —	22	250 to 256
MONASTERIES, <i>the Lesser</i> , when suppressed. —	3	115
Their Revenues, how disposed of. —	3	117
— Number, and yearly Income. —	3	117
<i>The Greater</i> , when suppressed, and their Revenues seized. —	3	144, 5
MONKE, <i>Admiral George</i> , his Account of the Defeat of the <i>Dutch Fleet</i> by the <i>English</i> , in 1653. —	20	193 to 196
How rewarded for his Conduct on that Occasion. —	20	206
MONKE, <i>Col. George</i> , his Offer to serve the Parliament against the Rebels in <i>Ireland</i> . —	15	166
Obtains a Commission for that Purpose. —	15	166
Agrees to a Cessation of Arms with the Rebels. —	19	160
How censured by the Commons for this Conduct. —	19	160, 1
His Letter, touching a Treaty for the Surrender of <i>Stirling Castle</i> . —	20	18, 19
— Service to the Commonwealth, how rewarded —	20	50
Appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> . —	20	83
— sole Governor of that Kingdom. —	20	290
His Letter to the Parliament in 1659, congratulating them on their Restoration. —	21	414 to 417
— Character, Description of. —	21	422, 3
Appointed one of the Commissioners for governing the Army. —	21	469
His Letter from <i>Scotland</i> to <i>Gen. Fleetwood</i> , asserting the Liberty of Parliament. —	22	4, 5, 6
MONKE,		

	Vol.	Page.
MONKE, Col. George , his Letter from Scotland to Gen. Lambert, asserting the Liberty of Parliament. ————	22	6
His Letter from Scotland to William Lenthall, Esq, Speaker. ————	22	7
Marches his Army to Edinburgh, and seizes on Berwick. ————	22	9
His Treatment of Col. Cobbet. ————	22	9
Agrees to a Treaty for a Settlement of the State. ————	22	17
His Letter to Gen. Fleetwood thereupon. ————	22	18
— Proceedings in the Treaty, some Account of. ————	22	19
— Diligence in new-modelling his Army. ————	22	19
Calls a Convention of Estates to Edinburgh, and Occasion thereof. ————	22	19, 20
Advances towards England. ————	22	21
Breaks the Treaty. ————	22	21
Remarkable Events, in Favour of his Scheme to bring in the King. ————	22	II
His private Conversation with Dr. Price on that Head. ————	22	23
— Letter to the Parliament from Coldstream. ————	22	39, 40, I
How complimented thereupon. ————	22	42
His Letter to the City of London, concerning the Freedom of Parliament. ————	22	46, 7, 8
How answered. ————	22	48, 9, 50
His Reply. ————	22	50, 1, 2
Settlement on him by the Parliament, as a Mark of their Favour. ————	22	52
His Letter to his Friends in the West against Monarchy. ————	22	68, 9, 70
Procures the Removal of the Parliament's Guards from London. ————	22	71
Made Keeper of St. James's Park. ————	22	80
His first Speech to the Parliament. ————	22	88, 9, 90
Ordered to destroy the Gates of the City of London, and the Portcullises thereof. ————	22	92
His Letter to the Parliament on that Occasion. ————	22	92, 3
— to the Parliament, dated from Whitehall. ————	22	98 to 103
— Speech and Declaration, concerning Government. ————	22	140 to 143

MONKE, <i>Col. George</i> , made Captain-General of all the Land Forces. — — —	22	144
Joined in Commission with <i>Montague</i> , as an Admiral of the Fleet. — — —	22	148
Grants made him by the Parliament for his Services. — — —	22	156, 7
His Agreement with the Secluded Members for restoring them to their Seats. — — —	22	168
— Letter to the Army on that Occasion. — — —	22	170, 1, 2
— Declaration to Sir <i>John Grenville</i> for restoring the King. — — —	22	207
How complimented by the Commons at the Convention Parliament. — — —	22	234
— addressed by the King. — — —	22	244, 5, 6
Created Duke of <i>Albemarle</i> . — — —	22	381
Manner of introducing him into the House of Lords. — — —	22	381
His Proposals for a Way to disband the Army without Mutiny. — — —	22	464, 5
MONOPOLY granted by Parliament, and on what Occasion. — — —	2	263
MONOPOLIES, Debate thereon by the Commons. — — —	4	416
Repealed by Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . — — —	4	452 to 474
MONOPOLISTS, inquired after by the Commons. — — —	4	478, 9
Severe Resolution against them. — — —	9	34
MONTACUTE, <i>Sir William</i> , how rewarded by King <i>Edward III.</i> for taking <i>Roger Mortimer</i> , Earl of <i>March</i> . — — —	9	108
Created Earl of <i>Salisbury</i> . — — —	1	209
One of the Peers summon'd to Parliament in 1353 — — —	1	224
— of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on Affairs of State, in 1373. — — —	1	279
— of the Peers summoned to the first Parliament of <i>Richard II.</i> — — —	1	315
— of the Committee appointed to survey the Government of his Person and Court. — — —	1	335
MONTACUTE, <i>John</i> , Earl of <i>Salisbury</i> , one of the Lords Appellants in 1397. — — —	1	366
	1	460

MON:

MONTACUTE, <i>John, Earl of Salisbury</i> , one of the Peers who swore to support the Resolutions of Parliament held in 1397. —	1	481
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
Peers summoned to Parliament by <i>Henry Duke of Lancaster</i> , in 1399. —	1	503
Proceedings against him, for Acts done in the twenty-first of <i>Richard II.</i> —	2	56
His Answer thereto. —	2	56
Sentence against him. —	2	57
Restored to his Honours and Estates. —	2	57
Concerned in a Plot against <i>Henry IV.</i> and beheaded. —	2	65, 6
MONTACUTE, <i>Thomas, Earl of Salisbury</i> , one of the Peers summoned to Parliament by <i>Henry V.</i> in 1414. —	2	143
MONTAGUE, <i>Edward, Esq;</i> how threatened by King <i>Henry VIII.</i> for opposing his Measures. —	3	35
MONTAGUE, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on a Subsidy Bill. —	4	448
MONTAGUE, —, <i>D. D.</i> Complaint against him by the Commons. —	6	353, 4
Taken into Custody. —	6	354
Admitted to Bail, and discharged from Confinement, by the Interposition of King <i>Charles I.</i> —	6	354
Called again to Account by the Commons. —	6	362
Receives the King's Pardon, and made Bishop of <i>Chichester</i> . —	8	244
Complained of by the Commons. —	8	279
His Episcopal Confirmation debated by them. —	8	285
MONTAGUE, <i>Henry, Earl of Manchester</i> , his Report of the second Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons, on the Liberty of the Subject, —	8	13 to 21
His Report of Sir <i>Henry Martin's</i> Speech against the Addition made by the Lords to the Petition of Right. —	8	134 to 141
Appointed one of the Commissioners for giving the Royal Assent to the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	272

MONTACUTE, <i>John, Earl of Salisbury</i> , one of the Peers who swore to support the Resolutions of Parliament held in 1397. —	1	481
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	1	492
— Peers summoned to Parliament by Henry Duke of Lancaster, in 1399. —	1	503
Proceedings against him, for Acts done in the twenty-first of Richard II. —	2	56
His Answer thereto. —	2	56
Sentence against him. —	2	57
Restored to his Honours and Estates. —	2	57
Concerned in a Plot against Henry IV. and beheaded. —	2	65, 6
MONTACUTE, <i>Thomas, Earl of Salisbury</i> , one of the Peers summoned to Parliament by Henry V. in 1414. —	2	143
MONTAGUE, <i>Edward, Esq</i> ; how threatened by King Henry VIII. for opposing his Measures. —	3	35
MONTAGUE, —, <i>Esq</i> ; his Speech on a Subsidy Bill. —	4	448
MONTAGUE, —, <i>D. D.</i> Complaint against him by the Commons. —	6	353, 4
Taken into Custody. —	6	354
Admitted to Bail, and discharged from Confinement, by the Interposition of King Charles I. —	6	354
Called again to Account by the Commons. —	6	362
Receives the King's Pardon, and made Bishop of <i>Gloucester</i> . —	8	244
Complained of by the Commons. —	8	279
His Episcopal Confirmation debated by them. —	8	285
MONTAGUE, <i>Henry, Earl of Manchester</i> , his Report of the — part of a Conference between the — Commons, on the — of — —	8	13 to 21
His — — — — —	8	134 to 141
His — — — — —	9	272

	Vol.	Page.
MONTAGUE, <i>Henry, Earl of Manchester</i> , his Narrative of a Plot against the Parliament.	9	334 to 339
His Report of a Conference, relating to a <i>Custos Regni</i> .	9	463
_____ concerning the Bishops.	10	12 to 17
MONTAGUE, <i>Lord, of Boughton</i> , committed to the Tower, and why.	11	418
MONTAGUE, <i>Sir Sidney</i> , elected Member of Parliament for the County of <i>Huntingdon</i> , in 1640.	9	*29
Expelled the House of Commons, and committed to the Tower, for refusing to take the Oath of Association to live and die with the Earl of <i>Essex</i> .	12	71
MONTAGUE, <i>Lord</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to receive the King from the <i>Scots Army</i> , and conduct him to <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	265
His Letter, giving an Account of a Party of Horse from the Army having marched to <i>Holdenby-House</i> .	15	393, 4, 5
_____ of their carrying the King away from thence.	15	396, 7
_____ concerning the King's Removal to <i>Newmarket</i> .	15	414 to 416
_____ to <i>Richmond</i> .	15	492 to 497
_____ farther Account of the King's going there.	16	20, 31, 2
_____ Letter, concerning his Chaplain's Admission to him.	16	34, 5
_____ the Access of Delinquents to the King.	16	42, 3
_____ the King's Resolution to go to <i>Windfor</i> .	16	46
_____ the Removal of Delinquents from the King.	16	48, 9
_____ the King's going to <i>Windfor</i> .	16	65
_____ his Removal from thence.	16	68

MONTAGUE, <i>Lord</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King at <i>Hampton-Court</i> with Propositions of Peace.	16	287
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> with Propositions of Peace.	16	404
MONTAGUE, <i>Walter, Esq</i> , employed by the Queen to solicit Money for the <i>English</i> Catholics, for supporting the War against the <i>Scots</i> in 1639.	9	202
His Removal from Court requested by the Parliament.	9	202
Arrested in the Retinue of the <i>French</i> Ambassador, and sent to the Tower, by Order of the Commons.	12	413
Returns into <i>England</i> from Banishment.	19	169
Ordered, by the Commons, to depart the Kingdom, on Pain of Death.	19	169
MONTAGUE, <i>Edward, Lord Kimbolton</i> , Charge of High Treason against him by the King, Account of.	10	156, 7
Secretes himself.	10	195
His triumphant Return to <i>Westminster</i> , Particulars of.	10	196
— Motion for hastening his Trial.	10	197, 205
— Speech, on the King's proclaiming the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , and his Adherents, Traitors.	11	370
Succeeds his Father as Earl of <i>Manchester</i> .	12	56
His Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , for a Supply of Money for the Parliament.	12	56, 7
— — — — — concerning the King's Answer to their Petition for Peace.	12	127, 8
Appointed to command a large Body of the Parliament's Horse.	12	349
His Letter, giving an Account of a Victory he had obtained over the King's Forces in <i>Lincolnshire</i> .	12	422, 3, 4
— — — — — concerning the Removal of Part of his Army to <i>Newport-Pagnell</i> .	12	475, 6
— — — — — concerning the Earl of <i>Essex</i> 's Defeat in <i>Cornwall</i> .	13	277

MONTAGUE, <i>Edward, Lord Kimbolton</i> , charged with Cowardice at the second Battle of <i>Newbury</i> . —————	13	301, 2
Clears himself from this Imputation, and how. —————	13	302
Religues his Commission of Major General. —	13	440
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occasion. —	13	440
— Letter, concerning the Surrender of <i>Newark</i> to the Parliament. —————	14	377
Leaves the Parliament, and goes to the Army, on account of Tumults. — — —	16	183
Restored to his Seat again. — — —	16	210, 224
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for Trial of the King. —	18	492
Appointed Speaker for the House of Peers at the Convention Parliament. — — —	22	226
His Letter to the Committee of Lords attending the King at <i>Breda</i> . — — —	22	308
— Speech to the King, on his coming to <i>Whitehall</i> . — — —	22	315, 16
MONTAGUE, <i>Col. Edward</i> , appointed one of the Protector's Council. —————	20	247
Appointed a Commissioner of the Treasury. —	20	377
— Commander of the Fleet. — — —	21	422
— one of the Plenipotentiaries for concluding a Peace between the two Northern Kings. —————	21	424
His Letter, giving Notice of the King's embarking for <i>England</i> . — — —	22	308, 9
How complimented by the Commons for his Services. — — —	22	{ 364, 5 396, 7
Honours conferred on him by the King, Particulars of. — — —	22	397
MONTAGUE, <i>Bertie, Earl of Lindsey</i> , his Petition to King <i>Charles II.</i> concerning the Earldom of <i>Oxford</i> . — — —	23	74, 75
MONTE-HERMER, <i>Ralph, Earl of Gloucester</i> , a neutral Lord in the Quarrel between King <i>Edward II.</i> and the Barons. — —	1	150
MONTFORT, <i>William, Dean of St. Paul's</i> , his sudden Death in speaking a set Speech to King <i>Edward I.</i> — — —	1	85
MONT-		

MONTFORT, <i>Simon, Earl of Leicester</i> , appointed one of the Barons' Committee to treat of an Aid for King <i>Henry III.</i>	1	42, 3
His Complaint against that Monarch.	1	59
Appointed one of the Grand Committee of Twenty-four, to reform the State.	1	61
— one of the King's Council at the same Time.	1	61
— one of the Committee to treat of an Aid for the King.	1	64
— Head of the Barons' Party, in Support of the <i>Oxford Provisions.</i>	1	66
His Exception to the Award of the <i>French King</i> for disannulling them.	1	67
— Victory over the Forces of King <i>Henry III.</i> Account of.	1	67, 8
Takes him Prisoner, with his Brother the King of the <i>Romans</i> , and their two eldest Sons.	1	68
Obliges <i>Henry</i> to appoint Keepers of the Peace in every County.	1	68
His Order to them, touching the Election of Commons to sit in Parliament.	1	68
— great Power at that Time.	1	68
— Project for reforming the Government.	1	68, 9
— Writs to the Prelates, Barons, &c. to meet for that Purpose, Form of.	1	70, 1
Calls another Convention of the Estates to treat about Prince <i>Edward's</i> Release.	1	72
His Behaviour to the King and Prince, during their Captivity.	1	72
— despotic Management of public Affairs.	1	72
— final Overthrow by Prince <i>Edward.</i>	1	72
MONTGOMERY CASTLE, Success of the Parliament's Forces there, Particulars of.	13	286 to 292
MONTGOMERY, <i>Walter, Esq;</i> attainted of Treason, and the Occasion thereof.	2	321
His Execution.	2	321
MONTHLY ASSESSMENT, for the Support of the Parliament's Army under Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , Particulars of.	13	408, 9
For the Support of the Scots Army in England.	13	409, 10
		MONTHLY

MONTHLY ASSESSMENT, charged upon the several Counties in <i>England and Wales</i> , in 1647, Particulars of. — — —	16	I, 2, 3
For carrying on the War in <i>Scotland</i> , <i>An.</i> 1650, Account of. — — —	19	402
Reduced, and in what Manner. — — —	20	83
Charged upon <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	20	102
MONFROSE, <i>Marquis of</i> . See GRAHAM.		
MOORE, <i>Sir William</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy. — — —	4	384
MOORE, <i>Sir George</i> , his Speech against unneces- sary Armour. — — —	4	415, 16
His Speech against Monopolies. — — —	4	458, 9
— — — on a Bill for resorting to Church. —	4	487, 8
MOORE, <i>Francis, Esq;</i> his Speech against Mo- nopolies. — — —	4	457
His Motion for an Address of Thanks to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , on her Resolution to repeal Mo- nopolies. — — —	4	474
MOORE, <i>Dr.</i> his Speech against Bishop <i>Neale</i> .	8	293
MORDAUNT, <i>Lord Henry</i> , committed to the Tower, on Suspicion of being concerned in the Powder Plot. — — —	5	143
MORDAUNT, <i>John, Earl of Peterborough</i> , takes up Arms in Favour of the King, <i>An-</i> <i>no</i> 1648. — — —	17	287
His Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of. — — —	17	292
Escapes into <i>Holland</i> , and joins the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . — — —	17	292
MORDAUNT, <i>John, Esq;</i> Reward offered for taking him. — — —	21	451
MORE, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Character of <i>Adam</i> <i>D'Orleton</i> , Bishop of <i>Hereford</i> . — — —	1	179
His Account of the Means made Use of to obtain from <i>Edward II.</i> the Resignation of his Crown. — — —	1	184
Chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1523. —	3	28
His humorous Speech on that Occasion. —	3	28
Made Lord-Chancellor. — — —	3	40
His Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1529.	3	40, 1
		MORE,

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND. 413

Vol. Page.

MORE, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech to the Commons, touching Queen <i>Catharine's</i> Divorce. —	3	81, 2
His Speech to the Commons, for an Aid to the King. —	3	86, 7
— Resignation of the Seals of his Office. —	3	92
— Refusal of the Oath for renouncing the Pope's Supremacy. —	3	114
— Execution on that Account. —	3	114
MORE, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Reflection on King <i>Charles I.</i> —	7	233
His Commitment thereupon by the Commons. —	7	233
— Discharge by the King. —	7	234
MORETON, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Bishop of Durham</i> , joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings. —	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on that Account. —	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. —	10	141
His Charge. —	10	142
— Answer. —	10	142
Committed to the Custody of the Black-Rod. —	10	145
MORGAN, <i>Thomas</i> , one of the <i>Parliament's</i> <i>Generals</i> , his Letter, giving an Account of taking the City of <i>Hereford</i> . —	14	184, 5, 6
MORLEY, <i>Thomas</i> , his Sentence by the Lords, for falsely charging the Lord-Keeper <i>Williams</i> with indirect Practices. —	6	110
MORRICE, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Motion in the House of Commons, for a Bill to reform Ecclesiastical Courts. —	4	373, 4
Taken into Custody on that Account. —	4	397
MORRICE, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the Occasion of Lord <i>Broughill's</i> quitting the Royal Cause, and espousing that of the Commonwealth. —	19	487 to 490
His Account of a Treaty of Marriage between the exiled King and <i>Cromwell's</i> youngest Daughter. —	21	163, 4
— of some Proceedings relative to the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1659. —	21	358 to 362
MORTIMER, <i>Lord Roger</i> , his Expedition into <i>Wales</i> against <i>Llewelyn Bren</i> , a Rebel. —	1	162, 3
One of the Confederacy against the two <i>Dispensers</i> —	1	169, 70
MOR-		

MORTIMER, <i>Edmund, Baron of Wigmore</i> , one of the Standing Council appointed for King <i>Richard II.</i> during his Minority. —	1	341
Succeeds his Father as Earl of <i>March</i> . —	1	503
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament, in 1399, by <i>Henry Duke of Lancaster</i> . —	1	503
His Title to the Crown. —	2	2
— Reason for not claiming thereof. —	2	2
— Retirement, on the Accession of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> . —	2	2
— Endeavours to suppress an Insurrection in <i>Herefordshire</i> . —	2	69
Taken Prisoner on that Occasion. —	2	69
His Ransom, by whom obtained, —	2	76
— Title to the Crown, how strengthened. —	2	97
Summoned to Parliament by King <i>Henry V.</i> in 1414. —	2	143
— — — — — by K. <i>Henry VI.</i> in 1423. —	2	176
His Petition to the Parliament, concerning a Contract with the late King. —	2	180
Sent with some Forces into <i>Ireland</i> to secure that Kingdom. —	2	183
His Death. —	2	183
— Inheritance, to whom descended. —	2	183
MORTIMER, <i>Sir John</i> , indicted on the Statute of Escapes. —	2	182
His Ruin, how contrived by the Parliament. —	2	
Articles alledged against him. —	2	
Apprehended, and brought before the Parliament in 1423. —	2	
His Sentence and Execution. —	2	
MORTMAIN, <i>Statute of</i> , when first enacted. —	1	84
The Reason and Intention thereof. —	1	84
MORTON, <i>Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor</i> , his Speech to the Parliament in 1488. —	2	412 10419
MOTTO engraved upon the Seals of King <i>Henry VI.</i> by Order of Parliament in 1422. —	2	172
MOUNTAIGNE, <i>George, Bishop of London</i> , his Answer to a Message of the Lords, concerning the Printing <i>Dr. Manwaring's Sermons</i> . —	8	213

MOWBRAY, <i>Thomas, Earl of Nottingham</i> , one of the Lords called Appellants in 1388.	1	412
Distinguishing Honours conferr'd on him by King Richard II. Particulars of.	1	459
One of the Lords Appellants in 1397.	1	460
Made Governor of Calais.	1	471
His Answer to a Warrant for bringing over the Duke of Gloucester.	1	471
Created Duke of Norfolk.	1	479
Complaint against him by the Duke of Hereford, Particulars of.	1	490, 1
Proceedings thereupon by the King and Committee of Parliament.	1	493
His Sentence.	1	494, 5
— Death, and Character.	1	495
MOWBRAY, <i>Thomas, Earl Marshal</i> , one of the Principals concerned in an Insurrection against King Henry IV.	2	84
His fatal Catastrophe on that Account.	2	84
MOWBRAY, <i>John, Earl Marshal</i> , one of the Peers summon'd to the Parliament in 1414, by King Henry V.	2	143
One of the Peers summon'd to the Parliament in 1423, by King Henry VI.	2	176
His Contest with <i>Richard Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick</i> , about Precedency.	2	186
— Pedigree, Account of.	2	186
— Claim to the Title of Duke of Norfolk.	2	187
— Restoration thereto.	2	197
One of the chief Supporters of <i>Richard Duke of York</i> , in his Claim to the Crown.	2	267
MOYLE, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> elected Speaker for the Commons in 1542.	3	177
MULGRAVE, <i>Earl of</i> . See SHEFFIELD.		
MURRAY, <i>Sir Robert</i> , his Examination, touching a Charge against the Scots, for assisting the King in an intended Escape from Newcastle.	15	309, 10
MURRAY, <i>Mr. William</i> , his Examination, relating to a Charge against the Scots, for assisting the King in an intended Escape from Newcastle.	15	310 to 312

MUSSELBURGH, <i>Battle of, Anno 1547.</i> —	3	215, 222
MUSGRAVE, <i>Sir Philip, seizes the City of Carlisle for the King.</i> —	17	180
MUSTERS of the Scots Army before Newark, Abbreviate of. —	14	267
MYERS, <i>John, Esq; Alderman of York, disfranchised, by an Ordinance of Parliament, for his Loyalty to King Charles I.</i> —	13	361

N

NANTON, <i>Sir Thomas, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1425.</i> —	2	186
NARRATIVE of some remarkable Passages between King Charles I. and a Committee of Lords and Commons at <i>Newmarket.</i> —	10	356, 7
Of the King's going to <i>Hull.</i> —	10	472 to 476
Of presenting a Petition, from the Common Council of <i>London</i> , to the King for Peace. —	12	116 to 118
Of a Plot against the Parliament. —	12	281 to 295
Of what passed between the King and Parliament's Commissioners, on presenting some Propositions of Peace. —	13	336 to 341
Of another Plot against the Parliament. —	13	501 to 506
Of a Victory obtain'd by Major-General <i>Pointz</i> over the King's Forces near <i>Chester.</i> —	14	62 to 65
Of the King's Affairs, as mentioned in an anonymous Letter from <i>Newark.</i> —	14	100, 1
Of the Negotiations between the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Commissioners at <i>Berwick.</i> —	14	107 to 128
Of <i>Sir Jacob Astley's</i> Defeat by the Parliament's Forces. —	14	299 to 302
Concerning a Breach of the Privilege of Parliament, by the Assembly of Divines. —	14	360 to 363
Of the Proceedings of the Parliament's Commissioners with the King at <i>Newcastle</i> , on the Affair of Peace. —	15	54, 5, 6
Of what passed between the King and Cornet <i>Joyce</i> , who carried his Majesty from <i>Holndenby</i> in 1647. —	15	416 to 419
Of what passed between the King and Mr. <i>Reymes</i> at <i>Newmarket</i> , touching the Proceedings of the Army. —	15	480 to 483

NARRATIVE of what passed between the King and the Parliament's Commissioners, on presenting the Propositions of Peace at <i>Hampton-Court</i> . —	16	297, 8
Of the Duke of York's Escape from <i>St. James's</i> . —	17	112, 13
Of great Disorders in the Fleet. —	17	199 to 208
Of the King's Endeavour to escape from his Confinement in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> , and of Capt. <i>Rolph's</i> Design to murder him. —	17	242 to 247
Of a Charge of High Treason against <i>Cromwell</i> by Major <i>Huntington</i> . —	17	360 to 372
Of the Parliament's Proceedings in the Reformation of Religion, and of their Endeavours for Peace. —	17	373 to 381
Of what passed between the King and the Parliament's Commissioners, on presenting the Votes for a personal Treaty. —	17	396, 7, 8
Of Col. <i>Wayte's</i> taking the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> Prisoner. —	17	424
Of some Circumstances which passed between the King and the Parliament's Commissioners, previous to the Treaty. —	17	463, 4, 5
Of the King's refusing to escape from <i>Newport</i> , in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> , although apprized of the Army's Design to seize him. —	18	295 to 298
Of the mischievous Practices of the Jesuits in <i>England</i> , from 1640 to <i>December</i> 1648. —	18	420 to 444
Of the Army's Resentment against their Opponents in the House of Commons, who had voted in Favour of a personal Treaty with the King. —	18	447 to 453
Of Mr. <i>Ludlow's</i> Project for hindering the Union of the King and Parliament by that Treaty. —	18	454 to 457
Of Gen. <i>Ireton's</i> taking <i>Waterford</i> , &c. in <i>Ireland</i> . —	19	334 to 337
Of the Commons' great Successes. —	20	59 to 65
Of the Battle at <i>Worcester</i> , by an Officer of the King's Army. —	20	65 to 68
Of a Plot in Favour of the King. —	21	206, 7, 8
Of <i>Cromwell's</i> Death. —	21	223 to 227
Of the Manner of proclaiming his Son <i>Richard</i> Protector. —	21	228 to 231
		NAR-

NARRATIVE of some remarkable Debates of the Commons in 1657. — — —	21	313 to 318
Of some Proceedings relative to the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1659. — — —	21	351 to 362
Of the Proceedings of the Army and the Republican Party. — — —	21	369, 70
Of the Army's forcible Exclusion of divers Members from the House. — — —	21	384 to 398
Of the Army's Proceedings to destroy the Parliament. — — —	21	470, 1 474 to 477
Of the excluded Members being refused Admission into the House. — — —	22	29 to 33
Of Gen. <i>Monke's</i> Proceedings, &c. — — —	22	66 to 79
NASEBY, Battle there between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. — — —	13	507
NATURALIZATION of the Scots, warmly disputed between the two Houses of Parliament. — — —	5	169 to 173
NAVANT, <i>Hugh, Bishop of Coventry</i> , Judgment demanded against him by King <i>Richard I.</i>	1	18
Occasion thereof. — — —	1	18
By what Means restored again to the King's Favour. — — —	1	18
NAVIGATION, encouraged by an Act of Parliament, and in what Manner. — — —	4	409
Encouraged by an Act of the Commons. — — —	20	76
NAVY, State of, in 1641. — — —	9	483
Estimate of the Charge thereof for 1644. — — —	12	458 to 461
State of, that Year. — — —	13	225, 6, 7
— in <i>February</i> , 1645. — — —	14	253, 4
Appointed by Parliament for 1648, Account of.	16	522, 3
Estimates of the annual Charge thereof in 1649.	19	133, 4, 5
Charge thereof for six Months, during the Dutch War in 1653. — — —	20	222
Commanders of, their Address to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , on his Inauguration to the Protectorate	20	266, 7, 8
List of, in <i>May</i> , 1659. — — —	21	423, 4
Estimate of the Debts thereof in <i>March</i> , 1659.	22	149
— of the Charge of setting forth a Fleet to Sea, &c. — — —	22	150
List of, at the Restoration of King <i>Charles II.</i> —	22	296, 7

NAYLOR, <i>James</i> , Proceedings of the Parliament against him for Blasphemy. —	21	44 to 47
NECESSARIES provided by the Parliament for the Service of the King against his Return, List of. —	22	282, 3, 4
Provided for the King's present Reception, Estimate of. —	22	290, 1
NEGOTIATIONS between the Parliament's Commissioners and the Army, Account of. }	16	35, 6, 50 51, 58, 9 66, 68, 9
NEILE, <i>Richard</i> , Bishop of Lincoln, Complaint against him by the Commons. —	5	290
His Protestation to the Peers on that Account. —	5	293, 4
Made Bishop of Winchester. —	8	219
Voted, by the Commons, unsound in his Faith. —	8	219
Complaint against him on that Occasion. —	8	289, 90
His different Translations and Preferments, Account of. —	8	290
NETHERSALL, <i>Sir Francis</i> , his Letter to Sir George Calvert, in Commendation of John Digby, Earl of Bristol. —	7	189, 90
NEVILL, <i>John</i> , how rewarded by King Edward III. for taking Roger Mortimer, Earl of March. —	1	209
NEVILL, <i>Alexander</i> , Archbishop of York, one of the Council of State held at Nottingham by King Richard II. —	1	405
Articles of Impeachment against him by the Lords Appellants. —	1	414 to 427
Convicted of High Treason. —	1	430
His Sentence. —	1	430
NEVILL, <i>Lord Ralph</i> , made Constable of the Tower. —	1	469
Created Earl of Westmoreland. —	1	479
His Arrest of Thomas Merks, Bishop of Carlisle, for High Treason. —	2	50
Made General of the Forces of King Edw. IV. —	2	84
Suppresses an Insurrection in Yorkshire. —	2	84
Made High Warden of the Marches towards Scotland. —	2	140
His Speech against a War with France. —	2	140, 1,
NEVILL,		

NEVILL, <i>George, Bishop of Exeter, and Lord-Chancellor</i> , his Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1461. — — —	2	294
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1461. — — —	2	313
— 1463. — — —	2	322
Made Archbishop of York. — — —	2	323
Opens the Session of Parliament in 1467. — — —	2	329
His Person and Effects seized on. — — —	2	355, 6
— Imprisonment and Death, Account of. — — —	2	356
NEVILL, <i>Lord John</i> , created Viscount Montacute. — — —	2	321
Created Marquis of Montacute. — — —	2	321
Joins his Brother, the Earl of Warwick, in the Battle of Barnet, against Edward Duke of York, and slain there. — — —	2	338
His Character, some Remarks thereon. — — —	2	354, 5
NEVILL, <i>Lord George</i> , created Duke of Bedford. — — —	2	354
His Title and Honour revoked, and on what Occasion. — — —	2	354
— Poverty and Death. Account of. — — —	2	354
NEVILL, <i>Richard, Earl of Salisbury</i> , one of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1451, by Henry VI. — — —	2	261
One of the chief Supporters of Richard Duke of York, in his Claim to the Crown. — — —	2	267
Appointed one of the Guardians of the Seas. — — —	2	274
Joins the Duke of York at the Battle of St. Alban's. — — —	2	277
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices on that Account. — — —	2	279
— Relinquishment of the Office of Guardian of the Seas. — — —	2	280
Made Lord-Chancellor. — — —	2	284
Attainted of High Treason. — — —	2	288
Charge against him. — — —	2	289
His Lands, &c. forfeited to the Crown. — — —	2	290
Overthrows all the Measures taken against him, and how. — — —	2	293
Joins the Duke of York, in the Battle of Sandal, against Queen Margaret. — — —	2	309
His Catastrophe there, and ignominious Treatment. — — —	2	309

NEVILL, Lord Richard. Son of Richard Earl of Salisbury, his Marriage with Lady Ann Beauchamp.	2	267
Takes the Title of Earl of Warwick on that Occasion.	2	267
One of the principal Supporters of Richard Duke of York, in his Claim to the Crown.	2	267
Joins the Duke at the Battle of St. Alban's, against King Henry VI.	2	277
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices on that Account.	2	279
Appointed Governor of Calais.	2	284
His Danger from a Quarrel near the King's Palace.	2	287
— Suspicious of the Queen thereupon.	2	287
Attainted of High Treason.	2	288
Charge against him.	2	289
His Lands, &c. forfeited to the Crown.	2	290
Overtures these Measures taken against him, and how.	2	293
His Defeat at St. Alban's by Queen Margaret.	2	309
Joins Edward Duke of York, and marches to attack the Queen again.	2	310
His Victory over her at Towton.	2	311
Made Governor of Calais.	2	321
His great Income, in Pensions, &c. from King Edward IV.	2	321
Appointed the King's Commissioner to hold a Parliament in 1464.	2	323
Arrests the late King Henry, and commits him to the Tower.	2	324
His Embassy to the King of France.	}	2 328
How disgraced on that Account by K. Edward.		
His Resentment thereupon.		
Takes the King Prisoner.		
His Disposal of him.		
Driven out of the Kingdom on Edward's Escape.	}	2 329
His Return.		
Forces Edward to leave England.	2	329
Releases Henry from his Imprisonment.	2	329

NEVILL, Lord Richard, Son of Richard Earl of Salisbury, restores Henry to the Crown. —	2	334
Made Protector of the Realm. —	2	335
His Battle with Edward at Barnet, Account of. —	2	338
— Defeat and Death there. —	2	338
NEVILE, Thomas, Esq. elected Speaker to the Commons in 1514. —	3	18
Knighted by King Henry VIII. —	3	24
NEVILE, Sir Edward, attainted of High Treason, and on what Account. —	3	141
His Execution. —	3	142
NEVILE, Sir John, heads a Rebellion in Yorkshire. —	3	172
His Execution in Consequence thereof. —	3	172
NEVILE, Charles, Earl of Westmoreland, one of the Committee appointed to petition Queen Elizabeth about her Marriage. —	4	61
One of the Peers who protested against a Bill concerning the English Ordination. —	4	74, 5
Joins in a Rebellion against the Queen. —	4	85
Convicted of High Treason on that Account. —	4	85
His Banishment and Death. —	4	85
— Lands, &c. Forfeiture of. —	4	98
NEWARK, Town of, besieged by the English and Scots Forces. —	14	140, 1
Progress of the Siege there, some Account of. }	14	278
Surrendered to the Parliament, by the King's Command. —	14	295, 6
State of, at that Time. —	14	315, 16
NEWARK, Viscount of. See PIERPOINT. —	14	387
NEWBURN, Battle of, with the Scots. —	14	387
NEWBURY, Battle of, between King Charles I. and his Parliament. —	8	490
Second Battle there between them, Account of. —	12	401
NEWCASTLE, taken by the Scots, Anno 1640. —	13	299 to 301
Informations from thence, of Forces put in there for the King. —	8	493
Taken by the Scots Army for the Parliament of England. —	11	261, 2
Particulars of this Affair. —	13	299
	13	303 to 307

	Vol.	Page.
NEWCASTLE, Petition from thence to the House of Commons, for Justice upon Delinquents, previous to the Conclusion of a Treaty with the King. —	18	30, 1
NEWCASTLE, <i>Earl of</i> . See CAVENDISH, W ^m .		
NEWDIGATE, <i>Mr.</i> made a Judge by <i>Cromwell</i> , on his Entrance to the Protectorate. —	20	274
Made Chief Justice of the Upper Bench. —	22	55
NEW-ENGLAND, its infant State, with the Means to improve it, some Account of. —	19	156, 7, 8
NICHOLAS, <i>Edward, Esq</i> ; Secretary of State to King Charles I. his Letter to the Earl of Cumberland, relating to the King's Forces. —	11	481, 2
His Letter, concerning a Safe Conduct to a Committee from the Parliament to the King. —	12	10
NICHOLAS, —, <i>Serjeant at Law</i> , appointed } one of the Judges of the Upper Bench. }	19	129
	22	55
NICHOLS, <i>Anthony, Esq</i> ; one of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470 to 473
Restored his Seat in the House again. —	17	220
NORFOLK, <i>Earl of</i> . See HOWARD.		
NORHAM. a Convention of the Estates held there in 1291. —	1	91
NORMANDY, taken by the French, Anno 1449. —	2	251
NORMANDY. <i>Duke of</i> , Brother to King Henry I. See King HENRY I.		
NORRIS, <i>Lord Henry</i> , when first summoned to Parliament. —	4	165, 6
NORRIS, <i>Francis, Earl of Berkshire</i> , committed to the Fleet for an Offence against Lord Scraep, and the Honour of the House of Peers. —	5	323
His Letter of Submission on that Account. —	5	325
— Reconciliation, and Discharge. —	5	326
NORTH, <i>Lora</i> , one of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of King Charles I. —	18	492
NORTHAMPTON, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1176. —	1	15

NORTHAMPTON, a Convention of the Estates held there in 1224. —	1	24
A Parliament held there in 1308. —	1	140
— 1328. —	1	195
— 1336. —	1	222
— 1338. —	1	227
— 1380. —	1	318
Battle there between King Henry VI. and Edward Plantagenet, Earl of March. —	2	293
NORTHAMPTON, Earl of. See COMPTON.		
NORTHBURG, Dr. Michael, Keeper of the Privy Seal, his Command to Dr. John de Swineley, the Pope's Notary. —	1	283, 286
NORTHERN COUNTIES, State of, in December, 1642. —	12	93 to 98
NORTHUMBERLAND, Earl of. See PERCY, alias PIERCY.		
NORTON, Sir Daniel, his Information concerning Dr. Moore and Dr. Nesle. —	8	283
NOTTINGHAM, a Parliament held there, 1194. —	1	17
— 1330. —	1	199
— 1336. —	1	223
A Council of State held there by Rich. II. 1387. —	1	405
— 1397. —	1	460
Petition from thence, setting forth the Distreis of that Part of the County North of Trent. —	14	205, 6
NOTTINGHAM, Earl of. See HOWARD.		
NOY, —, Esq; his Argument for the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	62, 314
His Speech against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. —	8	120
— on the Process against Merchants for Tonnage. —	8	291, 2
— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament Man. —	8	315 to 317
Made Attorney-General. —	8	390
O		
OATES, Samuel, Complaint against him to the Parliament for propagating wicked Doctrines. —	16	400, 1
His Tenets, Particulars of, —	16	402, 3
OATH,		

OATH, Form of, taken in 1361, to preserve the Peace concluded between King <i>Edward III.</i> and <i>John King of France.</i> — —	1	291
Form of, taken by both Houses of Parliament in 1388, to support the Laws, and keep the Peace of the Kingdom. — —	1	439
Imposed upon all Gentlemen and dignified Persons. — — — —	1	440
Accustomarily administred to the Kings of <i>England</i> at their Coronation, Form of. — —	2	12
For swearing to the Act of Succession in Favour of <i>Ann Boleyn.</i> — — — —	3	108
———— to the Act of Supremacy, <i>Anno</i> 1562. — — — —	4	13
Administred to the Clergy and Laity throughout <i>England</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1610. — — — —	5	237
Form of, administred to the Witnesses in Lord Chancellor <i>Bacon's</i> Cause. — — — —	5	363
———— usually taken by the Members of the House of Commons. — — — —	8	135
———— taken by the Kings of <i>England</i> at their Coronation. — — — —	11	150, 1, 2
———— by the Officers of the Parliament's Army, in 1642. — — — —	11	364
<i>Of Secrecy</i> , proposed to be taken by the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Commissioners appointed to manage the Common Cause. — — — —	13	112
Reasons against it by the Peers. — — — —	13	122, 3
———— for it by the Commons. — — — —	13	133 to 138
Form of, administred to the Servants of the King's younger Children at <i>St. James's</i> . — — — —	13	168, 9
———— to the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms. — — — —	13	256
———— to all Persons who should come under the Parliament's Protection. — — — —	13	450, 1
<i>Of Secrecy</i> , Form of, relating to an Insurrection in Favour of the King. — — — —	17	175
Form of, taken by those Judges who accepted of Commissions from the House of Commons on the Death of the King. — — — —	19	8, 9

OATH, Form of, taken by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> at his Inauguration to the Protectorate. —	20	263
Form of, proposed to be taken by the Protector's Council. —	20	389, 90
— proposed to be taken by the Protector, in 1654. —	20	394
— taken by <i>Cromwell</i> , in 1657. —	21	148
— by his Privy Council, at the same Time. —	21	149
— by the Members of Parliament. —	21	149, 50
— by the Council of State elected in 1659. —	22	37
<i>Of Supremacy and Allegiance</i> , taken by the Com- mons at the Restoration. —	22	441, 2, 3
OBIT, Explanation of. —	3	225
OBJECTIONS of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace sent to the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> . —	16	437 to 471
OBSERVATIONS concerning the Court of Chancery. —	20	199 to 203
OCLE, <i>William</i> , an Accomplice in the Murder of King <i>Edward II.</i> —	1	208
Reward for taking him offer'd by Parliament. —	1	208
OFFICERS of the <i>London Militia</i> , their Petition to the Peers for a personal Treaty with the King. —	17	280, 1
How accepted. —	17	281, 2
OFFICERS in the <i>English Army in Ireland</i> , their Petition to the Parliament for Supplies. —	12	80, 1
Their Petition to <i>Charles I.</i> on the same Account. —	12	81, 2
— Remedies for preserving that Kingdom. —	12	84, 5, 6
— Letter, signifying their great Distress. —	13	235 to 238
List of, who signed it. —	13	238
In the <i>Parliament's Army</i> , their Letter, giving an Account of their Success at <i>Wakefield</i> . —	12	274, 5, 6
Their Letter, concerning their March into the West. —	13	222, 3, 4
— concerning Prince <i>Rupert's</i> exe- cuting some of their Soldiers after Quarter given. —	13	444, 5
How regulated by the House of Commons. —	15	531, 2

OFFICERS in the <i>Parliament's Army</i> , their Petition to the Lords for Payment of their Arrears, &c. — — —	15	338 to 340
List of, who signed it. — — —	15	340
Their Petition to the Commons, with a Vindication of that presented to the Lords. — — —	15	353 to 358
— — — for rendering the Laws into <i>English</i> , &c. — — —	19	49, 50, 1
How received. — — —	19	51, 2
In the <i>King's Army</i> , List of, taken Prisoners at the Battle of <i>Wakefield</i> . — — —	12	275, 6
Their Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , concerning a Peace. — — —	13	265, 6
List of, who signed this Letter. — — —	13	266, 7
OFFICERS of the <i>Army</i> , their Heads of a Petition to the Commons. — — —	20	97, 8
Obliged to receive their Commissions from the Speaker of the House. — — —	21	424
List of, discharged by the Parliament from all Military Employment. — — —	21	469
Their violent Proceedings on that Occasion. }	21	470, 1
		474 to 477
OGLETHORPE, <i>Owen</i> , Bishop of <i>Carlisle</i> , deprived of his Bishoprick, and the Occasion thereof. — — —	3	379
OKEY, <i>Col. John</i> , his Account of the State of Affairs in <i>Scotland</i> , Anno 1651. — — —	20	23, 4
His Service to the Commonwealth, how rewarded	20	50
OLDHALL, <i>Sir William</i> , elected Speaker for the Commons in 1451. — — —	2	263
Attainted of Treason, and for what. — — —	2	275
Proceedings against him by the Parliament in 1453. — — —	2	275
	1460	290
OLDCASTLE, <i>Sir John</i> , introduces a Bill into the House of Commons against the Revenues of the Clergy. — — —	2	114
Draws upon himself the Hatred of that Body. — — —	2	114
Resolution of the Clergy against him, on account of his favouring the Doctrines of <i>Wickliff</i> . — — —	2	133, 4
Joins with the <i>Lollards</i> in an Insurrection for reforming Religion. — — —	2	134

OLDCASTLE, <i>Sir John</i> , Proceedings against him in the King's Bench, &c. — — —	2	156
His Sentence by the Peers. — — —	2	156
Charge against him in the King's Bench. — — —	2	156
Reward for taking him, offered by Proclamation. — — —	2	156, 7
Brought before the Parliament. — — —	2	157
His Answer to the Indictment against him. — — —	2	157, 8
— Life and Character, some Account of. — — —	2	158, 9
— Behaviour at his Execution. — — —	2	159
OLIVARES, <i>Count</i> , his Letter to the King of <i>Spain</i> , touching the Marriage of the In- fanta with Prince <i>Charles</i> , Anno 1623. — — —	6	45 to 49
O'NEAL, <i>Daniel</i> , <i>Serjeant-Major</i> , committed to the <i>Gatehouse</i> , on Suspicion of being con- cerned in a Plot against the Parliament. — — —	10	5
Farther Proceedings against him on this Account. — — —	10	116, 17
ONSLow, <i>Sir Richard</i> , appointed one of the Committee to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples as to his being King. — — —	21	65
His Arguments to induce an Acceptance of that Title. — — —	21	99 to 103
ONSLow, <i>Richard</i> , <i>Esq</i> , <i>Solicitor-General</i> , elect- ed Speaker for the Commons in 1566. — — —	4	54, 5
His Speech to <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> , to be excused from that Office. — — —	4	55, 6, 7
Approved by the Queen. — — —	4	57, 8
His Answer on that Occasion. — — —	4	58
— Speech to the Queen at the Dissolution of the Parliament. — — —	4	77 to 82
ORDAINERS. [See COMMITTEE.] — — —	1	143, 4
ORDER of the Committee of the London Militia, on the Advance of <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax's</i> Army towards the City, Form of. — — —	16	191
Of the Parliament, to stop the March of the Army. — — — for taking up the Bodies of <i>Cromwell</i> , <i>Ireton</i> , <i>Bradshaw</i> , and <i>Pryde</i> . — — —	23	44, 5
ORDINANCE, different from a Statute, and how. — — —	1	295
ORDINANCE of Parliament, for raising the Militia. — — —	10	285, 6
For exercising them. — — —	11	137
For coining of Plate. — — —	11	232
For levying of Tonnage and Poundage. — — —	11	343 to 350

	Vol.	Page.
ORDINANCE of Parliament, for declaring all Men Traitors that assist King <i>Charles I.</i>	11	386, 7
Against irregular Printing.	11	398, 9
For raising Money to carry on a War against the King.	11	399, 400
For enlisting Apprentices.	12	22
For assessing Non-Contributors upon the Propositions for lending Money.	12	59 to 61
For preventing foreign Supplies being brought to the King.	12	79
For prohibiting Obedience to the King's Proclamation for adjourning <i>Hilary Term</i> in 1642 to <i>Oxford</i> .	12	144, 5, 6
Against Papists.	12	161, 2
For a Weekly Assessment.	12	163
For restraining the Liberty of the Press.	12	298, 9
For indemnifying those Gentlemen who secured Sir <i>John Hotbom</i> and his Son.	12	326, 7
For a Weekly Assessment upon a new Plan.	12	353 to 362
For pressing Soldiers.	12	372
For removing Images out of Churches.	12	376 to 379
Preamble of, for bringing the <i>Scots Army</i> into <i>England</i> .	12	427, 8, 9
For making a new Great Seal.	12	437 to 441
For the Preservation of Records.	12	443
———— Preamble to it.	12	443
For appointing a Committee to join with the <i>Scots Commissioners</i> , for better managing the Common Cause.	13	120, 1, 2
For recruiting the Earl of <i>Essex's Army</i> .	13	144
For opposing the March of <i>Irish Troops</i> into <i>England</i> .	13	144
For fasting one Day in a Week towards supporting the Earl's Army.	13	144
For raising and maintaining an Army to be commanded by Sir <i>William Waller</i> .	13	147
For enabling a Joint Committee of both Kingdoms to prepare Propositions for a Peace.	13	171, 2
For further continuing this Committee.	13	207, 8, 9
For excluding such Members of both Houses as had deserted the Parliament.	13	220, 1, 2

ORDINANCE of Parliament, Preamble of, for an additional Excise. — — —	13	241
For directing the Proceedings of the Joint Com- mittee of both Kingdoms. — — —	13	255, 6, 7
For appointing Commissioners to execute Mar- tial Law. — — —	13	270 to 274
Against giving Quarter to <i>Irishmen</i> taken in Arms. — — —	13	297, 8
For making Collections for the Relief of wound- ed Soldiers. — — —	13	309, 10
For keeping a Fast on <i>Christmas-Day</i> . — — —	13	352, 3
For attainting <i>William Laud</i> , Archbishop of <i>Can- terbury</i> . — — —	13	369, 70
For beheading him. — — —	13	373, 4
For new-modelling the Army, as passed by the Commons. — — —	13	401
— — — Intent of it, what. — — —	13	401
— — — as passed by the Lords. — — —	13	408
For granting an additional Power to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> . — — —	13	436, 7, 8
For prohibiting the Members of either House from enjoying any Office, Civil or Military. — — —	13	443, 4
For settling Presbyterian Church-Government, Form of. — — —	14	280 to 289
For Martial Law, Abstract of. — — —	14	313, 14
For the Ordination of Ministers according to the Presbyterian Plan. — — —	15	76 to 83
Abstract of, for abolishing the Name and Title of Bishops. — — —	15	158, 9
— — — for selling their Temporalities. — — —	15	159, 60, 1
For justifying their Proceedings. — — —	15	218, 19
For confirming the Treaties between the two Kingdoms. — — —	15	219, 20
For making void the Cessation in <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	15	220, 1
Substance of, prohibiting the Arrest of all such Persons as had acted in their Service. — — —	15	375
Abstract of, for a further Indemnity to the Army. — — —	15	406
For abolishing all the Festivals of the Church of <i>England</i> . — — —	15	408
For enabling the Committee of the Militia of <i>London</i> to raise Horse, &c. — — —	15	436, 7, 8

ORDINANCE of Parliament, for restraining the Liberty of the Press. — — —	16	309 to 311
Concerning the Lord's Supper. — — —	16	426, 7, 8
For the Payment of 50,000 l. to the Scots. — — —	16	503
For the Suppression of Heresy, &c. — — —	17	127 to 130
For electing Officers in the City of London. — — —	18	479, 80
As passed by the Commons for Trial of the King, Form of. — — —	18	489, 90, 1
Of the Protectorate, Abstract of, concerning public Preachers. — — —	20	308, 9
Against Cock-fighting. — — —	20	309
For Pardon to the Scots, with regard to the late Wars. — — —	20	309
For uniting Scotland to England. — — —	20	309, 10
For erecting Courts Baron in Scotland. — — —	20	310
For bringing the public Revenues into one Treasury. — — —	20	310
For preventing Challenges, Duels, &c. — — —	20	310, 11
For regulating the Court of Chancery. — — —	20	311 to 313
For ejecting scandalous Ministers and School-Masters. — — —	20	313, 14
For the better Maintenance of preaching Ministers, and for uniting and severing of Parishes. — — —	20	315
For enabling such Soldiers as served the Commonwealth in the Wars to exercise any Trade. — — —	20	315
For appointing Visitors for both Universities, &c. — — —	20	315, 16
— — — a Council of Commerce. — — —	20	470
— — — Commissioners for Charitable Uses. — — —	20	471
For securing the Peace of the Commonwealth. — — —	20	471, 2
For the better Regulation of the Press. — — —	20	472
ORDINATION of Ministers, Form of, as settled by Parliament. — — —	21	252
As settled according to the Presbyterian Plan. — — —	15	76 to 83
ORDNANCE, List of, in the Castle of Edinburgh, when surrendered to Gen. Cromwell. — — —	19	450, 1
ORLEANS, City of, when taken by the English, and by whom. — — —	2	200

	Vol.	Page.
D'ORLEANS, his Remarks on the <i>English Nation</i> .	1	471
His Remarks on the Execution of <i>Richard Fitz-</i> <i>Alan</i> , Earl of <i>Arundel</i> .	1	471
— Account of the Duke of <i>York's</i> Speech on claiming the Crown.	2	302, 3
D'ORLETON, <i>Adam</i> , Bishop of <i>Hereford</i> , one of the Barons' Committee to King <i>Edw. II.</i> to demand the Banishment of the two <i>De-</i> <i>spensers</i> .	1	159
Arrested for High Treason.	1	178
Charge against him.	1	179
His Answer.	1	179
Summoned to answer in the Court of King's Bench.	1	179
His Rescue from thence, Account of.	1	179
Farther prosecuted by the King, and in what Manner.	1	179
His Temporal Possessions seized on.	1	179
— Character, by Sir <i>Thomas de la More</i> .	1	179
Gains over Queen <i>Isabel</i> to the Interest of the discontented Lords.	1	180
His Question to the Parliament, touching the Deposition of the King.	1	182
Appointed one of the Committee to demand his Resignation of the Crown.	1	183
— one of the Guardians for King <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward III.</i>	1	191
— one of the Commissioners to treat with the <i>French King</i> about the Restitution of <i>Aquitain</i> .	1	211
ORMOND, <i>Marquis of</i> . See BUTLER.		
OSBORNE, <i>Mr.</i> his Letter to the Earl of <i>Man-</i> <i>chester</i> , inclosing one to the House of Peers.	17	248
His Letter to Lord <i>Warton</i> , relating to a De- sign of Major <i>Rolpb</i> to murder the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	17	248 to 250
— Examination at the Bar of the House of Peers, concerning this Affair.	17	267, 8
— Recognizance to make good his Charge.	17	268
Committed to Custody by the Commons.	17	402
Makes his Escape.	18	55

OTTOBONI, <i>the Pope's Legate</i> , attends King <i>Henry III.</i> at the General Assembly at <i>Levi</i> , <i>Annus 1237.</i>	1	35
His Declaration to <i>Alexander</i> , King of <i>Sicily</i> , there.	1	35
How answered by him.	1	35
Takes the Case of the disinherited Barons into his Protection.	1	73
His Request to the King on that Occasion.	1	73
OVERTON, <i>Col.</i> how rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth.	20	87
How favoured by the Parliament in 1658.	21	293, 296
OWEN, <i>John</i> , <i>Bishop of St. Asaph</i> , impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
— Danger from the Populace.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers.	10	141
His Charge.	10	142
— Answer.	10	144
Committed to the Tower.	10	145
OWEN, <i>Morgan</i> , <i>Bishop of Llandaff</i> , impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
His Treatment, &c. on this Account, Particu- lars of.	10	140 to 145
OWEN, <i>Roger</i> , <i>Esq.</i> ; his Speech against a Bill for resorting to Church.	4	486
OWEN, <i>Sir John</i> , sentenced to Death for being concerned in an Insurrection against the House of Commons.	19	55, 6
Saved from Execution, and by what Means.	19	56
Set at Liberty on his Petition.	19	126
OXFORD, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1236.	1	12
A Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1204.	1	20
— 1227.	1	26

OXFORD, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1233. ———	1	30
A Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1258. ———	1	60
————— 1263. ———	1	66
Treaty of Peace there, between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. ———	12	209
A Convention of Peers and Commons held there in 1643. ———	13	46
Surrendered to the Parliament by the King's Command. ———	14	449
OXFORD, <i>University of</i> , their Petitions against an Act for its Dissolution. ———	3	209
Appointed by the Parliament to be regulated. —	16	314
Conduct of that Body to the Visitors, Account of. ———	16	319, 20
OXFORD, <i>Bishoprick of</i> , when first erected. —	3	152
OXFORD, <i>John</i> , Chaplain to King <i>Henry II.</i> made President over the Estates of the Realm, met at <i>Clarendon</i> in 1164. ———	1	14

P

PAGET, <i>Lord William</i> , throws up his Commission from the Parliament for the Lieutenancy of <i>Buckinghamshire</i> . ———	10	483
His Reasons for deserting them, and joining the King at <i>York</i> . ———	11	232
Repents of what he had done, and surrenders himself to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . ———	13	302
His Petition to the Parliament for Pardon. —	13	302, 3
Intitles himself to their Protection, and how. —	13	450, 1
PALACES, List of, belonging to the Crown, reserved from Sale by the Commons. —	19	137
PALATINATE, State of, <i>Anno</i> 1621. ———	5	484, 5
Loss of, to what imputed. ———	5	526
PALMER, <i>Geoffrey, Esq;</i> Proceedings against him for reflecting upon a Remonstrance of the Commons. ———	10	50
PAMPHLET, Particulars of, as printed in 1646, concerning Propositions to the King for Peace. ———	14	321 to 345

	Vol.	Page.
PAMPHLET against the Peerage, Title of. —	15	99
How treated by the Lords. —	15	99
Reflecting upon the Proceedings of the House of Commons, in 1648, View of. —	19	91 to 94
Against Cromwell's House of Lords, Abstract of. —	21	297 to 310
PAPAL CHAIR, Contest for it, in 1383. —	1	375
Contest for it in 1390. —	1	447
PAPISTS, Order of the Commons concerning them —	9	34
Their Rebellion in Ireland. —	10	24
— Progress and Cruelties there, Account of. —	10	41
— Deligns in England. —	10	42, 3
In Ireland, their Terms for a Peace. —	10	96
Vote of the Commons against them. —	12	262
Agree with the King for a Cessation of Arms. —	12	404
Their Address to the Pope, on his sending to them a Nuntio. —	14	227, 8
Order of Parliament against them. —	15	4
Defeated by the Parliament's Forces. —	16	274
State of, in Sept. 1647. —	16	315, 16
Banished from London, and twenty Miles round it. —	19	242
PARISHES, List of, in England, Anno 1371. —	1	307, 8
How taxed at that Time. —	1	307, 8
PARKER, William, Lord Monteagle, first discovers the Powder Plot. —	5	157
His ample Reward on that Account. —	5	157
PARKER, Sir Philip, his Speech on the Impeachment of Matthew Wren, Bishop of Ely. —	9	422 to 424
PARKER, Mr. his Speech on public Grievances. —	8	200
PARKS belonging to the Crown, and reserved from Sale, List of. —	19	137

V. P.

F. P.

PARLIAMENT, held by		PARLIAMENT, held by	
Edward I. at West-		Edward I. at London,	
minster, — in 1275.	1 81	in 1283.	1 88
At Westminster, — 1275.	1 82	At Northam, — 1271	1 91
— 1277.	1 83	Bere, — 1292	1 94
Winchester, — 1276.	1 83	Westminster, — 1274	1 97
Gloster, — 1278	1 83	— 1275.	1 98
Windsor, — 1277	1 84	Bere, — 1276	1 99
Shrewsbury, — 1282.	1 85	St. E. — 1277	1 102
Rochester, — 1282	1 86	Salisbury, — 1277	1 105
Ashton-Burnel, — 1287	1 87	London, — 1297	1 106
Westminster, — 1285.	1 88	York, — 1298.	1 111

PAR-

PARLIAMENT, held by

Edward I. at London,

in 1209.	1	111
At York, — — 1299.	1	113
Westminster, — 1300.	1	114
Lincoln, — 1301.	1	115
Westminster, — 1305.	1	126
Carlisle, — 1307.	2	130

Held by Edward II.

At Northampton, in 1308.	1	140
London, — 1308.	1	141
Stamford, — 1309.	1	144
York, — 1310.	1	144
Westminster, — 1313.	1	149
York, — 1314.	1	151
Westminster, — 1314.	1	151
Lincoln, — 1315.	1	152
York, — 1319.	1	156
Westminster, — 1321.	1	160
York, — 1322.	1	169
London, — 1323.	1	178
Westminster, — 1327.	1	182

Held by Edward III.

At Lincoln, — in 1327.	1	194
Westminster, — 1328.	1	195
York, — 1328.	1	195
Northampton, — 1328.	1	195
Salisbury, — 1328.	1	197
Winchester, — 1329.	1	198
Nottingham, — 1330.	1	199
Westminster, — 1330.	1	202
— 1331.	1	210
— 1332.	1	213
— 1332.	1	217
York, — 1332.	1	218
— 1333.	1	220
— 1334.	1	220
Westminster, — 1334.	1	221
York, — 1335.	1	222
Northampton, — 1335.	1	222
Nottingham, — 1336.	1	223
Westminster, — 1337.	1	224
— 1347.	1	225
— 1348.	1	225
Northampton, — 1348.	1	227

PARLIAMENT, held by

Edward III. at West-

minster. — in 1339.

At Westminster, — 1340.	1	228
— 1340.	1	229
— 1340.	1	233
— 1340.	1	237
— 1341.	1	240
— 1343.	1	251
— 1344.	1	257
— 1346.	1	259
— 1347.	1	261
— 1348.	1	268
— 1351.	1	273
— 1352.	1	275
— 1353.	1	280
— 1354.	1	282
— 1355.	1	287
— 1361.	1	290
— 1362.	1	292
— 1363.	1	294
— 1365.	1	296
— 1366.	1	297
— 1368.	1	300
— 1369.	1	302
— 1371.	1	305
— 1372.	1	312
— 1373.	1	314
— 1376.	1	318
— 1377.	1	323

Held by Richard II.

At Westminster, — 1377.	1	335
— 1378.	1	344
Gloucester, — 1378.	1	348
Westminster, — 1379.	1	355
Northampton, — 1380.	1	358
Westminster, — 1381.	1	363
— 1382.	1	371
— 1383.	1	373
— 1383.	1	378
Salisbury, — 1384.	1	380
Westminster, — 1384.	1	382
— 1385.	1	385
— 1387.	1	397
— 1388.	1	411
Cambridge, — 1388.	1	440

PARLIAMENT, held by

*Richard II. at West-**minster, — in 1389.*At *Westminster*, — 1390.

— 1392.

Winchester, — 1393.*Westminster*, — 1394.

— 1395.

— 1397.

— 1397.

Sherborne, — 1398.*Westminster*, — 1397.Held by *Henry IV.*At *York*, — 1400.*Westminster*, — 1401.

— 1402.

— 1403.

— 1404.

Coventry, — 1405.*Westminster*, — 1406.*Gloucester*, — 1407.*Westminster*, — 1410.

— 1411.

Held by *Henry V.*At *Westminster*, — 1413.*Leicester*, — 1414.*Westminster*, — 1414.

— 1415.

— 1416.

— 1417.

— 1419.

— 1420.

— 1421.

— 1421.

Held by *Henry VI.*At *Westminster*, — 1422.

— 1423.

— 1425.

Leicester, — 1426.*Westminster*, — 1428.

— 1429.

— 1431.

— 1432.

— 1433.

— 1435.

PARLIAMENT, held by

*Henry VI. at West-**minster*, — 1436.At *Westminster*, — 1439.

— 1442.

— 1445.

St. Edmundsbury, 1447.*Westminster*, — 1440.

— 1450.

London, — 1450.*Leicester*, — 1450.*Westminster*, — 1451.*Reading*, — 1453.*Westminster*, — 1455.*Coventry*, — 1450.*Westminster*, — 1451.Held by *Edward IV.*At *Westminster*, — 1461.

— 1463.

York, — 1464.*Westminster*, — 1467.*Reading*, — 1468.Held by *Henry VI.*

(restored)

At *Westminster*, — 1470.Held by *Edward IV.*

(restored)

At *Westminster*, — 1472.

— 1474.

— 1477.

— 1482.

Held by *Richard III.*At *Westminster*, — 1484.Held by *Henry VII.*At *Westminster*, — 1486.

— 1488.

— 1489.

— 1492.

— 1497.

— 1498.

— 1505.

Held by *Henry VIII.*At *Westminster*, — 1500.

— 1510.

— 1512.

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

439

V. P.

V. P.

PARLIAMENT, held by

Henry VIII. at *West-*

minster, — in 1513. 3 15

At *Westminster*, — 1514. 3 16

— 1516. 3 22

London, — 1523. 3 27

Westminster, — 1529. 3 40

— 1530. 3 68

— 1531. 3 79

— 1533. 3 92

— 1534. 3 96

— 1535. 3 110

— 1536. 3 114

— 1537. 3 119

— 1540. 3 135

— 1541. 3 157

— 1542. 3 173

— 1543. 3 190

— 1544. 3 194

— 1546. 3 202

— 1547. 3 210

Held by Edward V I.

At *Westminster*, — 1547. 3 216

— 1548. 3 233

— 1549. 3 248

— 1551. 3 254

— 1552. 3 266

Held by Mary,

At *Westm. after*, — 1553. 3 289

— 1554. 3 302

By Philip and Mary.

At *Westminster*, — 1554. 3 312

— 1555. 3 341

PARLIAMENT, held by

Philip and Mary, at

Westminster, in 1558. 3 350

At *Westminster*, — 1558. 3 354

Held by Elizabeth,

At *Westminster*, — 1558. 3 363

— 1562. 4 1

— 1566. 4 53

— 1571. 4 85

— 1572. 4 165

— 1575. 4 184

— 1581. 4 228

— 1585. 4 256

— 1586. 4 282

— 1587. 4 306

— 1588. 4 320

— 1592. 4 342

— 1597. 4 403

— 1601. 4 422

Held by James I.

At *Westminster*, in 1603. 5 20

— 1605. 5 125

— 1606. 5 157

— 1609. 5 217

— 1614. 5 272

— 1620. 5 312

— 1635. 6 1

Held by Charles I.

At *Westminster*, in 1625. 6 345

— 1625. 6 410

— 1627. 7 338

— 1640. 8 397

— 1640. 9 1

PARLIAMENT, the first real Instance of. —

Summoned to *Westminster* in 1275, by King Ed-

ward I. — 1 80, 1

Occasion thereof, and how employed. — 1 81

Their Preamble to the Statutes of *Westminster*

the First. — 1 82

Meet the King at *Westminster* again, in 1275. - 1 82

Their Proceedings there against the Jews, Par-

ticulars of. — 1 82

PAR-

	Vol.	Page
PARLIAMENT, their Grant to the King, and on what Occasion. — — —	I	82
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1276, on the Affairs of <i>Llewellyn</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> . — — —	I	82
Their Judgment against him. — — —	I	83
Meet the King at <i>Winchester</i> this Year. — — —	I	83
Enact the Statute of Bigamy. — — —	I	83
Obtain a Confirmation of the Charters of Liberties and Forests. — — —	I	83
Meet again in 1277. — — —	I	83
Their Grant to the King at that Time, and for what. — — —	I	83
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1279. — — —	I	84
Important Occasion thereof. — — —	I	84
Their Prohibition of the Clergy from accumulating Lands and Riches. — — —	I	84
Called to <i>Shrewsbury</i> in 1282. — — —	I	85
Their rigorous Sentence against <i>David</i> , only Brother of <i>Llewellyn</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> . — — —	I	85
Convened to <i>Rothland</i> in 1282. — — —	I	87
Their Resolution for uniting <i>Wales</i> to the Crown of <i>England</i> . — — —	I	87
— Grant to the King at that Time. — — —	I	87
Convened to <i>Adon-Burnel</i> , in 1283. — — —	I	87, 8
Their Statute enacted there. — — —	I	88
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1285. — — —	I	88
Their Statutes made at that Session, Account of. — — —	I	88
Convened to <i>London</i> in 1288. — — —	I	88
Demand made upon them for the King's Charges, then in <i>France</i> . — — —	I	88
Their Answer. — — —	I	88
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1289, on the King's Return. — — —	I	88
Their Punishment of the Judges for Extortion, Particulars of. — — —	I	88, 9
— farther Proceedings against the <i>Jews</i> . — — —	I	90
— Grant to the King. — — —	I	90
— Statute enacted at that Time. — — —	I	90
Summioned to <i>Norham</i> in 1291, and on what Occasion. — — —	I	91
— to <i>Berwick</i> in 1292. — — —	I	94

PARLIAMENT, their Order concerning <i>Balist</i> ,		
King of <i>Scotland</i> .	I	97
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1294.	I	97
Their Resolution to recover the Duchy of		
<i>Guienne</i> from the <i>French</i> .	I	98
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1295.	I	98
Their Tax on the Laity for carrying on the War		
against <i>France</i> .	I	98
Meet the King at <i>Berwick</i> in 1296.	I	99
— at <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> the same Year.	I	102
Their Tax on the Laity, for the King's Expe-		
dition abroad.	I	102
Summoned to <i>Susbury</i> in 1297.	I	105
Their Ordinance against the <i>Clergy</i> , Account of.	I	106
Summoned to <i>London</i> the same Year by Prince		
<i>Edward</i> , in Absence of the King.	I	106
Their Tax on the Laity, granted by the King, for		
confirming the two Great Charters in 1297.	I	109
Called to <i>York</i> in 1298.	I	111
— to <i>London</i> in 1299.	I	111
Their Consent to the Pope's Award, touching		
the Differences between King <i>Edward</i> and		
the King of <i>France</i> .	I	112
— Request to the King, for ratifying in Perpetuity		
the two Great Charters, with the additional		
Articles.	I	112
How trifled with about this Matter.	I	112, 13
Summoned to <i>York</i> in 1299.	I	113
— to <i>Westminster</i> in 1300.	I	114
Obtain there a Renewal and Confirmation of the		
two Great Charters, &c.	I	114
Meet the King at <i>Lincoln</i> in 1301.	I	115
Their Complaint against his menial Servants, &c.	I	117
— Requests relating to the two Great Charters.	I	117
Obtain a fresh Confirmation of them.	I	117
Their Grant to the King on that Account.	I	117
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1305.	I	126
Then Ceremonials at opening this Assembly.	I	126, 7
— Dissolution, Manner of.	I	127, 8
Summoned to <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307.	I	130
Their Proceedings there, Account of.	I	130, 1, 2

PARLIAMENT, List of, summoned to <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. —————	1	133 to 135
Called to <i>Norhampton</i> by King <i>Edward II.</i> in 1308. —————	1	140
Their Statute, relating to base Coin. — —	1	140
— Grant of a Subsidy to the King, Account of.	1	140
Summoned to <i>London</i> the same Year. —	1	141
Their Articles of Complaint against <i>Pierce Gave-</i> <i>ston</i> , the King's Favourite. —————	1	141
— Sentence for his Banishment. —————	1	142
— Address to the King, for new-modelling the Government. —————	1	142, 3
— Committee appointed to govern the King's Affairs, List of. —————	1	143
Summoned to <i>Stamford</i> in 1309. —————	1	144
— to <i>York</i> in 1310. —————	1	144
Their Representation, concerning the Non-Ob- servance of the Laws, &c. of the Kingdom. —	1	145
How answered by the King. —————	1	145, 6
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1313. —————	1	149
Their Subsidy granted to the King. —————	1	150
— Satisfaction on being dissolved. —————	1	150
Summoned to <i>York</i> in 1314. —————	1	151
Their Proceedings there. — — —————	1	151
Called to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year. —————	1	151
Their Petition to the King, for fixing the Price of Provisions. —————	1	151
— Tax granted to the King at this Time. —	1	152
Summoned to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1315. —————	1	152
Occasion of their Meeting. — — —————	1	153
Repeal their late Statute, concerning the Price of Provisions. —————	1	153
Their Aid granted for the King's War with <i>Scotland</i> . —————	1	154
— Advice to the King, touching the Militia. —	1	154
Meet the King at <i>York</i> in 1319. —————	1	156
Their Petition to him, for establishing a Coun- cil who should attend him by Turns. —	1	157
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1321. —————	1	160
Force put upon them there by the Confederate Lords. —————	1	160

PARLIAMENT, Appellation of white Bands given them, and on what Occasion.	1	165
Summoned to <i>York</i> in 1322.	1	169
Reverse the Sentence and Banishment against the <i>Despensers</i> .	1	169
Their Revocation of the Ordinances made in the fifth Year of King <i>Edward II.</i>	1	176, 7
Proceedings against the Confederate Barons.	1	177
Called to <i>London</i> in 1323.	1	178
Their Opinion, concerning the King's going into <i>France</i> .	1	178
Statute against the Knights Templers.	1	180
Grant to the Knights Hospitallers of <i>St. John of Jerusalem</i> .	1	180
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1327.	1	182
Their Resolution to depose the King.	1	182
Reasons for so doing.	1	182, 3
Appoint a Committee to demand the Resignation of the Crown.	1	183
Their Renunciation of Homage and Fealty to the King, Form of.	1	185, 6
Appoint Prince <i>Edward</i> for his Successor.	1	186
Their Appointment of Guardians for King <i>Edward III.</i> during his Minority.	1	191
Restore to the Adherents of the late Earl of <i>Lancaster</i> their respective Estates.	1	192
Their Preamble to the Pardon granted to all those who joined with Queen <i>Isabel</i> against the King.	1	192, 3
Summoned to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1327, and the Occasion thereof.	1	194
to <i>Westminster</i> in 1328.	1	195
Their Transactions there, Account of.	1	195
Summoned to <i>York</i> the same Year.	1	195
to <i>Norhampton</i> in 1328.	1	195
Their Articles of Peace with the <i>Scots</i> , Particulars of.	1	195, 6
Partiality to Lord <i>Mortimer</i> .	1	197
Called to <i>Salisbury</i> in 1328.	1	197
to <i>Winchester</i> in 1329.	1	198

PARLIAMENT, called to <i>Nottingham</i> in 1330.	1	199
Adjoined to <i>Westminster</i> , and the Occasion thereof.	1	202
Their Transactions there, Particulars of.	1	202 to 210
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1331.	1	210
Their Commissioners appointed to treat with the <i>French King</i> about the Restitution of <i>Aquitain</i> , List of.	1	211
Resolution, relating to the Defence of <i>Ireland</i> .	1	211
Request to the King, in Behalf of <i>Edmund</i> , eldest Son to the late Earl of <i>March</i> .	1	212
How answered.	1	212
Their further Transactions at this Time, Account of.	1	212
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1332, and the Occasion thereof.	1	213
Their Care to prevent being disturbed at this Meeting.	1	213
Appoint Committees for Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	1	213
Their Proceedings for preserving Peace, and punishing the Violators thereof.	1	214, 15
Objection against the King's Voyage to the Holy Land.	1	215
Called again to <i>Westminster</i> this Year.	1	217
Their Request to the King, for marching his Army towards <i>Scotland</i> .	1	217
Supply granted for that Expedition.	1	217
Request, concerning illegal Taxations.	1	217
Summoned to <i>York</i> in 1332.	1	218
Adjoined, and the Occasion thereof.	1	218, 19
Called to <i>York</i> in 1333.	1	220
Their Advice to the King there, concerning his Expedition against the <i>Scots</i> .	1	221
Grant on that Occasion.	1	221
Meet the King at <i>York</i> in 1335.	1	222
at <i>Northampton</i> in 1336.	1	222
at <i>Nottingham</i> the same Year.	1	223
Their Grant for carrying on the War against <i>Scotians</i> and <i>France</i> .	1	223

PARLIAMENT, their Tax on Merchants and Foreigners. — — —	I	223
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1337. — — —	I	223
Their Acts for the Encouragement of the Woollen Trade, Abstract of. — — —	I	223, 4
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1337. — — —	I	225
Their Grant to the King for the <i>French War</i> . — — —	I	225
— further Encouragement of the Woollen Manufactory, Account of. — — —	I	225
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1338. — — —	I	225
Their Supply at that Time granted for the <i>French War</i> . — — —	I	225
Summoned to <i>Northampton</i> , in 1338, by Prince <i>Edward</i> , Regent of the Kingdom. — — —	I	227
Their extraordinary Aid granted to the King at that Time. — — —	I	227, 8
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1339, by the Prince Regent. — — —	I	228
Their further Grant for the <i>French War</i> . — — —	I	228
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1340, by Commission. — — —	I	229
Their Regulations for the Security of the Realm during the King's Absence. — — —	I	229 to 232
Summoned again to <i>Westminster</i> in 1340. — — —	I	233
Their extraordinary Supply to the King, for completing his Conquest of <i>France</i> . — — —	I	233, 4
How requited for their liberal Aid. — — —	I	235
Their Request to the King not to make <i>England</i> a Province of <i>France</i> . — — —	I	235
— Security against such Alteration, Particulars of. — — —	I	236
Called to <i>Westminster</i> , by Commission, in 1340. — — —	I	237
Their Grants at that Time, Particulars of. — — —	I	237, 8
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1341. — — —	I	240
Their strict Order, relating to the Transportation of Wool. — — —	I	250
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1343. — — —	I	251
Their Advice to the King, concerning his Truce with <i>France</i> . — — —	I	252
— Repeal of the Articles made into a Statute at their Session in 1341. — — —	I	252
— Reason for so doing. — — —	I	252, 3

PARLIAMENT, their Act of Provision against Papal Encroachments.	I	254
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1344, on account of the late Truce.	I	257
Their Declaration to the King concerning that Affair.	I	258
Supply granted for carrying on the War, Particulars of.	I	258
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1346.	I	259
Their Advice to the King, concerning the Revenues which foreign Clergymen held in <i>England</i> .	I	259
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1347, by the Prince Regent.	I	261
Their Formality observed on opening the Session.	I	261
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	I	261
Sir <i>Thomas Drayton</i> for their Clerk.	I	261
Their Aid granted for the Knighthood of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> at <i>La Hogue</i> .	I	267
Order for seizing the Benefices of Aliens into the King's Hands.	I	267
Summoned by the King to <i>Westminster</i> in 1348.	I	268
Their Proceedings at that Time.	I	268, 9
Called again to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year, and the Reasons thereof.	I	269, 70
in 1351.	I	273, 4
Their Statute concerning Labourers.	I	274
against the Purchasers of Provisions in the Court of <i>Rome</i> .	I	274
concerning the Definition of Treason.	I	274
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1352.	I	275
Speech to them, by Sir <i>William Shereshal</i> , concerning the King's Title to the Crown of <i>France</i> .	I	276, 7
Their Supply granted this Session, and the Conditions thereof.	I	277, 8
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1353, by the King's Appointment.	I	280
Speech to them, at opening the Session, by Sir <i>Bartholomew Burghersh</i> .	I	280

PARLIAMENT, their conditional Grant to the King for carrying on the War. — —	I	281
Their Statutes enacted this Session. — —	I	281, 2
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1354. — —	I	282
Their Act for removing Mills, and other Stoppages of Rivers. — —	I	282
— — concerning Prostitutes. — —	I	282
— — Answer to the King's Demand, concerning a Peace with <i>France</i> . — —	I	283
— — Reversal of the Attainder of Lord <i>Mortimer</i> . — —	I	283
— — — — — of <i>Edmund Earl of Arundel</i> . — —	I	283
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1355. — —	I	287
Their Supply granted at that Time. — —	I	288
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1361. — —	I	291
Their Manner of swearing to the Observance of a Peace between <i>England</i> and <i>France</i> . — —	I	291
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1362. — —	I	292
Their Statute, concerning Pleadings at Law. — —	I	292
— — — — — School-Masters. — —	I	292, 3
— — — — — Frugality. — —	I	293
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1363. — —	I	294
Their Proceedings at this Session. — —	I	295
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1365. — —	I	296
Their Proceedings against the Pope's Provisions. — —	I	297
— — Resolution, concerning the Staple. — —	I	297
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1366. — —	I	297
Their Declaration against Papal Encroachments. — —	I	298
— — Prohibition of <i>Peter-Pence</i> . — —	I	299
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1368. — —	I	300
Their Answer of Refusal to the <i>Scots</i> Offer of Peace. — —	I	301
— — Supply granted this Session. — —	I	301
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1369. — —	I	302
Speech to them, by the Lord-Chancellor <i>Wickham</i> , touching the Breach of Peace by the <i>French</i> . — —	I	302, 3
Their Subsidy granted for renewing the War. — —	I	304
— — Care for the Public Safety. — —	I	304
— — personal Assistance of the King, how encouraged by him. — —	I	304, 5

PARLIAMENT called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1371, and the Occasion thereof. — — —	1	305, 6
Their Tax laid upon every Parish, for carrying on the War. — — —	1	306
— Augmentation thereof by a Committee. — — —	1	307
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1372. — — —	1	312
Cause of their Summons. — — —	1	312
Their Supply granted for the <i>French</i> War. — — —	1	313
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1373, and the Reason thereof. — — —	1	314
Their farther Supply for the War, Particulars of. — — —	1	315
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1376. — — —	1	318
Causes of their Summons. — — —	1	318
Their Method for a speedy Dispatch of Business. — — —	1	318
— Grant for a Subsidy, and the Preamble thereto. — — —	1	318, 19
— further Proceedings this Session. Abstract of. — — —	1	320, 1, 2
Called to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1377, by Commission. — — —	1	323
Speech to them, by the Lord-Chancellor <i>Houghton</i> , touching their Loyalty, &c. — — —	1	324, 5
— — — by Sir <i>Robert Aplem</i> , concerning the Pope's Usurpations. — — —	1	325, 6
Their Poll-Tax granted for the War, and the Defence of the Kingdom. — — —	1	326
— Apology to the King for providing no greater Subsidy. — — —	1	326
— Reversal of the Award of last Parliament against Lord <i>Latimer</i> , and others. — — —	1	328
— Request to the King, that no Tax be imposed but by common Assent. — — —	1	328
How answered. — — —	1	329
Called to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1377, by <i>Richard II.</i> — — —	1	335
How addressed by the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> at their first Meeting. — — —	1	336, 7
Their Debate, on a Complaint of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> against the Commons. — — —	1	338
— Council appointed for the King, during his Minority, List of. — — —	1	341
— Subsidy granted this Session. — — —	1	341
— Charge against <i>Alice Pierce</i> , King <i>Edward the Third's</i> Mistress. — — —	1	342
— Sentence against her. — — —	1	342

PARLIAMENT called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1378.	1	344
Their Poll-Tax granted to the King, Particulars of.	1	345, 6, 7
Summoned to <i>Gloucester</i> in 1378.	1	348
Their Subsidy granted to the King, Particulars of.	1	354, 5
Disolution.	1	355
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1379, and the Occasion thereof.	1	355, 6
Their Subsidies granted the King for carrying on the War against <i>France</i> and <i>Scotland</i> .	1	357
Resolution for enlarging the Power of Justices of the Peace.	1	357
How opposed therein by the Clergy.	1	357
Summoned to <i>Northampton</i> in 1380, and the Occasion thereof.	1	358, 9
Their Debate on raising a Supply.	1	359, 60, 1
Grant of a Poll-Tax for the <i>French War</i>	1	361
Clause for excluding themselves from being Collectors thereof.	1	361
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1381.	1	363
How addressed by the Chancellor and Treasurer at this Meeting.	1	363, 4
Their Revocation of the King's Charter of Freedom granted to certain Rebels in <i>Kent, &c.</i>	1	364
Subsidy granted at this Time.	1	368
Acts made this Session, Heads of.	1	368
Subsidy granted for the Assistance of the <i>Portuguese</i> .	1	369
Resolution, in order thereto.	1	369, 70
Further Statutes enacted at this Time, Heads of.	1	370
Determinations set aside by the King.	1	370
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1382, and the Occasion thereof.	1	371
Their Subsidy granted for keeping and guarding the Seas.	1	371
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1383.	1	373
Their Debate, on a Proposal of <i>Henry le Spencer</i> , Bp. of <i>Norwich</i> , for his Relief of <i>Ghent, &c.</i>	1	376, 7
How brought over to consent to the Expedition.	1	377

PARLIAMENT called to <i>Westminster</i> again in 1383, and the Cause of their Summons.	1	377
How addressed by the Lord-Chancellor <i>Pole</i> at their Meeting.	1	378
Their Subsidy granted for carrying on the War with <i>France, &c.</i>	1	379
— Fine laid on the Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> , and his Officers, for Military Misconduct.	1	379
Summoned to <i>Salisbury</i> in 1384.	1	380
Occasion of their Meeting.	1	380
Their Subsidy granted against <i>Scotland and France</i>	1	381
Called to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year, and the Reasons thereof.	1	382
Their farther Supply for Defence of the Realm.	1	383
Reverse the Sentence formerly passed against <i>Alice Pierce</i> .	1	383
Summoned in 1385, and the extraordinary Occasion thereof.	1	384
Their Subsidy granted for the Voyage of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> into <i>Spain</i> .	1	386
— especial Care for the Receipt of it, and the Management thereof.	1	386
Declare <i>Roger Mortimer</i> , Earl of <i>March</i> , Presumptive Heir to the Crown.	1	387
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1386.	1	390
Their Difference with the King, Particulars of.	1	391
— Remonstrance to him, concerning his Absence.	1	392
How answered.	1	393
Their Reply.	1	394
Appoint a Committee of Eleven Lords to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom.	1	400
Their Punishment of such who should advise the King to revoke the Power of the said Committee.	1	401
— Subsidy granted at this Time.	1	404
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1388, and the Occasion of their Summons.	1	411
Their Grant to the King.	1	412
— Protestation and Request thereupon.	1	412
— farther Grant in Defence of the Realm.	1	412

PARLIAMENT, their Votes in Favour of the	
Lords Appellants. — — —	I 413
Their Oath to support them, Form of. — —	I 413, 14
— Resolution for saving the King's Honour, touching the Impeachment of the Archbishop of York and others. — —	I 432
— Oath to support their Proceedings, Form of. — —	I 439
Summoned to <i>Cambridge</i> in 1388. — —	I 440
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	I 440
— Statutes then made, and others renewed, Heads of. — —	I 440, I
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1389. — —	I 442
Revive the Statutes of Provisors. — —	I 444
Their Subsidy granted. — —	I 444
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1390, and the Cause thereof. — —	I 445
Their Grant to the King, and for what Purpose. — —	I 445
— Method to restrain the Riches of the Clergy — —	I 446
— Act of Appropriations passed this Session, Account of. — —	I 447, 8
— Request to the King, in Favour of his Prerogative. — —	I 448, 9
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1392. — —	I 449
Cause of their Summons. — —	I 449
Their Subsidies granted, and the Conditions thereof. — —	I 450
— Request to the King, touching the Enlargement of his Prerogative. — —	I 450
Meet the King at <i>Winchester</i> in 1393. — —	I 450
Grant him the same dispensing Power as in the last Parliament, concerning the Statute of Provisors. — —	I 451
Their Subsidy granted at this Session. — —	I 451
— Assent to the King, his Heirs, &c. making their last Will and Testament. — —	I 451
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1394, and the Occasion thereof. — —	I 452
Their Subsidies granted for the King's Expedition into <i>Ireland</i> . — —	I 453, 4
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1395, by the Duke of York, Regent. — —	I 454
Their Grant to the King at that Time. — —	I 454

PARLIAMENT, meet the King at <i>Westminster</i> in 1397.	I	455
Their Sentence against <i>Thomas Haxey</i> , Clerk, for bringing in a Bill to regulate the King's Household.	I	458
Reverse the Proceedings in the Eleventh of this Reion, against the Prerogative.	I	458
Permit the banished Judges, <i>Becknap</i> , <i>Holt</i> , and <i>Burgh</i> , to return.	I	458
Their Subsidies granted this Session.	I	460
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1397.	I	462
How addressed by the Lord-Chancellor at their first Meeting.	I	462
Reverse all the Proceedings of the King's Commission, granted in 1386.	I	463
the Pardons granted to the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> , and the Earls of <i>Arundel</i> and <i>Warwick</i> , in 1388.	I	463
Their Acknowledgement, touching the Innocency of sundry Bishops and Lords, named in the Commission of the tenth of the King's Reign	I	478
Adjournment.	I	480
Manner of swearing to support their Resolutions.	I	480, I
Meet the King at <i>Shrewsbury</i> in 1398, according to Adjournment.	I	482
Their Approbation of the Judges' Answers to the Questions propoted at <i>Nottingham</i> , in 1387.	I	483
Decree, for making void all the Proceedings of Parliament in the eleventh Year of his Reign.	I	484
warm Attachment to the Royal Prerogative.	I	486
Subsidy granted to the King for Life.	I	486
Annul the Distribution of the two <i>Deportments</i> .	I	488
Their Reason for so doing.	I	488, 9
Authority, how delegated, and to whom.	I	492
Diminution.	I	493
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1399, by King <i>Henry IV.</i>	2	4
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions as usual.	2	6

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings concerning		
the Renunciation of <i>Richard II.</i>	2	6 to 11
Their Articles against him, Particulars of.	2	12 to 29
Subsidy granted to the King.	2	38
Statutes made at this Session.	2	38, 9
Order, concerning Sir <i>William Rickbid.</i>	2	53
Proceedings against the late Lords Appellants.	2	57, 8
Enquiry into the Murder of the Duke of <i>Gloucester.</i>	2	58 to 60
Summoned to <i>York</i> in 1400.	2	62
to <i>Westminster</i> in 1401.	2	62
Their Subsidy granted this Session, Particulars of.	2	65, 6
Statute against Heretics, Abstract of.	2	67
against Provisions from <i>Rome</i> , Abstract of.	2	67, 8
Pageantry, on offering a Subsidy to the King.	2	68
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1402.	2	69
in 1403.	2	69
Their large Grant to the King at this Session.	2	72
Dissolution.	2	72
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1404.	2	76
Procure the Removal of some of the King's Officers.	2	79
Their farther Regulations in his Household.	2	80
Order, concerning the Record of a Subsidy.	2	83
Summoned to <i>Coventry</i> in 1405.	2	84
Their Subsidy granted at this Time, and the Condition thereof.	2	84, 5
How nick-named by the Populace.	2	86
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1406.	2	90
Their Grant to the King at this Session.	2	91
Articles of Agreement, touching the Sate-guard of the Sea.	2	93
Settlement of the Crown, Manner of.	2	94
Repeal thereof.	2	96
Statute, for fixing the Crown in general		
Tail, Abstract of.	2	97, 8
Act, relating to County Elections, Abstract of.	2	105, 6

PARLIAMENT, summon'd to <i>Gloucester</i> in 1407.	2	107
Their Subsidy granted there.	2	108
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1410.	2	109
Their Statutes enacted there, for the Security of the Kingdom, Heads of.	2	111
— great Respect paid to the Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	2	111
— Subsidy at this Session.	2	116
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1411.	2	119
Their Subsidy and a Land-Tax granted, Account of.	2	120
— Act, relating to Coin.	2	120
— to Riots.	2	122
— generous Offer to <i>Henry V.</i> at his Accession to the Throne.	2	126
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1413.	2	128
Their Subsidy granted there, Account of.	2	129
Reinforce the several Acts against Provocors from <i>Rome</i> .	2	129, 30
Their Act, concerning the Election of Commons to serve in Parliament.	2	131
— concerning Wears, Mills, &c.	2	131
— against the Forgers of false Deeds.	2	131
— concerning Under-Sheriffs, Bailiffs, &c.	2	131
— further Proceedings in this Parliament.	2	132, 3
Summoned to <i>Leicester</i> in 1414.	2	134
Their Act against the Followers of <i>Wickliffe's</i> Doctrine, Heads of	2	134, 5
— concerning Priorities Alien.	2	135, 6
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1414.	2	143
Their Supply granted the King at this Session.	2	145
— Act for the Regulation of Justices, Heads of.	2	146
— of Juries.	2	146
— for limiting the Salaries of stipendiary Curates.	2	146
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1415.	2	148
Their Act against Foreigners.	2	150
— against clipping, washing, and filing of Money, Heads of.	2	151
— for limiting the Fees touching the Probate of Wills.	2	151
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1416.	2	152

PARLIAMENT, their Acts passed at the Session		
in 1416, some Account of. — —	2	153
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1417. — —	2	155
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	2	155
— Proceedings against Sir John Oldecastle, Lord		
<i>Cobham</i> . — — — — —	2	156, 7, 8
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1419. — —	2	160
Their Subsidy granted to the King. — —	2	160
— farther Proceedings at this Session. —	2	161
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1420. — —	2	161
Their Acts passed at that Time. — —	2	161, 2
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1421. — —	2	162
Their Subsidy granted there. — —	2	162
— Approbation of a Peace made with <i>France</i> . —	2	164
— Acts passed this Session. — —	2	164
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , a second Time, in		
1421. — — — — —	2	165
Their Subsidy granted this Session. — —	2	165
— Statutes relating to Coinage, Heads of. —	2	165, 6
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1422, by Henry VI. —	2	170
Their Appointment, concerning the King's Stile		
and Titles, &c. — — — — —	2	172
— — — — — concerning a Protector of		
the Realm. — — — — —	2	172, 3
— Subsidy granted to the King. — — — —	2	173
— Order for establishing the Government		
during the King's Minority. — — — —	2	173, 4
— Statutes enacted this Session, Heads of. —	2	174, 5
— Grant to <i>Humphry Duke of Gloucester</i> . —	2	175, 6
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1423. — —	2	176
Appoint the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> Lord-President. —	2	176
— a Coinage at <i>York</i> . — — — — —	2	177, 8
Their Orders, relating to the Payment of the late		
King's Debts. — — — — —	2	178, 9
— Peace with the <i>Scots</i> , and Releasement of		
the King thereof. — — — — —	2	179
— Grant to <i>Edm. Mortimer</i> , Earl of <i>March</i> . —	2	180
— — — — — to the Master, &c. of the Hospital		
of <i>St. Leonard's</i> in <i>York</i> . — — — —	2	181
— Statute concerning the Staple of <i>Calais</i> . —	2	181
— — — — — against Sir John Mortimer. — —	2	182

PARLIAMENT, their Subsidy granted at the Session in 1423.	2	183
Reduce the Protector's Power, and how.	2	183
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1425.	2	184
Their Grant to <i>John Mowbray</i> , Earl Marshal.	2	187
Subsidy to the King, Account of.	2	187
Act against the Exportation of Sheep.	2	189, 90
for the Encouragement of Husbandry.	2	190
concerning Merchant Strangers.	2	190
Summoned to <i>Lincoln</i> in 1426.	2	191
Their Order to prevent Tumults there.	2	191
How nicknamed by the Populace.	2	191
Their Committee appointed to make a Reconciliation between the Duke of Gloucester and Henry Beaufort, Bishop of Winchester.	2	196
Subsidy to the King.	2	198
How menaced by the Pope, concerning the Statute of Provitors.	2	198, 9
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1428.	2	200
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax granted there, for the French War.	2	201, 2
Act concerning Exigents.	2	202
Sheriffs.	2	202
Water-Courtes, &c.	2	202, 3
How addressed, by a Female Remonstrance, against the Duke of Gloucester.	2	204
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1429.	2	205
Their Admittance of the King into his Regal Dignity, and Dissolution of the Protectorship.	2	206
large Subsidies granted this Session, Account of.	2	207 to 209
Regulation of the King's Council.	2	209
Act relating to Privilege.	2	210
to Weights and Measures.	2	210
for limiting Votes for Knights of Shires.	2	210
Dissolution.	2	211
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1431.	2	212
Their Subsidy, and a Land-Tax granted to the King, Account of.	2	213

PARLIAMENT, their Authority to the King's Council, touching Securities to his Creditors. — — —	2	213
Their Act relating to Bastardy. — — —	2	214
————— to Executors of Wills. — — —	2	214
————— to Navigation. — — —	2	214
Make a Peace with the Scots, in the Absence of the King. — — —	2	216
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1432. — — —	2	216
Their Subsidy granted there. — — —	2	217
————— farther Proceedings at this Session. — — —	2	218 to 220
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1433. — — —	2	221
Their Prorogation, on account of the Plague in London. — — —	2	222
————— Provision for the immediate Service of the King's Household. — — —	2	222
————— meeting again. — — —	2	222
————— Zeal for the Support of the late Act against Quarrels. — — —	2	223
————— Ordinance for a general Observation thereof. — — —	2	223
————— Salary to the Duke of Bedford. — — —	2	224
————— Subsidy, and a Vote of Credit granted this Session, Account of. — — —	2	224
————— Statute, touching such Persons in <i>South-west</i> as kept Whore-Houses. — — —	2	225, 6
————— further Statutes at this Time, Abstract of. — — —	2	226, 7
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1435. — — —	2	228
Their Vote of Credit to the King's Council. — — —	2	229
————— large Subsidy, Account of. — — —	2	229
————— further Proceedings at this Session. — — —	2	229, 30
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1436. — — —	2	230
Their Subsidies, and a Vote of Credit, granted to the King. — — —	2	231
————— Act against vexatious Suits in Law. — — —	2	232
————— for the Transportation of Corn, when at a low Rate. — — —	2	232
————— concerning Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and Coroners — — —	2	232
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1439. — — —	2	234
Their Subsidies granted there. — — —	2	235

PARLIAMENT, their Statutes made at the Session in 1439, some Account of.	2	236, 7, 8
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1442.	2	238
1445.	2	239
Their Subsidy granted at that Time.	2	241
— Approbation of the Marquis of <i>Suffolk's</i> Conduct in negotiating the King's Marriage	2	242
— Subsidy granted him, in Consideration of his Expences therein.	2	242
— further Proceedings at this Session.	2	243, 4
Called to <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> in 1447.	2	245
Their Proceedings there.	2	246
Principal Motive of their Summons at this Time, Account of.	2	247, 8, 9
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1449.	2	250
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax granted there, Particulars of.	2	250, 1
— Statutes made this Session.	2	251, 2
Called to meet at <i>Leicester</i> in 1450.	2	253
Their Refusal thereof.	2	253
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year.	2	253
Their Prorogation to <i>London</i> .	2	253
— Adjournment to <i>Westminster</i> .	2	254
— to <i>Leicester</i> .	2	254
— large Subsidy granted there.	2	254
— Articles of Accusation against <i>William de la Pole</i> , Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> .	2	256, 7
— Statute of Resumption made this Session.	2	260
Summioned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1451.	2	261
Their Grants, in order to raise Money for the King.	2	263
— Statute against <i>Jack Gads</i> .	2	264
Called to <i>Reading</i> in 1453.	2	268
Their Subsidy granted to the King.	2	269
— Prorogation to <i>Westminster</i> .	2	269
— Proceedings there.	2	270
— further Prorogations at this Time, Account of.	2	270
— Proceedings on a Complaint against <i>Thomas Thorpe</i> , the Speaker.	2	271
— further Transactions, Particulars of.	2	272, 276

PARLIAMENT, summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1455, and the Reasons thereof.	2	278, 9
Their Act for settling the Fees of the Officers of the Exchequer.	2	284
— for limiting the Number of Attornies in <i>Norfolk</i> , <i>Suffolk</i> , and <i>Norwich</i> .	2	284
— Resolutions against the Queen, &c.	2	284, 5
— Appointments for the Government of the Realm.	2	285
Summoned to <i>Coventry</i> in 1460.	2	288
Their Bill of Attainder against <i>Richard Duke of York</i> , and his Accomplices.	2	288, 9, 90
— Proceedings in Consequence thereof.	2	290
— Statute in Favour of the Prerogative, Abstract of.	2	292
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1461.	2	294
Repeal all the Acts of the late Parliament at <i>Coventry</i> .	2	294, 5
Their Award, concerning the Duke of <i>York's</i> Claim to the Crown.	2	297, 8
— Act, declaring him right Heir thereto.	2	298
— Power granted him in Consequence thereof.	2	299
— Debate on his Speech to them.	2	303, 4, 5
Award between the King and the Duke.	2	305, 6, 7
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1461, by King <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	312, 13
Their Act, declaring <i>Henry IV.</i> an Usurper, and his Family disinherited.	2	314, 15
— Attainders thereupon.	2	316 to 318
— Acts of Restitution.	2	318
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1463.	2	322
Their Subsidy granted to the King.	2	322
Called to <i>York</i> in 1464.	2	323
Their Adjournment to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year.	2	323
— Subsidies granted there to the King for Life, Particulars of.	2	324, 5
— farther Attainders against the Adherents of the late King.	2	325, 6
— Statute against Luxury in Dress, some Account of.	2	327, 8
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1467.	2	329
Their Proceedings there.	2	330

PARLIAMENT, their Adjournment to Reading in 1468. — — —	2	331
Their Adjournment to <i>Westminster</i> the same Year. — — —	2	331
— Subsidy granted at that Time. — — —	2	332
— farther Transactions there. — — —	2	332, 3
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1470, by Henry VI. on his Restoration to the Crown. — — —	2	334
Their Reversal of the Proceedings since the Accession of <i>Edward IV.</i> — — —	2	334, 5
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1472, on the Restoration of <i>Edward.</i> — — —	2	339, 40
Their Supply granted there. — — —	2	340
— Prorogation to <i>Westminster</i> in 1473. — — —	2	340, 1
— Reversal of Attainders. — — —	2	341
— Subsidy granted this Session. — — —	2	341
— farther Prorogation. — — —	2	342
— Proceedings at the second Session. — — —	2	343, 4
Prorogued again. — — —	2	344
Their Meeting at <i>Westminster</i> in 1474. — — —	2	345
— Proceedings from that Time to their Dissolution. — — —	2	345 to 349
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1477. — — —	2	353
Their Transactions there. — — —	2	354 to 357
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1482. — — —	2	363
Their Subsidy granted there. — — —	2	363, 4
— farther Proceedings at this Session. — — —	2	364, 5
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1484, by King <i>Richard III.</i> — — —	2	378
Their Proceedings against Sir <i>Tho. Stanley's</i> Lady. — — —	2	381, 2
— for excluding the late King <i>Edward's</i> Children, and settling the Crown on <i>Richard</i> and his Descendants. — — —	2	385 to 394
— Attainder of <i>Henry Earl of Richmond</i> , and his Adherents. — — —	2	396
— useful Statutes enacted at this Time. — — —	2	397
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1486, by <i>Henry VII.</i> — — —	2	402
Entail the Crown on <i>Henry</i> and his Heirs. — — —	2	404
Reverse the Attainders of his Friends. — — —	2	400
Their further Proceedings and Dissolution. — — —	2	407, 8
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1488. — — —	2	412
How addressed by the Lord-Chancellor at their Meeting. — — —	2	412 to 419

PARLIAMENT, their large Supply for the French War. —	2	419
Their Statute relating to the Star-Chamber. —	2	420
— to the King's Council. —	2	421
— to Rapes. —	2	421
— to Murder. —	2	422
— to Privilege of the Clergy. —	2	422
— to Riots. —	2	422
— to Usury. —	2	423
Summoned to meet in 1489. —	2	425
Their Laws made at this Session. —	2	426 to 431
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1492. —	2	432
Their Benevolence granted the King for the French War. —	2	434
— Proceedings at this Session. —	2	434, 5
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1497. —	2	437
Their Acts made there, Particulars of. —	2	438, 9, 40
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1498. —	2	441
Their Subsidy granted there. —	2	441, 2
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1505. —	2	444
Their Laws enacted at that Time. —	2	445, 6
— Subsidy and a Benevolence granted. —	2	447
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1509, by <i>Hen. VIII.</i>	3	2
How addressed at their Meeting. —	3	3, 4, 5
Their List of Receivers and Triers of Petitions. —	3	5
— Proceedings against <i>Sir Thomas Empson</i> and <i>Edmund Dudley, Esq;</i> —	3	7, 8
— Subsidy granted the King. —	3	8
— Dissolution. —	3	8
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1510, and the Reasons thereof. —	3	10 to 12
Their Subsidy granted there. —	3	12
— Laws enacted, Heads of. —	3	12, 13
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1512. —	3	14
Their Subsidy, and a Poll-Tax. —	3	14
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1514. —	3	16
Their Grant of Tonnage and Poundage. —	3	19
— of a Subsidy. —	3	19
— Statutes enacted this Session. —	3	20, 1
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1516. —	3	22
Their Proceedings at that Session. —	3	22, 3, 4

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, summoned to <i>London</i> in 1523.	3	27
Their Subsidy granted this Session.	3	33
— Statutes enacted.	3	35, 6, 7
Called to <i>Westminster</i> in 1529.	3	40
Their Articles exhibited there against Cardinal <i>Walsley</i> .	3	42 to 55
— Resolution for reforming Religion.	3	65
— Statutes enacted in pursuance thereof.	3	65
— Act for discharging the King from certain Debts, without paying his Creditors.	3	65, 6
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1530.	3	68
Their Letter to Pope <i>Clement VII.</i> in Favour of Queen <i>Catharine's</i> Divorce.	3	68 to 72
List of, who signed it.	3	72, 3
How answered.	3	73 to 79
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1531.	3	79
Their Laws enacted this Session.	3	82 to 84
— in 1532.	3	87 to 90
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1533.	3	91
— in 1533-4.	3	92
Their Acts to prohibit Appeals to <i>Rome</i> , Abstract of.	3	93 to 95
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1534.	3	96
Their Acts for retrenching Ecclesiastical Power.	3	96
— further Laws enacted this Session, Abstract of.	3	97 to 102
— Prorogation.	3	107
— Oath, concerning the Settlement of the Crown on the King's Issue by <i>Ann Boleyn</i> .	3	108
— further Statutes enacted at this Time, Heads of.	3	109
— Act in 1535, declaring the King Supreme Head of the Church, Abstract of.	3	110, 11
— further Acts at that Session.	3	111 to 113
— Subsidy granted.	3	114
— Preamble to an Act, for suppressing the Lesser Monasteries.	3	115
— Act, for investing the Revenues thereof in the King.	3	117
— Dissolution.	3	118
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1537.	3	118, 19

PARLIAMENT, their Act of Succession in Favour of Lady <i>Jane Seymour</i> , the new Queen.	3	124 to 127
Their Act for abolishing the Papal Power in <i>England</i> .	3	130
— further Proceedings at this Session.	3	130 to 133
— Dissolution.	3	134
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1540, and the Occasion thereof.	3	135
Their pompous Procession.	3	135 to 138
— Committee appointed for Religion, List of.	3	140
— sundry Attainders at this Time, and Remarks thereon.	3	141 to 144
— Act for the total Suppression of Monasteries, &c. Abstract of, with Remarks thereon.	3	144 to 147
— Articles established, concerning Religion.	3	149, 50
— Punishment of such who should infringe them.	3	149, 50
— Act, concerning those who were put out of Monasteries.	3	152
— for erecting new Bishopricks.	3	152
— Preamble thereto.	3	152, 3
— further Proceedings at this Session.	3	153 to 155
— Prorogations, and Meeting again.	3	155 to 157
— Subsidy granted to the King, Account of.	3	160, 1
— Suppression of the Order of <i>St. John of Jerusalem</i> , with Remarks thereon.	3	161, 2
Settle a Jointure on Queen <i>Anne of Cleve</i> .	3	163
Their Attainder of <i>Thomas Lord Cromwell</i> .	3	163
— Proposal to the King, touching the Validity of his last Marriage.	3	166, 7
How answered.	3	167
Their Statute, for declaring the said Marriage void.	3	167, 8
— other Statutes enacted this Session, Heads of.	3	168 to 170
— Dissolution, and remarkable Unanimity, Account of.	3	171, 2
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1542.	3	173

PARLIAMENT, how addressed at their Meeting by the Lord Chancellor.	3	173 to 176
Their Attainder of Queen <i>Catharine</i> .	3	177
— Proceedings thereon.	3	177 to 183
— Statutes enacted this Session.	3	184, 5
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1543.	3	190
Their Grant of a Subsidy to the King, Particulars of.	3	190, 1
— Act, for the Reformation of Religion, Heads of.	3	191 to 193
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1544.	3	194
Their Act for altering the King's Stile.	3	195
— for settling the Succession to the Crown, Heads of.	3	195, 6
— Dissolution.	3	198
— Statutes enacted this Session, Abstract of.	3	198, 9
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1546.	3	202
Their Subsidy granted there.	3	202
— Statute, for the Dissolution of all Colleges, Hospitals, &c.	3	202, 3
— other Statutes enacted this Session, Heads of.	3	203 to 205
— Prorogation, and Meeting again, in 1547.	3	205 to 210
— Act of Attainder against <i>Thomas Duke of Norfolk</i> and <i>Henry Earl of Surrey</i> .	3	210 to 212
— Dissolution, by the Death of the King.	3	213
— Bills ready for the Royal Assent, Titles of.	3	213
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> by King <i>Edward VI.</i> in 1547.	3	216
Their Repeal of the Statute of Prerogative, passed 28th, <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	222
— Act, relating to the Sacrament.	3	223
— to the Confirmation of Bishops.	3	223, 4
— Subsidy granted to the King.	3	224, 5
— Act for dissolving Chauntries.	3	225
— Preamble to a Statute, for repealing of certain Acts for Treason, &c.	3	229 to 231
— Act against Vagabonds.	3	231
— Prorogation, and Meeting again, in 1548.	3	232, 3
— Act, for the Uniformity in Religion, Abstract of.	3	234, 5

PARLIAMENT, their Act for allowing Priests to marry, Heads of. — — —	3	236
Their Act for the better Support of the Parochial Clergy. — — —	3	237, 8
— Proceedings on a Bill of Attainder against Thomas Lord Seymour, High-Admiral of England. — — —	3	238 to 240
— Subsidy granted this Session. — — —	3	245
— Restoration of sundry Persons in Blood. — — —	3	245
— Statute against eating Flesh in Lent. — — —	3	246
— Assembly again in 1549, pursuant to a second Prorogation. — — —	3	248
— Act against Riots. — — —	3	248
— Proceedings against Edward Seymour, Duke of Somerset. — — —	3	250, 1
— Act for defacing Images. — — —	3	252
— further Laws made this Session. — — —	3	252, 3
— Prorogation, and Assembly again, in 1551-2. — — —	3	253, 4
— Act for the Uniformity of Service, and Administration of Sacraments. — — —	3	254
— for the Observation of Holy-Days. — — —	3	255
— for the Marriage of the Clergy. — — —	3	257
— against fighting in Churches, and Church-Yards. — — —	3	258
— relating to Treason. — — —	3	259
— for the Relief of the Poor. — — —	3	259
— against Usury. — — —	3	260
— for the Encouragement of the Wool-len Manufactory. — — —	3	260
— further Proceedings against the Duke of Somerset. — — —	3	261 to 263
— Dissolution. — — —	3	263
Summoned to meet in 1552. — — —	3	264, 266
Their Subsidy granted the King. — — —	3	268
— Statutes enacted this Session. — — —	3	269 to 271
— Dissolution. — — —	3	271
Summoned to Westminster in 1553, by Queen Mary. — — —	3	289
Their Formalty at opening this Session. — — —	3	289, 90
— Statute for limiting of Treasons and Felonies. — — —	3	291
— Preamble thereto. — — —	3	292

PARLIAMENT, their Statute for declaring the		
Queen's Legitimacy. — — — — —	3	293
Their Preamble to this Act. — — — — —	3	293, 4
— Repeal of all the Acts made in Favour of		
the Reformation. — — — — —	3	295
— Statute to prevent the Disturbances of		
Preachers, and the Abuse of Altars, Cru-		
cifixes, Crosses, &c. — — — — —	3	295, 6
— against Riots. — — — — —	3	296, 7
Reverse the Attainder of <i>Thomas Duke of Nor-</i>		
<i>folk.</i> — — — — —	3	298
Confirm the Attainder against <i>Thomas Cranmer,</i>		
Archbishop of <i>Canterbury.</i> — — — — —	3	299
— against <i>Guilford Lord</i>		
<i>Dudley, and Lady Jane, his Wife.</i> — — — — —	3	299
Their Dissolution. — — — — —	3	301
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1554. — — — — —	3	302
Their Bill to settle the Queen's Marriage with		
<i>Philip of Spain, Abstract of.</i> — — — — —	3	303, 4, 5
— Statute concerning the Prerogative. — — — — —	3	305, 6
— for restoring the Bishoprick of		
<i>Durham.</i> — — — — —	3	307
— Preamble thereto. — — — — —	3	307, 8
— further Proceedings. — — — — —	3	308, 9, 10
— Dissolution. — — — — —	3	310
Restore in Blood Sir <i>William Parr, late Mar-</i>		
<i>quis of Northampton.</i> — — — — —	3	310
Consent to the Queen's Marriage with <i>Philip of</i>		
<i>Spain.</i> — — — — —	3	310
Dissolved in <i>May, 1554.</i> — — — — —	3	310
Meet at <i>Westminster, in November, 1554, by a</i>		
<i>Summons from King Philip and Queen</i>		
<i>Mary.</i> — — — — —	3	312
Their unusual Solemnity on this Occasion. — — — — —	3	312
Repeal the Attainder of Cardinal <i>Pole.</i> — — — — —	3	313
Their Reasons for so doing. — — — — —	3	313, 14
— Petition to the King and Queen, expres-		
sing their Sorrow for all past Proceedings		
against the Pope. — — — — —	3	321, 2
Kneel down, and are absolved by the Cardinal.	3	323
Their Joy on this Occasion. — — — — —	3	323

PARLIAMENT, repeal all the Acts made against the Pope.	3	325
Desire the Cardinal's Intercession with the Pope, for the Establishment of certain Articles.	3	326
Obtain a Confirmation from the Apostolic See, of their Purchases of Abbey Lands.	3	327
Revive the former Statutes against Heresy.	3	328
Enact a Statute relating to Treasons	3	330
_____ traiterous Words.	3	330
_____ seditious Rumours.	3	331
_____ Gypsies.	3	332
Reverse the Attainder and Outlawry of Richard Pate, Bishop of Worcester.	3	332
Their Procession and public Thanks for their Conversion to the Catholic Church.	3	332
Are dissolved by the Queen.	3	332, 3
Receive Information of the Queen's being pregnant.	3	336
Their Address thereupon, for the Child's Maintenance, Support, and Government.	3	336, 7, 8
Receive two extraordinary Petitions from the imprisoned Protestant Preachers.	3	339, 40
Meet at Westminster, in October, 1555, by a new Writ of Summons.	3	341
Enact a Statute for the Suppression of Fust-fruits and Tenths, and the Surrender of Improvements.	3	344
Deprive Ann Calthrop, Countess of Suffex, of her Jointure.	3	349
Enact some other Statutes this Session.	3	349
Are dissolved.	3	349
Meet at Westminster again in January, 1558.	3	350
Form a Design for entering into a War with France.	3	351
Make Preparations for this Purpose.	3	351, 2
Their Statutes enacted this Session.	3	351 to 354
Enact a Statute to restrain the Liberty of the Press.	3	354
Summoned, by Queen Elizabeth, to meet at Westminster in January, 1558.	3	363
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions.	3	363

PARLIAMENT, enact a Statute for restoring the First-Fruits, &c. to the Crown. —	3	375
Enact a Statute for the Recognition of the Queen's Title. —	3	375
— for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown. —	3	376
Their Resolution with regard to the Privilege of Peers. —	3	408
Enact a Statute for exchanging Lands of Bishops-ricks. —	3	412
— against offering Violence to the Queen's Person. —	3	413
— for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, &c. —	3	413
— for frequenting the public Service of the Church. —	3	413
— for the Encouragement of Trade. —	3	434
Reverend sundry Attenders. —	3	435, 6
Are dissolved in May, 1559. —	3	436
Summoned to Westminster, Anno 1562. —	4	1
Take the Oath of Supremacy. —	4	13
Confirm the Subsidy granted by the Clergy to the Queen. —	4	14
Enact a Statute against Prophecies. —	4	35, 6
— Conjuraton and Witchcraft. —	4	36, 7
— relating to Excommunication. —	4	37, 8
Their other Statutes at the Session in 1562. —	4	38, 9
Prorogued to October, 1562. —	4	52
Again prorogued, on account of the Plague in London and Westminster. —	4	52
Meet at Westminster, Anno 1566, after many Prorogations. —	4	53
Appoint a Committee to petition the Queen about the Succession and her Marriage. —	4	61, 2
Confirm the Validity of the English Ordination by a Statute. —	4	74
Their other Statutes at the Session in 1566. —	4	75, 6
Dissolved, Anno 1566. —	4	85
Meet at Westminster, by a fresh Writ of Summons, Anno 1571. —	4	85

PARLIAMENT, their pompous Procession to the Parliament House. —	4	86, 7
Pass a Bill of Attainder against <i>Thomas Percy</i> , Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> ; <i>Charles Neville</i> , Earl of <i>Westmoreland</i> ; and many others of Note. —	4	98
Their Statute relating to Treason. —	4	98, 9
———— to Popery, and the See of <i>Rome</i> . —	4	100
———— against Fugitives fled beyond Seas. —	4	100, 1
———— for reforming Ministers of the Church. —	4	101
———— against Frauds on account of Dilapidations. —	4	101
———— touching Leases of Benefices with Cure. —	4	101
Dissolved, <i>Anno 1571</i> . —	4	165
Summoned to meet again at <i>Westminster</i> in 1572. —	4	165
Their Proceedings against <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> . —	4	177 to 180
Enact a severe Statute against Vagrants. —	4	179, 80
Their other Statutes enacted this Session. —	4	226
Are prorogued, —	4	226
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> again, after twenty-four Prorogations, <i>Anno 1581</i> . —	4	228
Their severe Statute against such as spread false Reports of the Queen. —	4	231
———— against such as turn Papists. —	4	232
Pass a Bill for fortifying the Borders towards <i>Scotland</i> . —	4	235
Their Difference on this Account. —	4	235
Prorogued. —	4	254
Meet again, after eighteen Prorogations, and are dissolved. —	4	255
Called to meet at <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno 1585</i> . —	4	256
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions. —	4	256
Their severe Statute against Jesuits, Seminary Priests, &c. —	4	257, 8
———— for the Security of the Queen's Person. —	4	259
Confirm the Grant of a Subsidy from the Clergy. —	4	261

PARLIAMENT, again prorogued several Times without any intervening Session, to Sept. 1585, at which Time they are dissolved.	4	279, 80
Establish an Association for the Surety of the Queen.	4	279, 80
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> , by a Writ of Summons, <i>Anno</i> 1586.	4	281
Appoint Receivers and Triers of Petitions, as usual.	4	283
Their Proceedings this Session against <i>Mary</i> <i>Queen of Scots</i> .	4	283 to 288
— Petition for her speedy Execution.	4	288 to 292
— Reasons for it.	4	301
Adjourned by the Commissioners to Feb. 1587.	4	300
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> according to their Adjourn- ment.	4	306
Confirm the Grant of a Subsidy from the Clergy.	4	307
Confiscate the Goods and Estates of the late Accomplices of the Queen of Scots —	4	308
Dissolved by Commission.	4	319
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in November, 1588.	4	320
Prorogued the same Day, by the Queen's Letters Patent, to February next ensuing.	4	320
Assemble again at <i>Westminster</i> , according to their Adjournment.	4	320
Confirm the Grant of a Subsidy from the Clergy.	4	323
Desire the Queen to declare War against <i>Spain</i> .	4	340
Dissolved.	4	340
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> by Writs of Summons, 1592	4	342
Pass a Bill against Popish Recufants.	4	349, 50
— against Puritans.	4	350
— for the Relief of Soldiers and Mariners.	4	356
Dissolved, <i>Anno</i> 1593.	4	402
Summoned to meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1597, on Account of a Peace between <i>France</i> and <i>Spain</i> .	4	403
Pass a Bill for the Increase of Mariners and Sup- port of Navigation.	4	409
— erecting Houses of Correction, for the Punishment of Vagabonds.	4	410

PARLIAMENT, pass a Bill for erecting Work-		
Houses for Relief of the Poor. —	4	410
Their other Bills passed this Session. —	4	410
Confirm a former Statute for the Deprivation of		
Popish Bishops. —	4	411
Dissolved, <i>Anno</i> 1597. —	4	420
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1601. —	4	422
Confirm the Grant of a Subsidy from the Clergy.	4	431
Dissolved in <i>December</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1601. —	4	506
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1603, being the		
first Parliament held by King <i>James I.</i> —	5	20
Pass a Bill for recognizing the Title of King		
<i>James I.</i> to the Crown of <i>England</i> . —	5	53, 4
Their Preamble to this Bill. —	5	55
Enact a Statute against Witchcraft. —	5	88
— against Drunkards and Keepers		
of Public Houses. —	5	88
Appoint Commissioners to treat with the <i>Scots</i>		
about an Union between the two Kingdoms. —	5	96, 7
Their Statutes, relating to the Clergy, enacted		
this Session. —	5	102
Pass a Bill for defraying the Charges of the		
King's Household. —	5	107
— against <i>Jesuits</i> , &c. <i>Anno</i> 1604. —	5	110, 12
Prorogued from <i>July</i> , 1604, to <i>February</i> next		
following. —	5	124
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> , pursuant to their Proroga-		
tion, and are farther prorogued to <i>No-</i>		
<i>vember</i> , 1605. —	5	125
Assemble again at <i>Westminster</i> according to the		
last Prorogation. —	5	126
Prorogued to <i>January</i> , 1605. —	5	141
Meet again according to Appointment. —	5	141
Pass a Bill for an annual Thanksgiving on the		
fifth of <i>November</i> . —	5	145
— for attainting the Conspirators in the		
Powder Plot. —	5	145
— against Popish Recusants. —	5	146
— to restrain some Abuses in Ecclesia-		
stical Courts, touching Excommunications. —	5	152
Their Proceedings this Session in the Business of		
the Union. —	5	154, 5

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, prorogued to <i>November</i> , 1606.	5	156
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> at the Time appointed. —	5	157
Their Proceedings this Session in the Matter of the Union. —	5	163 to 173
Pass a Bill to prevent Discords between the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> . —	5	173
Adjourned to <i>April</i> , 1607. —	5	207
Meet again, and still pursue the Business of the Union. —	5	214
Pass a Bill for the Encouragement of foreign Trade and Commerce. —	5	215
Prorogued, by Commission, to <i>Feb.</i> 1607, and from thence, at different Times, to <i>February</i> , 1609. —	5	217
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> , pursuant to the last Prorogation. —	5	217
Consider about granting a Supply to the King.	5	218, 19
Their Proceedings in the Affair of Tenures, &c. — Attempt to redress this Grievance. —	5	225 to 230
Greatly affected with the Murder of <i>Henry IV.</i> King of <i>France</i> . —	5	225
Their Proceedings, on this Occasion, against Popish Recusants. —	5	231, 2
Pass a Bill for administering the Oath of Allegiance to Women, and for the Reformation of married Women, being Recusants.	5	232, 234, 5
Prorogued for a short Space, and meet again in <i>October</i> , 1610. —	5	237
Their Proceedings in the Affair of the Great Contract. —	5	245, 264
Dissolved by Commission. —	5	264 to 267
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1614. —	5	267
Dissolved by Commission. —	5	272
Summoned to meet at <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1620. —	5	303, 4
Petition the King to put the Laws in Execution against <i>Jesuits</i> , &c. —	5	310
Pass a Bill relating to Hospitals and Work-Houses for the Poor. —	5	322
— to confirm an Hospital founded in the Charter- <i>House</i> by <i>Thomas Sutton</i> , Esq; —	5	339
	5	330

PARLIAMENT, pass a Bill to enable Prince Charles to make Leases of Lands belonging to his Duchy of Cornwall.	5	344
Pass a Bill for the Grant of two Subsidies by the Laity, and three from the Clergy.	5	359
Obtain Leave of the King to sit a Fortnight longer than was intended.	5	467
Adjourned, by Commission, to November, 1621.	5	471
Meet again in November, 1621, according to Adjournment.	5	476
Dissolved by Commission.	5	512
Meet at Westminster in February, 1623.	6	4
Judly to the King the Duke of Buckingham's Narrative against the Complaint of the Spanish Ambassador.	6	75
Their Address to the King, to break off the Treaties with Spain in the Business of the Match and the Palatinate.	6	91, 2
Remembrance to the King, for a Dissolution of the two Treaties with Spain.	6	102, 3
Further Address to this Purpose, with a Promise of a large Supply on the King's Compliance.	6	108, 9, 10
Memorial to the King, in Justification of the Duke of Buckingham against the Complaint of the Spanish Ambassador.	6	111, 12
Petition to the King, against Jesuits, &c.	6	128, 9
Appoint Treasurers for disposing of the Money raised by the Subsidy-Bill, Anno 1624.	6	333
Protonotary.	6	342
Dissolved by the Death of the King.	6	343
Meet again at Westminster in June, 1625.	6	345
Adjourned to Oxford, on account of the Plague.	6	356
Their Petition to the King for executing the Laws against Papists, and for advancing the true Religion.	6	378 to 385
Dissolved, by Commission, in August, 1625.	6	403
Summoned to Westminster in February, 1625.	6	417
Adjourned.	6	468
Meet again, April 1626, pursuant to Adjournment.	6	462
Dissolved in June, 1626.	7	299

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, summon'd to <i>Westminster</i> , 1627.	7	338
Their Petition to the King for a National Fast.	7	360, 1
_____ for enforcing the		
Laws against Recusants.	7	391 to 392
Agree upon a Petition of Right, in order to		
secure the Liberty of the Subject.	8	144
Address the King for a clear and satisfactory An-		
swer to the Petition of Right.	8	201
Their Bills pass'd this Session.	8	243
Prorogued in Disgust.	8	243
Meet again in <i>January</i> , 1628.	8	245
Their Petition to the King for a Fast.	8	264, 5
Dissolved in <i>March</i> , 1628.	8	333
Meet again at <i>Westminster</i> in <i>April</i> , 1640.	8	397
Petition the King for a public Fast.	8	435
Dissolved, thro' the Obstinacy of the Commons.	8	477
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in <i>November</i> , 1640.	8	505
Their Remonstrance to the King, for putting the		
Laws in Execution against Jesuits and Se-		
minary Priests.	9	171, 2
Pass a Bill for Triennial Parliaments.	9	178
Obtain the Royal Assent to this Bill.	9	179
Their Joy on this Occasion.	9	180
_____ Thanks to the King, by the Lord-Keeper.	9	180, 1
Return Thanks to those Peers who petitioned the		
King for calling the Parliament <i>Nov.</i> 1640.	9	200
Plot against them, some Account of.	9	260, 1, 2
Their Orders, subsequent to a Conference con-		
cerning the Stoppage of the <i>English</i> Ports,		
and the Queen-Mother, &c.	9	275
Pass a Bill for the further Relief of the <i>English</i>		
Army, &c.	9	285
_____ for the better levying of Mariners.	9	285
_____ for abbreviating <i>Michaelmas</i> Term.	9	285
Their Request to the King, for deferring his		
Journey into <i>Scotland</i> .	9	393
_____ Resolution, on the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners'		
Answer to this Business.	9	396
Petition the King against conferring Titles of		
Honour for Money.	9	400
Obtain the Royal Assent to a Bill for a Poll-Tax.	9	423

PARLIAMENT, obtain the Royal Assent to a Bill for abolishing the Star-Chamber Court and High-Commission Court.	9	405
Their Address to the King, on his Manifesto concerning the <i>Palatine</i> Family.	9	443, 4
Petition to the King, against the Queen's intended Journey to the Spaw, in <i>Germany</i> .	9	449 to 451
Address of Thanks to the Queen, for putting off her Journey.	9	459
Request to the City of <i>London</i> for a Loan.	9	460
List of Bills presented to the King for his Assent.	9	472
Resolution to sit for Business on the <i>Sunday</i> immediately before the King's going to <i>Scotland</i> .	9	473
Reasons for so doing.	9	473, 4
Petition the King to stay his Journey fourteen Days longer.	9	474
Denied this Request.	9	474, 5
Pass a Bill for a Pacification with the <i>Scots</i> .	9	475
Their other Bills assented to by the King before his going abroad.	9	475, 6
Proceedings about the impeached Bishops.	9	476, 7
Pass a Bill for granting a Subsidy to the King, with Tonnage and Poundage.	9	478
Their Orders to the Mayor of <i>Hull</i> , concerning the Ammunition there.	9	478
Solicited by several foreign Powers, to give Leave for hiring some of the disbanded Troops.	9	478
Appoint Commissioners to attend the King in <i>Scotland</i> .	9	480
Their Instructions to them.	9	480, 1
Allowance for Charges, Amount of.	9	481
Order for an immediate disbanding the Army.	9	482
Resolution, against suffering any of the Troops to be hired into foreign Service.	9	486, 7
Make an Ordinance for the speedy disarming all <i>Popish</i> Recusants.	9	488
Their Reasons for so doing.	9	488

PARLIAMENT, appoint Commissioners for every County in <i>England</i> and <i>Wales</i> to see their Ordinance executed. —————	9	488
Their Orders, to prevent the spreading of the Plague. —————	9	492 to 494
Appoint a Committee during the Recess of Par- liament. —————	9	496
Adjourned, according to Appointment. ———	9	498
Meet again at <i>Westminster</i> in <i>October</i> , 1641. —	10	1
Their strict Charge to <i>William Seymour</i> , Mar- quis of <i>Hertford</i> , concerning the Safety of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . —————	10	24
— Resolutions, concerning foreign Ambassa- dors. —————	10	26
— — — — — the Queen's Priests and Servants. —————	10	26
— — — — — Strangers and Lod- gers in <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> . ———	10	26
— Proceedings, concerning the <i>Irish</i> Rebel- lion. —————	10	27
Pass a Bill for a Press-Act. —————	10	28
Their Instructions to their Commissioners in <i>Scot-</i> <i>land</i> . —————	10	28 to 33
— Endeavours for suppressing the <i>Irish</i> Rebel- lion. —————	10	41
— Conformation, on account of some fresh Plots by the Papists. —————	10	42, 3
Pass an Ordinance for putting the Trained Bands of the Nation in a Posture of Defence. —	10	43
Appoint <i>Robert Devereux</i> , Earl of <i>Essex</i> , Lord- Lieutenant on the South of <i>Trent</i> . ———	10	43
— <i>Henry Rich</i> , Earl of <i>Holland</i> , Lord- Lieutenant on the North of <i>Trent</i> . ———	10	43
Their Guard dismissed by Order of the King. —	10	51
Petition for the Continuance thereof. ———	10	52
Their Reasons. —————	10	53, 4
Pass a Bill for continuing the duty of Tonnage and Poundage. —————	10	54
Their Committee appointed to treat with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners about the <i>Irish</i> Rebel- lion. —————	10	53, 4

PARLIAMENT, receive from the <i>Irish</i> Rebels a Remonstrance for Peace. ———	10	96
Their Resolution hereupon. ———	10	96
Vote the King's Speech, concerning a Prefs-Act, to be a Breach of Parliament. ———	10	100
Their Protestation in Defence of their Privileges on this Occasion. ———	10	112, 13
—— Remonstrance hereupon. ———	10	113 to 116
Obtain the King's Consent for a general Fast, on account of the Miseries in <i>Ireland</i> . ———	10	116
Their farther Proceedings, in order to suppress the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. ———	10	118, 19
—— Petition to the King, in Justification of the Earl of <i>Newport</i> , from an Aspersion cast upon him touching the Queen and her Children. ———	10	125, 6
Petition the King for a Guard. ———	10	168
Adjourned for a few Days. ———	10	168
Meet again according to Adjournment. ———	10	196
Their Order for the Safe-guard of <i>Hull</i> and the Magazine there. ———	10	198
Appoint Sir <i>J. Hotham</i> Governor of that Town. ———	10	198
Pass a Bill for enabling them to adjourn either House to any Place. ———	10	198
Alarmed with Informations of fresh Plots. ———	10	200, 1
Their Orders and Proceedings hereupon. ———	10	201, 2
Appoint a Guard about the Tower. ———	10	201
—— a Committee to consider of a Breach of Privilege by Sir <i>Edward Herbert</i> , Attorney-General. ———	10	217
Their Petition to the King, to expedite the Trials of the accused Members. ———	10	230
Pass a Bill for continuing the Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage. ———	10	263
—— for the Relief of <i>Ireland</i> . ———	10	264
Their extraordinary Vote against the Advisers of the King's Answer to the Commons' Petition, concerning the Tower, Forts, and Militia. ———	10	269
—— Petition to the King, for putting the Tower, &c. into such Hands as they should recommend. ———	10	269, 70

PARLIAMENT, their Address of Thanks to the King, for passing two Bills, the one for impressing Soldiers, and the other for taking away the Bishops' Votes. —	10	295
Pass the Ordinance for the Militia. —	10	299
Their farther Petition to the King, touching their accused Members. —	10	300, 1
— Answer to a Message from the Queen, about Lord Digby's Letter to her being opened by the Peers. —	10	302, 3
— Petition to the King, relating to the Militia. —	10	308, 9
— farther Proceedings against the impeached Bishops. —	10	313, 14
— Message to the King, on the Removal of the Prince of Wales from Hampton-Court. —	10	320, 1
Receive the King's final Answer as to the Militia. —	10	321 to 324
Their remarkable Votes hereupon. —	10	325, 6
— Message to the King, declaring their Resolution to dispose of the Militia without him. —	10	326, 7, 8
— Resolution to put the Kingdom into a State of Defence by their own Authority. —	10	329
Pass the Ordinance for settling the Militia independent of the King. —	10	335
Their farther Resolutions concerning this grand Point. —	10	336, 7
— Declaration, addressed to the King, setting forth the Causes of their Fears and Jealousies —	10	337 to 345
— Reasons in Support thereof. —	10	346, 7
Pass a Bill for clearing the Lord Kimbolton, and the five Members, from a Charge of High Treason brought against them by the King. —	10	369
— for raising Money for the Service of England and Ireland. —	10	369
Their Answer to the King's Speech, on receiving their late Declaration at Newmarket. —	10	374 to 377
— Orders concerning Hull. —	10	378
— the Lieutenants of the Militia. —	10	378
— remarkable Vote, touching a Breach of Privilege. —	10	378

PARLIAMENT, pass a Bill for raising Money for the Service of <i>England and Ireland</i> , and for the Payment of their Debts. — —	10	390
Their Petition to the King, that the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> may command the Fleet under the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> , Lord Admiral.	10	392
Denied this Request. — — — —	10	418, 19
Oblige the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> to accept of this Command by their own Authority. — —	10	419, 20
Pass a Bill for reducing the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. —	10	424
Their Order for reforming some Innovations in the Church. — — — —	10	425
— Petition to the King against his going to <i>Ireland</i> . — — — —	10	434 to 438
— Resolution in Consequence hereof. — —	10	438, 9
— — — — for removing the Magazine from <i>Hull</i> to <i>London</i> . — — — —	10	442, 3
— Order against Counter-Petitions. — —	10	443
Pass a Bill for settling the Militia. — —	10	444
Their Orders and Information, concerning the Town of <i>Hull</i> , &c. — — — —	10	465, 6
— Declaration in Consequence thereof — —	10	466, 7
— Order concerning Sir <i>John Hotham</i> . — —	10	467
— second Declaration on the Business of <i>Hull</i> , and the King's going there to view the Magazine. — — — —	10	467 to 470
— Committee, List of, appointed to go to <i>Hull</i>	10	470
— Instructions to them. — — — —	10	470, 1
— Conference on the Receipt of two Messages from the King, concerning Sir <i>John Ho-</i> <i>tham</i> and the Militia-Bill. — — — —	10	482
— Order for putting the Ordinance about the Militia into Execution. — — — —	10	482
— farther Declaration about the King's Jour- ney to <i>Hull</i> . — — — —	10	483, 4
Appoint a Committee to go down to <i>York</i> . — —	10	486
Their Declaration, in Answer to the King's Re- fusal to pass the Militia-Bill. — — — —	10	487 to 490
— — — — to his Messages, concerning Sir <i>John Hotham</i> . — — — —	10	491, 2, 3

PARLIAMENT, their Instructions to their Committee appointed to go to <i>York</i> . — —	10	493 to 498
Their Resolution to support their Committee at <i>York</i> against any Act of Violence. — —	10	514, 15
Pass a Bill for limiting the Peerage. — —	10	515
— for levying Men for the Service of <i>Ireland</i> . — —	10	515
Their Declaration against the King's requiring the Attendance of his Subjects, and of their taking up Arms by his Command. —	10	532, 3
— farther Orders with relation to <i>Hull</i> . —	10	533
— Order for indemnifying the Officers employed in removing the Magazine there to the Tower of <i>London</i> . — —	10	536
— Resolutions, concerning the King's raising a Guard for his Person. — —	11	1, 2
— Petition to the King hereupon. — —	11	2, 3
— Censure of <i>Edward Lord Herbert</i> , for objecting to their Resolutions about the King's raising a Guard. — —	11	3
— Message of Thanks to the <i>Scots</i> Privy-Council, for their Opinion against the King's Journey to <i>Ireland</i> . — —	11	12 to 14
— Remonstrance, setting forth the Errors in Government, and the Equity of their own Proceedings. — —	11	14 to 46
— Order for dispersing their Votes and Declarations in <i>York</i> and the Neighbourhood thereof. — —	11	61
— — against the King's raising the Train'd Bands. — —	11	61
— Remonstrance, in Answer to the King's Declaration, concerning <i>Sir John Hotham</i> and <i>Hull</i> . — —	11	89 to 115
— Order against removing the Records at <i>Westminster</i> to <i>York</i> . — —	11	115
— Endeavours for taking into Custody some <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentlemen, who signed a Petition against removing the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> , frustrated by the King. — —	11	116

PARLIAMENT, their Instructions to their Commissioners in <i>Lincolnshire</i> and <i>Hull</i> . —	II	116 to 121
Appoint a Committee for the Purpose of preventing a Civil War. —	II	121
Their Order for stopping Arms and Ammunition going to the King at <i>York</i> . —	II	122
— for suppressing any Commission of the King's for raising Soldiers. —	II	122
— great Diligence in raising the Militia, Account of. —	II	128
— Order against the King's pawning or selling the Crown Jewels. —	II	129
— for searching all Ships for Arms, &c. coming from foreign Parts. —	II	129
— Petition to the King, with nineteen Propositions annexed. —	II	130 to 135
Pass a Bill for calling an Assembly of Divines to settle the Government of the Church. —	II	136
Their Security to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , for the Loan of 100,000 <i>l</i> . —	II	136
— Preamble to an Ordinance for this Purpose. —	II	136
— Order for preventing Supplies to the <i>Irish</i> Rebels. —	II	137
— Ordinance for exercising the Militia, Form of. —	II	137
Vote the Earl of <i>Lindsey</i> and Lord <i>Savile</i> Enemies to the State. —	II	176
Their Resolution in Favour of some <i>Yorkshire</i> Petitioners. —	II	176
— Declaration, in Answer to the King's Proclamation against the Ordinance for raising the Militia. —	II	179 to 183
— Proposition to the Public, for raising Money, &c. in order to oppose the King. —	II	190 to 194
— Success in this Business, Account of. —	II	194, 3
Recall their Committee at <i>York</i> . —	II	206
Their vast Preparations to oppose the King. —	II	207
— Resolution for raising an Army of Horse. —	II	220
— Answer to a Letter of the King's, concerning the Citizens of <i>London</i> . —	II	223 to 226
— Ordinance, Form of, for coining of Plate. —	II	232

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Petition to the King, in Benefit of some <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentlemen. —	11	242 to 245
Their Conference, concerning <i>Newcastle</i> and the King's Proceedings there. —	11	262, 3
— Resolutions hereupon. —	11	263
— Proceedings against the King's Commission of Array. —	11	264
Pass an Ordinance to constitute the Earl of <i>War-</i> <i>wick</i> Commander in Chief over the Fleet, in the room of the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> . —	11	264
Their Orders, &c. touching the Captains and Manners thereto belonging. —	11	266
— Severity against such as spoke disrespectfully of their Members or Proceedings. —	11	266
— Order for suppressing the King's Procla- mations, &c. —	11	267
— Resolution for raising an Army of Foot, and securing <i>Hull</i> against the King's Designs. —	11	271
— Committee, List of, appointed to draw up Propositions for Peace. —	11	272
— deep Resentment against a Declaration of the County of <i>Hereford</i> . —	11	272
— Resolutions for raising Volunteers in <i>London</i> . —	11	281
— Declaration against the Proceedings of the King and his Counsellors at <i>York</i> . —	11	282 to 287
— — — — — concerning the Owners of Lands near <i>Hull</i> . —	11	287
— — — — — against the King's compel- ling his Subjects to attend him. —	11	287, 8
— Orders, concerning <i>Hull</i> and the Univer- sity of <i>Oxford</i> . —	11	288
— Vote for raising an Army. —	11	288
— — — — — for preparing a Petition to the King for an Accommodation. —	11	288
— — — — — for constituting the Earl of <i>Essex</i> their General. —	11	288, 9
— Order for appointing a Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> , in the room of Sir <i>Richard Gurney</i> . —	11	295, 6
Appoint the Earl of <i>Bedford</i> General of Horse. —	11	296
Their Commission to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , Form of, for appointing him General of their Army. —	11	297 to 300

PARLIAMENT, their Petition to the King at <i>York</i> , for an Accommodation. — —	II	309 to 311
— Their Endeavours to suppress the King's Com- mission of Array, Account of. — —	II	325
— Indemnity to the Earl of <i>Stamford</i> , on Ac- count of his being declared a Traitor by the King. — —	II	329
— Order to Gen. <i>Essex</i> to push on his Levies with Speed. — —	II	329
— Reply to the King's Answer to their last Petition. — —	II	334, 5
— Ordinance for levying Tonnage and Pound- age. — —	II	343 to 350
— Declaration, setting forth their Reasons for taking up Arms against the King. — —	II	350 to 361
— Commit the Earl of <i>Portland</i> to the Tower, and why. — —	II	363
— Their Alterations in the Lieutenancies of Counties. — —	II	363, 4
— Form of an Oath appointed to be taken by the Officers of their Army in 1642. — —	II	364
— Intercept a Letter from the Marquis of <i>Hertford</i> to the Queen. — —	II	365
— Appoint Sir <i>Henry Vane</i> , jun. Treasurer of the Navy. — —	II	367
— Their farther Alterations in the Lieutenancies of Counties. — —	II	367.
— Censure of a Petition from some of the Nobility and Gentry of <i>Yorkshire</i> , concern- ing Sir <i>John Hotham</i> . — —	II	367
— Answer to the King's Proclamation for declaring the Earl of <i>Essex</i> and his Adhe- rents Rebels. — —	II	372
— Ordinance, declaring all Men Traitors who assist the King. — —	II	386, 7
— daily Allowance to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . — —	II	388
— — — — — to the Earl of <i>Bedford</i> , as General of the Horse. — —	II	388
— Declaration, pursuant to some late Advice from the North. — —	II	389 to 393
— Request to the <i>Dutch</i> concerning the King. — —	II	393

PARLIAMENT, their Orders concerning the	
Earl of <i>Bath</i> .	11 394
Their Ordinance against irregular Printing, Form	
of.	11 398, 9
— Preamble to an Ordinance for raising Mo-	
ney.	11 399
— Resolutions, on a Message from the King	
for Peace.	11 403
— Answer to the Message.	11 404
— Order for suppressing Stage-Plays.	11 411
— for banishing the Capuchin Friars	
at <i>Somerſet-Houſe</i> .	11 412
— Resolutions, on receiving a second Message	
from the King for Peace.	11 414 to 416
— Answer to this Message.	11 416, 17
— Resolution for abolishing Episcopacy.	11 418, 19
— Answer to the King's third Message for	
Peace.	11 423, 4, 5
— Petition to the King for his Return to Par-	
liament.	11 427, 8, 9
— Instructions to the Earl of <i>Effex</i> as Captain-	
General.	11 429, 30, 1
Appoint a Committee to attend their Army.	11 431, 2
Their Instructions to them.	11 432, 3
— Resolutions, on the Receipt of some Dis-	
patches from the Earl of <i>Effex</i> at <i>Worceſter</i> .	11 441
— Declaration against an Agreement between	
the Earl of <i>Cumberland</i> and Lord <i>Fairfax</i> ,	
for obſerving a Neutrality in the County	
of <i>York</i> .	11 443, 4
— Orders for defending the City of <i>London</i>	
against any Attempt of the King's Army.	11 445
— Resolutions, with reſpect to Contributions,	
Bishops' Rents, and the King's Revenue.	11 446
— Declaration, ſetting forth the King's Con-	
duct, and requiring all Trained Bands to	
be in Readineſs.	11 447 to 452
— Instructions to the Deputy-Lieutenants for	
collecting Subſcriptions of Money, &c.	11 453
— Care to preſerve the good Opinion of the	
Scots,	11 454

PARLIAMENT pass a Bill to extirpate Episcopacy	11	454
Their Order for seizing all the Horses in <i>London</i> fit for Service.	11	457
Recall the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> from the Command of the Fleet, and appoint him Captain-General of their Forces about <i>London</i> .	11	457
Their Protestation to vindicate their Proceedings.	11	458 to 463
Consternation and Orders, on Notice of the King's March for <i>London</i> .	11	470
Pass a Bill for providing for such Soldiers in their Service as should be maimed in the present War, &c.	11	470
Take the King's Revenues into their own Hands.	11	471
Their Motion towards a Peace.	11	489
Declaration, at the same Time, for providing for their Defence.	12	7
Petition to the King for settling a Peace.	12	8
Commissioners, List of, appointed to attend the King at <i>Reading</i> with a Petition for Peace.	12	10, 11
extraordinary Vote, on one of their Commissioners being objected to by the King.	12	13
Proceedings with the City of <i>London</i> thereupon.	12	14
Resolutions, concerning their intended Petition to the King.	12	21, 2
Ordinance for dissolving Apprentices.	12	22
Address of Thanks to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , Form of.	12	30, 1
strict Orders for assembling their Army.	12	31
Request the Earl of <i>Essex</i> to make Use of all Advantages against the King	12	37
Their Answer to the King's Message, concerning the marching of his Forces to <i>Wentford</i> .	12	38, 9
Informed of the King's Intentions to adjourn <i>Michaelmas</i> Term in 1642.	12	39
Their Order to the Judges on this Occasion.	12	41
Declaration for calling in the Scots to their Assistance.	12	41 to 44

PARLIAMENT, their Petition, in Answer to the King's Reply, concerning the Affair at <i>Brentford</i> .	12	54, 5
— Their Request to the City of <i>London</i> , for a farther Supply of Money.	12	56 to 59
— Ordinance for allicssing Non-Contributors to their Army.	12	59 to 62
— additional Ordinances to this Purpose, Abstract of.	12	63, 4
— Ordinance, Abstract of, for preventing any foreign Supplies being brought to the King.	12	79
— Remonstrance to the <i>Dutch</i> , against their selling Ammunition to the King.	12	87, 8, 9
Appoint Mr. <i>Heller</i> Chief Commander of their Forces in the West.	12	92
— Their Order for a Day of Thanksgiving, on Account of their taking the City of <i>Windsor</i> .	12	93
— Vote for securing all Popish Lords in <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> .	12	98
— for guarding the Northern Coasts.	12	98
— for encouraging Scots to join their Army.	12	98
— threatening Declaration against the King's executing some of their Officers taken at <i>Brentford</i> .	12	99, 100
Petitioned by divers Citizens of <i>London</i> for Peace.	12	101, 2
— Their Disposition touching this Point	12	103
— great Necessity for Money to carry on the War.	12	109
Propose a new Bill concerning the Militia.	12	110
Quash an Agreement of Neutrality in <i>Cheshire</i> .	12	115
— Their farther Proceedings to raise Money.	12	115
— Forbid the Sheriffs of <i>London</i> from publishing the King's Answer to a Petition of the City for Peace.	12	141
— Their Ordinance, forbidding Obedience to the King's Proclamation for adjourning <i>Hilary</i> Term, in 1649, to <i>Oxford</i> .	12	144, 5, 6
— List of Commissioners appointed to attend the King at <i>Oxford</i> with some Propositions for Peace.	12	146, 7

PARLIAMENT, their Propositions presented to the King at <i>Oxford</i> , Particulars of. —	12	147 to 152
Their Ordinance concerning Papists. —	12	161, 2
Make an Ordinance for a Weekly Assessment to support their Army. —	12	163
Their Petition to the King, for putting off the <i>Lent</i> Assizes in 1642. —	12	173
— Articles for a Cessation of Arms. —	12	174, 5, 6
Forbid the Judges to go their Circuits. —	12	177
Their Commissioners appointed to go upon the <i>Oxford</i> Treaty. —	12	178
Fortify the Cities of <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> , &c. —	12	178
Their Votes, touching the King's Proclamation against some Counties associating in their Favour. —	12	181, 2
— in Consequence of Advice that the King's Forces were in Motion, with a Design to assault <i>Bristol</i> . —	12	190
— concerning the Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , &c. —	12	190, 1
— Ships fire upon the Queen's Lodgings at <i>Bridlington</i> , on her Arrival there from <i>Holland</i> . —	12	191
— Votes, concerning a Conspiracy against the City of <i>Bristol</i> . —	12	193
— Articles for a Cessation of Arms, on a Plan laid down by the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . —	12	193, 4, 5
— Instructions to the Commissioners appointed for the <i>Oxford</i> Treaty. —	12	196 to 200
— Resolutions, on a Message of the King, relating to the Cessation and Treaty. —	12	206, 7
— Message to the King thereupon. —	12	207, 8
— additional Instructions to their Commissioners at <i>Oxford</i> . —	12	208
Make an Ordinance for sequestering the Estates of the Royal Party. —	12	227
Their Sequestrators for this Purpose, List of. —	12	227 to 238
— Letter of Encouragement to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> . —	12	243, 4
— great Oppression of the Clergy, Account of. —	12	247, 8
Appoint <i>Oliveer Cromwell</i> one of the Colonels of their Army. —	12	248
Their Authority given him in the County of <i>Cambridge</i> . —	12	248

PARLIAMENT, their Letter to the <i>United Provinces</i> , in order to prevent their State from giving Assistance to the King. —	12	249, 50
Order the Book of Sports to be publickly burnt. —	12	251
Their further Proceedings against the Clergy, Account of. —	12	252
— oppressive Measures for raising Money. —	12	256
— Letter of Complaint against some <i>Scott</i> Lords, for assisting the King. —	12	257, 8
— Scheme for reducing <i>Newcastle</i> . —	12	277
Another Plot against them. —	12	279
Their Votes on the Discovery thereof. —	12	280
— Vow and Covenant taken on this Occasion. —	12	295, 6, 7
— Ordinance for restraining the <i>Levellers</i> and the <i>Prof.</i> —	12	298, 9
Appoint a Committee for the <i>City of Hull</i> , in the Room of Sir <i>John</i> . —	12	25
Agree to invite the <i>Scotts</i> to their Assistance. —	12	26
Their Ordinance of Indemnity for those <i>Scotts</i> men at <i>Hull</i> that secured Sir <i>John</i> and his Son. —	12	7
— bad Success of their Armies, Account of. —	12	29
Appoint Lord <i>Fairfax</i> Governor of <i>Hull</i> . —	12	334
Their Order for a Fast, Form of, on Account of the Defeat of their Armies in the North and West. —	12	339
— Commissioners, List of, appointed to go into <i>Scotland</i> , in order to invite that Nation to their Assistance against the King. —	12	340
— Instructions to them, Particulars of. —	12	340 to 347
The bad State of their Army under the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , Account of. —	12	347 to 350
Their Resolution for raising a large Body of Horse —	12	349
— second Ordinance for a Weekly Assessment throughout <i>England</i> and <i>Wales</i> , Form of. —	12	353 to 362
Their State of their Forces in <i>Lincolnshire</i> , Account of. —	12	362
Their remarkable Preamble to an Ordinance for pressing Soldiers. —	12	372
— Ordinance for removing Images, Altars, &c. out of the Church. —	12	376 to 379

PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings against Judge <i>Berkely</i> , for his Opinion concerning Ship- Money. —————	12	383 to 388
Their Order for protecting the King's Palaces from being plundered. —————	12	392
————— for impressing Men to guard the City of <i>London</i> . —————	12	393
————— Votes, on the Earl of <i>Essex</i> raising the Siege of <i>Gloucester</i> . —————	12	394, 5
Join with the <i>Scots</i> in their Solemn League and Covenant. —————	12	396 to 400
Their Proceedings, in Consequence of a Battle between the two Armies, near <i>Newbury</i> . ————	12	401, 2
————— Manner of taking the Covenant. ————	12	402, 3, 4
Pass an Ordinance for sequestring the Revenue of the King and Royal Family. —————	12	404
Apprized of a Cessation of Arms with the <i>Irish</i> Rebels being agreed to by the King. ————	12	404
Their Declaration against it. —————	12	405 to 412
————— Complaisance to the Prince <i>d'Harcourt</i> , on his Arrival in <i>England</i> as Ambassador from the Court of <i>France</i> . —————	12	413
Arrest Mr. <i>Walter Montague</i> in the Retinue of this Ambassador, and send him to the Tower ————	12	413
Their Sense, on reading a Memorial from the Ambassador, concerning this Affair. ————	12	414, 15
————— Answer, in Justification of their Behaviour to Mr. <i>Montague</i> . —————	12	415 to 417
————— Cause endangered by a Controversy be- tween their Generals, <i>Essex</i> and <i>Waller</i> , Account of. —————	12	418
How remedied. —————	12	419, 20
Their Preamble to an Ordinance for raising Money to bring the <i>Scots</i> Army into <i>Eng- land</i> , &c. —————	12	427, 8, 9
————— Proceedings against Sir <i>Thomas Trevor</i> , one of the Barons of the Exchequer, con- cerning the Affair of Ship-Money. ————	12	430, 1
————— additional Instructions to their Commis- sioners in <i>Scotland</i> . —————	12	432 to 436

PARLIAMENT, their Ordinance for making a new Great Seal, Form of.	12	437 to 441
Their Commissioners, List of, appointed to use it.	12	440, 1
— Ceremony on delivering it into the Commissioners' Hands.	12	441
— Answer to the French Ambassador's Proposal for an Accommodation with the King.	12	442
Pass an Ordinance for the Preservation of Records, &c.	12	443
Their Preamble to it, Form of.	12	443
Appoint William Lenthall, Esq; Speaker of the House of Commons, Master of the Rolls.	12	443
— John Selden, Esq; Keeper of the Records in the Tower.	12	443
Their Answer to a Remonstrance from the City of London, concerning their great Want and Distress.	12	446, 7
Appoint the Earl of Warwick Lord High-Admiral of England.	12	458
Estimate of the Charge of their Fleet for the Year 1644, Particulars of.	12	458 to 461
Their Letter to the Earl of Essex, requiring the speedy Removal of his Army to Windsor.	12	471, 2
— to the Earl of Manchester, to march towards Newport-Pagnell.	12	472, 3
— to the Committee of Militia for Hertfordshire, to send their Forces to the same Place.	12	473, 4
Sit to do Business on Christmas-Day in 1643.	12	475
Their Articles of Agreement with the Scots, on their marching an Army into England.	12	480 to 485
Lay a Tax upon all Sorts of Victuals.	13	17
Open the French Ambassador's Packets, and take out a Letter directed to the Queen.	13	22
Then Apologize for so doing.	13	23, 4, 5
Invited to dine with the Citizens of London.	13	25, 6
Their Answer.	13	26
— to the King's Letter from Oxford, concerning a Treaty for Peace.	13	67, 8

PARLIAMENT, their Declaration, in Opposition to one from the Peers at <i>Oxford</i> , touching a Treaty for Peace.	13	78 to 84
— Their Ordinance for appointing a Committee to join with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, for better managing the Affairs of both Kingdoms.	13	120, 1, 2
— Behaviour to the King's younger Children in their Custody at <i>St. James's</i> .	13	127
— Pass an Ordinance for recruiting the Earl of <i>Essex's</i> Army.	13	144
— — — — — for opposing the March of <i>Irish</i> Troops into <i>England</i> .	13	144
— — — — — for fasting one Day in a Week towards supporting their Army.	13	144
— — — — — for raising and maintaining an Army to be commanded by <i>Sir W. Waller</i> .	13	147
— Their Answer to a Letter from the Elector <i>Palatine</i> , requesting their Relief.	13	151, 2
— — Resolution, in Consequence of a Victory obtained over the King's Forces near <i>Winchester</i> .	13	157
— — Answer to the <i>Dutch</i> Ambassadors' Offer of Mediation.	13	158
— — Application to the City of <i>London</i> for a speedy Supply for the Army, Account of.	13	158 to 165
— — Resolutions for supporting the <i>Scots</i> Army in <i>Ireland</i> .	13	166 to 168
— — Form of an Oath administered to the Servants of the King's younger Children at <i>St. James's</i> .	13	168, 9
— — Ordinance for enabling the Joint Committees of both Kingdoms to prepare Propositions for a Peace.	13	171, 2
— — Success against the King at <i>Salby</i> , Account of.	13	172 to 174
— — Declaration, concerning the King's Proclamation for the better Maintenance of his Garrison at <i>Oxford</i> .	13	176
— — Letter to the Earl of <i>Leven</i> , General of the <i>Scots</i> Army in <i>England</i> .	13	185, 6
— — Letter to the <i>Scots</i> Committee residing in that Army.	13	186, 7
		PAR.

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Letter to Lord Fairfax.	13	187, 8
Their Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , touching a Report of the King's going to <i>London</i> , &c.	13	196
— Answer to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> 's Letter, relating to the Prince of <i>Wales</i> .	13	205
— Ordinance, for further continuing the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms to manage the Common Cause.	13	207 to 209
— Vote for calling in 10,000 more <i>Scots</i> , in order to reduce <i>Newcastle</i> .	13	215
— Ordinance for excluding the Members of both Houses, who had deserted the Parliament.	13	220 to 222
— Resentment against some <i>English</i> Merchants residing in <i>Holland</i> .	13	231
Appoint Sir <i>Oliver Fleming</i> their Master of Ceremonies.	13	231
Oblige the <i>Dutch</i> Ambassadors to demand an Audience in Form.	13	232
Their Letter of Admonition to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> .	13	232, 3
— Preamble to an Ordinance for an additional Excise.	13	241
— great Victory over the King's Forces at <i>Marston Moor</i> , Account of.	13	242, 3
— Letter of Thanks to the Generals who commanded at <i>Marston Moor</i> .	13	253, 4
— Ordinance for directing the Proceedings of the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms.	13	255 to 257
Become Masters of the City of <i>York</i> .	13	258
Appoint a Fast for a Blessing upon the Earl of <i>Essex</i> 's Army.	13	262
Their Form for admitting the <i>French</i> Ambassador to an Audience.	13	270
Disappointed in this Particular, and how.	13	270
Their Ordinance for executing Martial-Law, Form of.	13	270 to 274
— Commissioners appointed for this Purpose, List of.	13	271
— Surprise at the Arrival of the Elector <i>Palatine</i> in <i>England</i> , and landing at <i>Greenwich</i> .	13	275
— Message to him.	13	275

PARLIAMENT, their Orders concerning his Accommodation.	13	275, 6
Their Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> on his Defeat in <i>Cornwall</i> .	13	276, 7
— to the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , to march with his Troops to the Assistance of the Lord-General.	13	277
Appoint a Fast on this Occasion.	13	277
Receive another Message from the King for Peace.	13	283
Their Resolutions thereupon.	13	284
— severe Orders, relating to the Soldiers and Officers of the City's marching Regiments.	13	294
Pass an Ordinance for a Weekly Assessment, for the Relief of the <i>British Army</i> in <i>Ireland</i> .	13	295
Their Charge upon every County, Particulars of.	13	295 to 297
— Ordinance against giving Quarter to <i>Irishmen</i> taken in Arms.	13	297, 8
Appoint a Fast for the Success of their Army in the West.	13	298
Their Draught of a Letter of Thanks to their Army after the second Battle of <i>Newbury</i> .	13	308
— Success in <i>Lancashire</i> .	13	309
— Ordinance for the Relief of wounded Soldiers.	13	309, 10
— Propositions of Peace, agreed upon to be sent to the King.	13	311 to 325
— Commissioners appointed to attend the King therewith.	13	330
— Resolutions, on hearing the Report of their Commissioners' Conversation with the King on presenting the Propositions.	13	341
— Answer to the <i>Dutch Ambassadors</i> ' Mediation.	13	344, 5
— Manner of receiving the King's Messengers who brought his Answer to their Propositions for Peace.	13	348
— Reply to the King's Answer concerning them.	13	351, 2
— Proceedings with the King's Messengers about this Business.	13	353, 55, 6
Pass an Ordinance for disfranchiting some loyal Citizens of <i>York</i> .	13	360, 1

PARLIAMENT, pass an Ordinance for abolishing the Book of Common Prayer, and substituting in its Stead a Form of Worship, called <i>The Directory</i> .	13	361
Appoint the Treaty of Peace with the King to be held at <i>Uxbridge</i> .	13	361
Their Daught of the Manner of proceeding therein.	13	361, 2
Commissioners, appointed for this Purpose, List of.	13	361, 2
Letter to the Parliament of <i>Scotland</i> , touching this Affair, &c.	13	363, 4
Commissioners appointed to go to <i>Edinburgh</i> .	13	364
Instructions to them.	13	364
Ordinance for attaining the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> .	13	369, 70
for beheading him.	13	373, 4
Appoint a Fast for Success in passing a Bill called <i>The Self-denying Ordinance</i> .	13	378
Their Preachers extraordinary Doctrine, &c. on this Occasion, Account of.	13	378 to 380
Answer to the <i>Dutch</i> Ambassadors' last Memorial.	13	394, 5
Appoint a Fast, on account of the Treaty at <i>Uxbridge</i> .	13	398
Their Instructions to the Commissioners empowered to treat with the King.	13	399, 400
Reasons for settling the Point of Religion before any other Business at the Treaty.	13	400, 1
Pass an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army.	13	408
Their Monthly Assessment charged upon the respective Counties for the Support of the new-raised Forces.	13	408, 9
for the Support of the		
Seals Army, Particulars of.	13	409, 10
Erect a Court Martial at <i>Sen</i> .	13	414
Their Power delegated to the Militia of <i>London</i> .	13	414, 15
Resolution to apply again to the City of <i>London</i> for borrowing Money.	13	415
Success at <i>Shrewsbury</i> and <i>Weymouth</i> against the King.	13	419

PARLIAMENT, their Reasons offered to the Citizens of London to obtain a Supply from them.	13	419, 20
Their Difference about the Nomination of Officers in their new Army.	13	422 to 425
Commit the Lord <i>Savile</i> to Custody.	13	426
Their Ordinance for granting an additional Power to Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> , Form of.	13	436 to 438
Declaration, in Favour of the Earls of <i>Essex</i> , <i>Manchester</i> , and <i>Denbigh</i> , who resigned their Commissions.	13	441, 2
Self-denying Ordinance, for prohibiting the Members of either House from enjoying any Office, Civil or Military.	13	443, 4
Oath, Form of, appointed to be administered to all Persons who should come under their Protection.	13	450, 1
The State of their Army under Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> .	13	458
Their Letter to the Earl of <i>Leven</i> , pressing for the speedy March of the Scots Army Southwards.	13	462, 3
Resolutions touching Church-Government.	13	463 to 468
remarkable Indulgence to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , in Opposition to the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	468 to 470
State of their Fleet, in May, 1645, Particulars of.	13	471 to 473
Remonstrance to the Dutch, on the Conduct of their Ambassadors.	13	489, 90
Their pressing Letter for the Scots Army to march Southward.	13	496, 7
great Success against the King's Forces at <i>Naseby</i> .	13	507
Present to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , who commanded there.	13	507
Appoint a general Thanksgiving for their Victory at <i>Naseby</i> .	13	507
Their farther Indulgence to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , touching his Stay in the Army.	13	509
Forces in the West greatly distressed.	13	510
Letter, requesting the speedy March of the Scots Army to <i>Worcester</i> .	13	519, 20

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Resolutions on some Letters, &c. of the King's, taken at <i>Naseby</i> .	13	520, 1
Their Answer to the <i>Scots</i> Proposal for Peace.	13	521, 2
— Observations on the King's Letters taken at <i>Naseby</i> , Particulars of.	14	1 to 5
— Allowance for the Support of the King's younger Children at <i>St. James's</i> .	14	27
— Pension to the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> , for his Care of them.	14	27
— Success before <i>Bridgewater</i> and <i>Pomfret</i> Castle, Account of.	14	27
Appoint Lord <i>Fairfax</i> Steward of the latter.	14	27
— Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> Governor there.	14	27
Their List of Commissioners appointed to reside with the <i>Scots</i> Army in <i>Hertsfordshire</i> .	14	27
— Instructions to them.	14	29, 30
— to other Commissioners appointed to attend the <i>Scots</i> Parliament.	14	31, 2, 3
— List for this latter Purpose.	14	33
Requested by the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners to renew their Propositions of Peace to the King.	14	33
Their Votes on this Occasion.	14	34, 5
Disperse an Independent Army, call'd <i>Club-Men</i> , raised in the Counties of <i>Hants</i> and <i>Dorset</i> .	14	42
Declare them Traitors to the Commonwealth.	14	42
Appoint Lord <i>Grey</i> of <i>Werk</i> , and <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; Keepers of the Duchy Seal of <i>Lancaster</i> .	14	43
— a Day of public Humiliation and Prayer, on account of the Plague in <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> .	14	43
Agree upon a Supply of Arms and Ammunition to be sent into <i>Scotland</i> , against the Attempts of the Earl of <i>Montrose</i> .	14	50
Their Order for a Thanksgiving, on account of the King's Defeat near <i>Chester</i> . Form of.	14	65, 6
Solicited by Prince <i>Rupert</i> for a Pass to leave the Kingdom.	14	104, 5
Their Conditions required for granting this Request.	14	105

PARLIAMENT, their Letter to the Parliament of Scotland, concerning a Negotiation between the two Kingdoms at <i>Berwick and St. Andrews.</i>	14	130, 1
Appoint a Joint Committee of <i>English and Scots</i> to attend the Army at the Siege of <i>Newark.</i>	14	140
Their Answer to some Remonstrances of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners concerning Religion, the Propositions of Peace to the King, and a Supply for their Army before <i>Newark.</i>	14	144 to 152
— Draught of an Answer to a Message from the King, in <i>December</i> , 1645, for Peace.	14	152, 3
Exceptions of the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners against it.	14	153 to 156
Their List of Commissioners appointed to reside in the <i>Scots</i> Army before <i>Newark.</i>	14	156
— Instructions to them. Particulars of.	14	156 to 159
— Reasons to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners against a Treaty upon any Propositions to be sent to the King.	14	161
— Reply to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners' Answers against these Reasons.	14	164 to 167
— farther Answer about this Business.	14	171 to 174
Appoint Col. <i>Birch</i> Governor of <i>Hareford</i> City.	14	186
Their Answer to the King's first and second Messages of <i>December</i> , 1645, for Peace.	14	186, 7
— Resolutions concerning two other Messages, of the same Month, to this Purpose.	14	191
Appoint a Committee to compound with the Royalists for their sequester'd Estates.	14	192
Their Resolutions against those of that Party who had no Fortune.	14	192
Appoint a Fast, for God's Assistance in the Settlement of Church-Government upon the Presbyterian Model.	14	192
Their Draught of an Answer to the King's third and fourth Messages in <i>Dec.</i> 1645, for Peace.	14	192, 3, 4
Information of another Plot against them, Particulars of.	14	202, 3
Their Agreement with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, about an Answer to the King's two last Messages for Peace.	14	204

PARLIAMENT, their Acknowledgements, &c.	
to Sir Thomas Fairfax, on account of his taking Dartmouth, and for other Services.	14 214
Their Settlement upon Hugh Peters, his Chaplain.	14 214
Pass an Ordinance for further continuing General Cromwell's Command in the Army. —	14 217, 18
Receive Information, by sundry Papers, relating to the Earl of Glamorgan's Negotiation with the Irish Rebels, on Behalf of the King. —	14 218
Manner of their procuring this Intelligence, Account of. — — —	14 218, 19
Their Votes in Consequence of this Discovery.	14 235
Appoint Lord Lisle to be Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland for one Year. — — —	14 235
Their Settlement upon Lieut. Gen. Cromwell for his Services, Account of. — — —	14 252
State of their Navy in February, 1645. — — —	14 253, 4
Their Order for raising a Regiment of Firelocks.	14 255
— Estimate of the Charge of maintaining it.	14 255, 6, 7
Appoint a Committee to go down into Devonshire and Cornwall. — — —	14 257, 8
Their List for this Purpose. — — —	14 258
— Instructions to them. — — —	14 258, 9
Abolish the Court of Wards. — — —	14 264
Their remarkable Expedition in this Business. —	14 264
Ordinance passed by them, for settling Presbyterian Church-Government, Form of. —	14 280 to 289
Informed of the Prince of Wales having left his Army, and gone into the Isle of Scilly. —	14 296
Their Resolution and Proceedings hereupon. —	14 296, 7
— Order for a Day of Thanksgiving, on account of the success of their Army in subduing the Forces under Lord Hopton and Sir Jacob Astley. — — —	14 302
— congratulatory Letter to Sir Thomas Fairfax on this Occasion. — — —	14 302, 3
— Letter to the Prince of Wales, inviting him into their Quarters. — — —	14 312
— Orders for securing the King, in Case he attempted to come to London. — — —	14 312, 13
— new Ordinance for Martial Law, Abstract of,	14 313, 14

PARLIAMENT, their Answer to the King's last		
Message for Peace. — — — — —	14	314, 15
Pass an Ordinance for banishing from <i>London</i> all		
Papists and other Persons who had taken		
Part with the King. — — — — —	14	315
Their Proceedings concerning a printed Pam-		
phlet, consisting of some Papers of the		
<i>Scots</i> Commissioners. — — — — —	14	318 to 320
— Vote for burning the Preface to the said		
Book, and discovering the Author. — — — — —	14	320
— Answer to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners' Paper of		
the 6th of <i>April</i> , 1646, concerning Pro-		
positions of Peace. — — — — —	14	346, 7
— further Success against the King's Forces,		
Account of. — — — — —	14	354 to 359
— Orders, in Consequence of the King's		
withdrawing himself from <i>Oxford</i> . — — — — —	14	381
— Agent at <i>Paris</i> , his Letter concerning the		
King and the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . — — — — —	14	385
Obtain a Surrender of <i>Newark</i> , and by what		
Means. — — — — —	14	387
Their Votes for sending the <i>Scots</i> Army home		
again. — — — — —	14	437, 8
Receive Intelligence of the Distress of the Duke		
of <i>York</i> , for Want of Money. — — — — —	14	472, 3
Permit him to come to <i>London</i> . — — — — —	14	473
Their Resolution, with regard to his Mainte-		
nance. — — — — —	14	473
— Order against Papists, <i>Irishmen</i> , and Cava-		
liers. — — — — —	15	4
— different Sense of a Draught of a Petition		
from the City of <i>London</i> to the King, on		
the Subject of Peace. — — — — —	15	7, 8
Appoint the Marquis of <i>Argyle</i> one of the As-		
sembly of Divines for the Settlement of		
Religion and Church-Government. — — — — —	15	15
Their Commissioners appointed to carry their		
Propositions of Peace to the King, List of. — — — — —	15	16
— Instructions to them. — — — — —	15	16, 17
— Propositions of Peace, as presented to the		
King at <i>Newcastle</i> , Particulars of. — — — — —	15	29 to 49

PARLIAMENT, admit Mons. <i>Bellicure</i> , Amba- sador from <i>France</i> , to an Audience, and on what Account. — — —	15	50
Their Answer. — — —	15	51
Dispose of the King's public and private Seals, and how. — — —	15	53, 4
Their Estimate of the Debts due to the <i>Scots</i> Army, with the Objections thereto, Par- ticulars of. — — —	15	71 to 75
— Ordinance for the Ordination of Ministers according to the Presbyterian Plan. —	15	76 to 83
— Resolution to dispose of the Person of the King as they should think fit. —	15	99
Appoint a Committee to confer with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners on this Business. —	15	100
Attend the Funeral of the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . —	15	157
Pass an Ordinance for making void all Titles of Honour conferred by the King since <i>May</i> , 1642. — — —	15	157
— — — for appointing the Speakers of both Houses Joint Commissioners of the Great Seal. — — —	15	158
Their Ordinance, Abstract of, for abolishing the Name and Title of Bishops, &c. — —	15	158, 9
— — — for selling their Temporalities. — — —	15	159, 60, 1
— Declaration, for paying the <i>Scots</i> 200,000 <i>l.</i> out of the Produce thereof. — —	15	162, 3
Grant a Commission to Col. <i>George Monke</i> to be employed in the <i>Irish</i> War. — —	15	166
Their Compliments to General <i>Fairfax</i> , on his Arrival in <i>London</i> , Particulars of. — —	15	166 to 169
— Generosity to Archbishop <i>Williams</i> , for his Services done to their Cause in <i>Wales</i> . —	15	172
— Vote for punishing, with Death, all who should oppose their new-acquired Power. —	15	217, 18
— Ordinance for justifying their Proceedings. —	15	218, 19
— — — for confirming the Treaties be- tween the two Kingdoms. — —	15	219, 20
— — — for making void the Cessation of Arms in <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	15	220, 1

PARLIAMENT, their Answer to two Petitions from the City of <i>London</i> , for disbanding the Army, and redressing sundry Grievances.	15	235, 6
Their Articles of Agreement with the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, about the Manner and Time of the Payment of the 400,000 <i>l.</i> for the <i>Scots</i> Army.	15	236 to 242
— Vote for removing the King from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Holdenby-House</i> in <i>Northamptonshire</i> .	15	258, 9
— annual Allowance to the Duke of <i>York</i> .	15	259
— Preamble to their Vote for removing the King.	15	260
— List of Commissioners appointed to attend the Payment of the first 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army.	15	260 -
— Instructions to them for this Purpose.	15	260 to 263
— List of Commissioners appointed to go to <i>Newcastle</i> to receive the King from the <i>Scots</i> Army, and conduct him to <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	265
— Instructions to them.	15	265, 6
— Letter to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners at <i>Newcastle</i> , relating to the King's Person.	15	266, 7
— to the Earl of <i>Leven</i> , to the same Purpose.	15	267, 8
— Orders for accommodating the King in his Journey to <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	268
— Answer to a Declaration and Desires of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, relating to the King's Removal there.	15	286, 7, 8
— Hostages, List of, for the Payment of 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> , in Consideration of their evacuating the Kingdom.	15	299
— additional Instructions to their Commissioners intrusted with the Custody of the King.	15	314
— Alarm at the Proceedings of the Army, requiring their Pay, and a Regulation of public Affairs.	15	338 to 344
— Declaration thereupon, sent to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> .	15	344, 5

PARLIAMENT, their precarious Situation, Account of.	15	365
— Their Ordinance, prohibiting the Arrest of all such Persons as had acted in their Service.	15	375
— — Votes for disbanding the Regiments of Foot.	15	377 to 380
— — Letter to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> on this Occasion.	15	380, 1
— — Declaration, in Consequence of the above Votes, providing for the Widows of Soldiers, &c.	15	381, 2
— — Regiments of Horse to be continued, Number of.	15	382, 3
— — great Consternation, on Notice that the Army had a Design to take the King from <i>Holdenby</i> .	15	392
— — Votes for satisfying the Army.	15	397, 8
— Expunge their late Declaration against them.	15	398
— Their Letter to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , signifying their Proceedings in Favour of the Army.	15	398, 9
— — Ordinance, Abstract of, for a further Indemnity to the Army.	15	406
— — List of Commissioners appointed to go down to the Army.	15	407
— — Instructions to them.	15	407
— — Apprehensions of the Army's marching to <i>London</i> .	15	407
— — Order thereupon.	15	407
— Abolish all the Festivals of the Church.	15	408
— Ordinance for this Purpose, Abstract of.	15	408
— Pass an Ordinance for granting 20,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Soldiery</i> .	15	412
— Their Declaration, for repealing a former passed against the Proceedings of the Army.	15	412, 13
— Appoint a Fast on account of the National Distractions.	15	413
— Their Letter to <i>Gen. Fairfax</i> , requiring him not to advance his Army within forty Miles of <i>London</i> .	15	436
— — Ordinance, Abstract of, for enabling the Committee of the Militia of that City to raise Houses, &c.	15	436, 7, 8

PARLIAMENT, their additional Instructions to their Commissioners residing with the Army	15	446
Their Letter to them, relating thereto.	15	452
— Resolutions for the King's Removal to <i>Richmond</i> .	15	452, 3
— Alarm at the Desires of the Army, and their Heads of a Charge against the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, &c.	15	475
— Proceedings on this Occasion for the Satisfaction of the Army.	15	475
Grant a Pass to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners to go to the King at <i>Newmarket</i> .	15	475
Their Letter to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , requiring him to remove his Army forty Miles from <i>London</i> .	15	479, 80
— to the King, inviting him to <i>Richmond</i> .	15	498
— to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , disavowing any Preparations for raising Forces against the Army.	15	502, 3
— against the King's Remove to <i>Richmond</i> .	16	22, 3
— to the King, on the same Occasion.	16	23
— Votes for the Satisfaction of the Army, in Consequence of their Remonstrance on the State of the Nation.	16	27, 8
— Order for enlarging the Power of their Commissioners residing with the Army, and to what Purpose.	16	30
— Letter to their Commissioners in the Army, forbidding the Access of Delinquents to the King.	16	41
— Resolutions for satisfying the Army.	16	42
— Vote against the King's going to <i>Richmond</i>	16	42
— farther Resolutions for keeping Delinquents from the King.	16	50
— Resolutions against the King's coming nearer to <i>London</i> than where the Quarters of the Army are allowed to be.	16	52
— Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> , concerning the Payment of the Army and the Settlement of the Nation.	16	58

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their farther Proceedings for the Satisfaction of the Army. — —	16	100
Give Consent (at the Instance of Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i>) for the King to see his Children. —	16	106
Their Order for suppressing Stage-Plays. —	16	112
Pass a Vote for putting all the Land Forces of <i>England, &c.</i> under the immediate Command of Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> . —	16	161
Their Resolution against inviting any Forces into the Kingdom. — —	16	162, 3
Pass an Ordinance for changing the Commissioners of the <i>London</i> Militia, at the Desire of the Army. — —	16	163
Their Declaration against a Petition and Engagement of the Trained Bands, Apprentices, &c. of <i>London</i> , for the King's coming to the City with Honour, Safety, and Freedom. —	16	166, 7
Assaulted by a Mob of <i>London</i> Apprentices, } &c. }	16	163, 4 180, 1
Forced by them to repeal a late Ordinance for changing the Commissioners of the <i>London</i> Militia, and for making void their Declaration against procuring Petitions. —	16	181
Deserted by both their Speakers, on account of Tumults. — —	16	183
Appoint new ones. — —	16	183
Their Letter to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> to stop his March with the Army towards <i>London</i> . —	16	192, 3
Order to this Purpose. — —	16	193
Proceedings during the Absence of their old Speakers, and others Members of both Houses, who had joined the Army. —	16	195
Declaration for the King's coming to the Parliament with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. — —	16	196
Order the King's Children to the Care of the Lord Mayor, and desire his Majesty to come to <i>London</i> . — —	16	203
Their Letter to the Commissioners residing with the Army. — —	16	206

PARLIAMENT, their Letter to Sir Thomas Fairfax, touching the Parliament's Freedom from Tumults, and some Acts of Violence committed by the Army. —	16	207, 8, 9
Their Compliments to him on his bringing up the Army to London. —	16	239
Appoint a Committee to inquire after the Authors of the late Violence done to both Houses. —	16	239
Order on this Occasion. —	16	239
Pass an Ordinance for making Sir Thomas Fairfax Constable of the Tower of London, &c. —	16	239, 40
Their Bounty to the Non-Commission Officers and private Soldiers of the Army. —	16	240
Endeavours for finding out the Promoters of the Engagement and Association of the Citizens, &c. of London, in Defence of the King. —	16	240
Pass an Ordinance for making void all Proceedings during the Absence of the Speakers. —	16	274
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving, on account of a decisive Victory over the Rebels in Ireland. —	16	274, 5
Order the same Propositions for Peace to be sent to the King at Hampton-Court, as were sent to Newcastle. —	16	276
Appoint a new Mintia for the City of London. —	16	278, 9, 80
Their Propositions for Peace objected to by the Scots Commissioners. —	16	280, 1
Answers thereto. —	16	281, 2
List of Commissioners appointed to attend the King with the Propositions. —	16	285, 6, 7
Instructions to them. —	16	287
Draught of a Letter to be sent to the Lord-Chancellor of Scotland, signifying their Resolution to discharge the Scots Army in Ireland. —	16	287, 8
Answer to a Letter from the States of Scotland, concerning the Earl of Lauderdale. —	16	291
Resolutions for relieving the Army and Garrisons in Ireland. —	16	295, 6
	16	306, 7, 8

PARLIAMENT, order the City of <i>London</i> to elect another Lord Mayor, in the room of Sir <i>John Gaure</i> , impeached of High Treason.	16	309
Their Ordinance for restraining the Liberty of the Press.	16	309 to 311
Appoint Mr. <i>Gilbert Mabbot</i> Licencer of the Press.	16	311
Their Resolution for applying again to the King for Peace.	16	311
Pass an Ordinance against Delinquents.	16	312
Grant a Commission for regulating the University of <i>Oxford</i> .	16	314
Appoint <i>Philip</i> Earl of <i>Pembroke</i> Chancellor there.	16	318
Their Resolutions for securing the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	16	338, 9
— Authority, touching the Nomination of Sheriffs.	16	355
— Letter of Thanks to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , for suppressing some Mutinies in the Army.	16	355, 6
— Propositions, to be offered to the King for present Security.	16	363
— perplexed Condition, Account of.	16	364
— Commissioners, List of, appointed to attend the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> with Propositions for Peace.	16	404
— Instructions to them.	16	404
— four Bills presented to the King for his Royal Assent, previous to a personal Treaty, Form of.	16	406 to 413
— other Propositions of Peace presented at the same Time.	16	413 to 419
— farther Instructions to their Commissioners, touching this Business.	16	419, 20
— Articles of Faith, referred to in the above Propositions exhibited to the King.	16	420 to 426
— Ordinance concerning the Lord's Supper.	16	426 to 428
Receive a Letter from the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, desiring to see the four Bills to which the King's Assent was required, previous to a personal Treaty.	16	429

PARLIAMENT, their Resolutions in Answer to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners' Letter. —	16	430
Their Answer to the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners' Objections to the four Bills and the new Propositions. —	16	471, 2
Pass an Ordinance for prohibiting Free Quarter. —	16	476
Their Proceedings for the Satisfaction of the Army. —	16	476
— Votes against any farther Address to the King. —	16	490
— Orders in Consequence thereof. —	16	490, 1
— List of Commissioners appointed to go in to <i>Scotland</i> . —	16	501
— Instructions to them. —	16	504, 2
— Ordinance for the Payment of 50,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> . —	16	503
— Order for their farther Satisfaction. —	16	503, 4
— Resolutions for reducing the Number of the King's Servants. —	16	517
— Fleet, appointed for the Summer Guard in 1648, Account of. —	16	522, 3
— Orders in Consequence of this Appointment. —	16	523
Pass an Ordinance for the Suppression of all Stage-Plays. —	16	523
Their remarkable Preamble thereto, with an Abstract of the said Ordinance. —	16	523, 4
Pass an Ordinance for the Relief of <i>Ireland</i> . —	17	42, 3
Their liberal Grant to Lieutenant-General <i>Cromwell</i> . —	17	73
— Commissioners of the Great Seal of <i>England</i> , List of. —	17	73
— additional Instructions to their Commissioners at <i>Edinburgh</i> . —	17	73 to 78
— Letter to them on this Occasion. —	17	79
Pass an Ordinance for raising 60,000 <i>l.</i> a Month for the support of the Army. —	17	81
— for securing the Payment of 5000 <i>l.</i> a-year to the Prince Elector. —	17	81
Their Orders, in Consequence of a Report of the Proceedings of the Visitors, for reforming the University of <i>Oxford</i> . —	17	111, 12

PARLIAMENT, their Justification of the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> , concerning the Duke of <i>York's</i> Escape. —————	17	113
Take off the Duke's Allowance. —————	17	113
Their additional Instructions to their Commis- sioners at <i>Edinburgh</i> . —————	17	116, 17
— Jealousy of a Rupture with <i>Scotland</i> . —	17	117
— Preparations thereupon. —————	17	117
— Declaration, previous to a public Fast. —	17	117, 18
— Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>Lon-</i> <i>dou</i> , concerning an intended Invasion of the <i>Scots</i> . —————	17	121
— Ordinance for the Suppression of Heresy, &c. —	17	127 to 130
— Votes, in Favour of the Constitution of the Kingdom. —————	17	130, 1
— further Instructions to their Commissioners in <i>Scotland</i> . —————	17	131, 2
— Order for sending Lord <i>Fairfax</i> into the North, for suppressing some <i>English</i> Delin- quents who were in Arms there. ———	17	132
The Success of their Forces in <i>Wales</i> , Account of —	17	136
Their farther Instructions to their Commissioners in <i>Scotland</i> . —————	17	137, 8
— Letter to the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, in Answer to their Desires, concerning the Covenant, the King, the Army, &c. —————	17	138
— Proceedings, upon Notice of an intended Insurrection in and about <i>London</i> against them. —————	17	141, 2
— Proposal for preserving a good Agreement between them and the City of <i>London</i> . —	17	147, 8
— Letter to the Commissioners at <i>Edinburgh</i> , concerning the Desires of the <i>Scots</i> Parlia- ment. —————	17	148, 9
Appoint Sir <i>William Playters</i> and Sir <i>Thomas Bir-</i> <i>nardiston</i> to go to <i>Bury</i> in <i>Suffolk</i> , to sup- press an Insurrection there. —————	17	154
Their Instructions to them. —————	17	154, 5
— Success in this Business, Account of —	17	155, 158
— Declaration against presenting Petitions to them in a tumultuous Manner. ———	17	168, 9

PARLIAMENT, appoint some Members to go down into <i>Surry</i> , and on what Occasion.	17	169
Their Instructions to them. — —	17	169, 70
Appoint the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> Lord Admiral of the Fleet instead of Col. <i>Rainsborough</i> . —	17	190
Their three Propositions insisted upon, previous to a personal Treaty with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . — —	17	220 to 224
— Vote for augmenting the Fleet. — —	17	250
— Declaration against those who promoted Insurrections in Favour of the King. —	17	251
— Declaration, offering an Indemnity to the revolted Seamen. — —	17	303, 4, 5
— Vote for indemnifying the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> upon certain Conditions. —	17	333
Recall their Commissioners in <i>Scotland</i> . — —	17	338
Their revolted Ships, which had joined the Prince of <i>Wales</i> in the <i>Downs</i> , List of. —	17	347
— Vote for requiring the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> to fight the Prince. — —	17	347, 8
— Agreement for a personal Treaty with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> , without his previous Assent to the three Propositions. —	17	348, 9
— Commissioners appointed to wait on the King with their Votes for a personal Treaty, List of. — —	17	358
— Instructions to them. — —	17	358
— Proceedings in the Work of Reformation, Account of. — —	17	374, 5, 6
Obtain a complete Victory over the <i>Scots</i> Army in <i>Lancashire</i> . — —	17	410
Their Order for a Day of Thanksgiving. —	17	410
— remarkable Paper published on this Occasion. —	17	410 to 412
— Votes for a personal Treaty with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . — —	17	413, 14
— Instructions to Col. <i>Hammond</i> , in Consequence thereof. — —	17	414, 15
— Letter to the King, sent with their Votes for a Treaty. — —	17	417
— Instructions to the Commissioners appointed to treat with the King. — —	17	433, 4

PARLIAMENT, their List of Commissioners appointed to treat with the King.	17	436
Their Letter to the King, with Advice thereof.	17	436, 7
— Votes, approving the Conduct of General Cromwell in the North.	17	495
Reject the King's own Propositions for Peace, as sent from the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	18	21
Their Letter to the Commissioners there, approving their Conduct.	18	21
— Vote for approving the Proceedings of Gen. Cromwell.	18	29, 30
— Gratuity to the Messenger who brought them the News of the Surrender of <i>Berwick</i> and <i>Carlisle</i> .	18	30
— Votes, touching the King's Answer concerning the Church.	18	51, 2
— Letter thereupon to the Commissioners in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> .	18	52
— Resolution for excepting <i>Sundays</i> and <i>Fast-Days</i> out of the Time allotted for the Treaty.	18	85
— Request to the King, for declaring against the Proceedings of the Marquis of <i>Ormond</i> , in <i>Ireland</i> .	18	117
— Appointment of new Judges, Account of.	18	119, 20
— Resolutions as to the King's Answer with regard to Delinquents.	18	122, 3
— Resolution for continuing the Treaty fourteen Days longer.	18	124
— Vote, in Consequence of the King's Answer as to <i>Ireland</i> .	18	124
— of the King's Answer as to the Payment of Debts.	18	124
— of the King's Answer as to the Nomination of Officers.	18	124
— of the King's Answer as to the Court of Wards.	18	124
— further Votes relating to the Treaty.	18	129, 30
— Letter to the Commissioners thereupon.	18	130
— Debt contracted on account of the Treaty.	18	145, 6
— Method for securing the Repayment thereof.	18	146

PARLIAMENT, their Votes upon the King's own Propositions. —————	18	150, 1
Their List of those Lords and Gentlemen appointed by an Ordinance to be banished the Kingdom. —————	18	151
— Answer to Col. <i>Hammond's</i> Letter, relating to the King's Parole. —————	18	154
— Resolution, as to the King's last Answer, concerning the Nomination of public Officers. —————	18	155
— — for a longer Continuance of the Treaty. —————	18	156
— List of Delinquents to be excepted from Pardon. —————	18	241
— additional Proposition to the King, concerning <i>Scotland</i> . —————	18	241, 2
— Vote on the King's last Answer concerning the Church. —————	18	253
— — for continuing the Treaty. —————	18	253
— Letter to Col. <i>Hammond</i> , enjoining him to continue his Charge of the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . —————	18	256, 7
— — to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , concerning his Order for Col. <i>Hammond's</i> repairing to the Head-Quarters at <i>St. Alban's</i> . —————	18	257
— Injunctions to him to the contrary. —————	18	263
— Votes, in Favour of the Treaty, Account of. —————	18	446, 7
— Declaration against a Protestation of the Members of the House of Commons imprisoned and secluded by the Army. —————	18	475, 6
— Ordinance, concerning the Election of Officers in the City of <i>London</i> . —————	18	479, 80
— — concerning such Citizens as had petitioned for a personal Treaty with the King. —————	18	480
— remarkable Transactions in 1648, Review of. —————	18	555, 6
See COMMONS, — CROMWELL, — PROTECTORATE, in the 19th Volume, and Part of the 20th.		

PARLIAMENT, new one, summoned by General		
<i>Cromwell to Whitehall, Anno 1653.</i>	20	152
Speech to them on that Occasion.	20	153 to 175
Their Time of sitting, how limited.	20	176
The Supreme Authority of the Nation delegated to them.	20	176
Their Names, and Places they represented, List of.	20	176 to 179
Character of that Assembly.	20	179, 80
How employ'd at their first Meeting for Business.	20	181, 2
Appoint <i>Francis Rouse, Esq;</i> to be their Speaker.	20	182
Declare themselves to be the Parliament of the Commonwealth of <i>England.</i>	20	182
Council of State elected by them, List of.	20	183
Their Declaration, inviting the whole Nation to pray for a Blessing upon their Government.	20	184 to 189
Committees appointed to redress Grievances, &c. List of.	20	190
Settlement upon <i>Charles Earl of Derby</i> , out of his late Father's Estate.	20	192
Proceedings against Col. <i>John Lilbourne</i> , returned from Banishment.	20	192, 3
Orders for Relief of sick and maimed Seamen, &c.	20	196
Answer to a Petition from the County of <i>Kent</i> , for abolishing of Tythes.	20	198
Vote for putting down the Court of Chancery.	20	198
Debate thereon.	20	198, 9
Bounty to the Admirals concerned in an Engagement with the <i>Dutch Fleet.</i>	20	206
further Proceedings against Col. <i>Lilbourne.</i>	20	213, 14
Act relating to Marriages, Abstract of.	20	214 to 217
Resolutions with regard to the Sale of Delinquents' Estates.	20	223
Act for Relief of Creditors and Insolvent Debtors, Abstract of.	20	227, 8, 9
Pass an Act, touching Compositions for Delinquents' Estates.	20	230, 1
Their salutary Bills in Agitation at this Time.	20	231
Council of State elected for 1654, List of.	20	232

PARLIAMENT, their Debate on a Bill for a new Model of the Law. —	20	232 to 236
Their Admirals for the Sea Service, List of. —	20	238
Surrender back their Power to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , by a Writing under their Hands. —	20	238, 9
Their Motives thereto, and the Manner thereof. —	20	239 to 244
Charge against them by Lord <i>Clarendon</i> . —	20	244, 5
How defended. —	20	245, 6
New one, called to <i>Westminster</i> by the Protector's Writ, in <i>July</i> , 1654. —	20	291, 2, 3
List of, who constituted it. —	20	297 to 308
Their meeting the Protector according to Appointment, Manner of. —	20	316 to 318
How addressed by him. —	20	318 to 333
Elect <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; for their Speaker. —	20	333, 4
Appoint a Fast for a Blessing on their Proceedings. —	20	334
Their Gratuity to Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , on account of his Embassy to <i>Sweden</i> . —	20	347
— Debate on the System of Government. —	20	348, 9
Resentful Speech to them, on that Occasion, by the Protector. —	20	349 to 369
Their Privileges, how infringed by him. —	20	369
Compelled to subscribe a Recognition of the Government, as settled in one Person and a Parliament. —	20	370
Their Resolution thereupon. —	20	370, 1
— Declaration for the Observance of another Fast, with the Reasons thereof. —	20	372, 3, 4
— farther Debate, &c. touching the Plan of Government. —	20	375 to 381
— Form of a Writ of Summons for the Meeting of future Parliaments. —	20	382, 3
— Resolutions concerning Sheriffs, and Persons to be elected. —	20	383 to 388
— concerning the Choice of a future Lord Protector. —	20	388, 9
— Form of an Oath to be taken by the Protector's Council. —	20	389, 90
— further Resolutions as to the Plan of Government. —	20	390 to 394

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Form of an Oath to be taken by the Protector. — —	20	394
Their Resolutions for settling a yearly Revenue upon him. — —	20	395
— further Resolution concerning the new Frame of Government, Particulars of. —	20	395, 6, 7
Bills depending before them at this Time. —	20	398, 9
Their Proceedings against <i>John Biddle</i> , for Blasphemy. — —	20	399 to 401
— against <i>John Thoror</i> , a Quaker. — —	20	402, 3
— Dissolution by the Protector, with the Reasons thereof. — —	20	403, 4
Speech to them on that Occasion. — —	20	404 to 431
<i>New one</i> , summoned to <i>Westminster</i> in 1656. —	21	1
List of, returned for that Purpose. — —	21	3 to 23
Chuse <i>Sir Tho. Widdrington</i> for their Speaker. —	21	25
Their Proceedings concerning the secluded Members. — —	21	26, 7, 8
— for abrogating the King's Titles. — —	21	38
— Manner of presenting Bills for <i>Cromwell's</i> Consent. — —	21	38, 9
— Resolutions for approving of the War with <i>Spain</i> . — —	21	39, 40
Pass a Bill for the Security of <i>Cromwell's</i> Person. —	21	40
Their Proceedings against <i>J. Naylor</i> , a Quaker. —	21	44 to 47
Appoint a Day of Thanksgiving, for the Discovery of a Plot against <i>Cromwell</i> . — —	21	47
Their Manner of congratulating him on that Occasion. — —	21	48
— Grant for carrying on the War with <i>Spain</i> . —	21	55, 6
— Gratuity to <i>Mr. Whitlocke</i> . — —	21	57
How complimented by <i>Cromwell</i> . — —	21	57
Their Debate, on a Motion to make him King. —	21	57, 8
— Reasons for desiring him to assume that Title. — —	21	59
Appoint a Committee to receive his Scruples. —	21	64
Their Offer rejected. — —	21	124, 5, 6
— Resolutions for styling him Lord Protector. — —	21	128, 9

PARLIAMENT, their Petition and Advice to the Lord Protector, with certain Limitations of his Power. — — —	21	129 to 142
Their Marks of Respect for Admiral <i>Blake</i> . —	21	144, 5
— farther Petition to the Protector, concerning his Power. — — —	21	146 to 150
Adjourned by him. — — —	21	160
Their Bills passed at that Time. — — —	21	160, 1
Meet again according to Adjournment. —	21	169
How addressed by the Protector. — — —	21	170 to 175
— by Commissioner <i>Fiennes</i> . — — —	21	175 to 193
Their hasty Dissolution. — — —	21	199
Speech to them by the Protector on that Occasion. — — —	21	199 to 203
Their useful Bills depending at that Time. —	21	203, 4
Summoned to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1658, by <i>Richard Cromwell</i> . — — —	21	245
How addressed, at opening the Session, by the new Protector. — — —	21	265 to 269
— — — — — by Commissioner <i>Fiennes</i> . — — —	21	269 to 281
Their Declaration for a public Fast. — — —	21	321 to 324
— Dissolution, and how occasioned. — — —	21	350, 1
<i>New one</i> , set on Foot by the Army and Republican Party, consisting of secluded Members. —	21	367
Chuse <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; for their Speaker. —	21	367, 370
Their Declaration on being restored. — — —	21	378 to 380
Appoint a Committee of Safety. — — —	21	380, 1
Their Proceedings in Discharge of their Trust. —	21	381, 2, 3
— Order concerning auxiliary Forces. — — —	21	398
— List of Commissioners for nominating Commission-Officers in the Army. — — —	21	399
Constitute Gen. <i>Fleetwood</i> Commander in Chief of all the Land Forces in <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . — — —	21	399
Their Proceedings for settling a new Council of State. — — —	21	406, 7, 8
— List of Gentlemen appointed to that Trust. — — —	21	408, 9
— Order for a new Great Seal. — — —	21	409, 10
— late Transactions, Review of. — — —	21	410, 11

PARLIAMENT, their Order for the Sale of <i>Whitehall and Somerset-House.</i>	21	412
How addressed by the Army in <i>Scotland</i> under Gen. <i>Monke.</i>	21	414 to 417
Their Government submitted to by <i>Richard</i> <i>Cromwell.</i>	21	419, 20
— Orders concerning his Debts and future Subsistence.	21	421
— Check on Admiral <i>Montague.</i>	21	422
— Navy at this Time, List of.	21	423, 4
— Plenipotentiaries appointed to make Peace between the two Northern Kings.	21	424
Oblige all the Officers of the Army and Navy to receive their Commissions from the Speaker.	21	424, 426
Their Reasons for this Precaution.	21	426
— Order concerning the Judges and Justices of the Peace.	21	427
— various Methods for raising Money.	21	427
— Resolution, on a Remonstrance from the Council of State, about the Army.	21	428
— Order for securing <i>Richard Cromwell</i> from Arrests.	21	429
Recall <i>Henry Cromwell</i> from his Lieutenancy in <i>Ireland.</i>	21	429, 30
Their Sale of <i>Hampton-Court</i> , and for what.	21	430
— Order relating to <i>Whitehall.</i>	21	430
Appoint Gen. <i>Ludlow</i> Commander in Chief of all the Forces in <i>Ireland.</i>	21	431
Pass a Bill of Indemnity for what had been done during the late Times.	21	433
Their Prohibition of Horse-Races, and other public Diversions.	21	434
— Generosity to <i>Richard Cromwell.</i>	21	434, 5
— Proceedings concerning a Plot.	21	440, 1, 2
— Resolution against Col. <i>Egerton</i> , Sir <i>George</i> <i>Booth</i> , and others.	21	442
— Gratuity to Gen. <i>Lambert</i> , for suppressing an Insurrection.	21	446
— Commitment of Sir <i>George Booth.</i>	21	447
Pass a Bill for sequestrating the Estates of the late Insurgents.	21	448

PARLIAMENT, their Authority, Establishment		
of, at this Time.	21	448, 9
Pass a Bill for a Monthly Tax.	21	449
Their Pay allowed to the Commission Officers		
of the Militia.	21	449
— Reward offered for taking <i>John Mordaunt</i> ,		
Esq; and Major <i>Massey</i> .	21	455
— Examination and Commitment of <i>Peter</i>		
<i>Brook</i> , Esq;	21	455, 2
— Jealousy of Admiral <i>Montague</i> .	21	452
— Resolution, concerning the General Offi-		
ciers of the Army.	21	453
— Order to Gen. <i>Fleetwood</i> thereupon.	21	454
— Resolution, touching a Day of Thankgi-		
ving.	21	454, 5
— — — — — concerning Lord <i>Fauconberg</i> .	21	455
— Order for securing the Earl of <i>Arundel</i> .	21	455
— Fine set upon divers Members of the		
House for Non-Attendance.	21	455
Pass a Bill for the Continuance of the Customs		
and Excise.	21	455
Their Answer to an Address from the City of		
<i>London</i> .	21	456
— — — — — to a Petition from the Officers of		
the Army.	21	458
— Resolution, concerning Candidates for Places		
of Profit, &c.	21	459
— Answer to some Proposals of the Army.	21	465 to 467
— Act against raising Money without their		
Consent.	21	467, 8
— List of Colonels discharged from Military		
Employment.	21	469
— Act for governing the Army by Commis-		
sioners.	21	469, 70
— Dissolution, Manner of.	21	477, 8
Restored to their Seats and Power.	22	28
Their Proceedings in Consequence thereof.	22	33, 4, 5
— new Council of State, List of.	22	36
— Compliments to Gen. <i>Monke</i> , Lord <i>Fair-</i>		
<i>fax</i> , &c.	22	42
— Proceedings against Sir <i>Henry Vane</i> .	22	44

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Proceedings against Colo- nels <i>Lambert, Desborough</i> , and others. —	22	44
Appoint Col. <i>Morley</i> Governor of the Tower of <i>London</i> . —	22	45
Their Settlement on Gen. <i>Monke</i> . —	22	52
— Monthly Assessment. —	22	53
— Resolution against Col. <i>Sydenham</i> . —	22	54
— against Major <i>Salway</i> . —	22	54
— new Commissioners of the Great Seal, Judges, &c. List of. —	22	55
— Proceedings against Col. <i>Jones, Miles Cor- bet, Matthew Tomlinson</i> , and Lieutenant- General <i>Ludlow</i> . —	22	56
— Answer to a Deputation of Officers from the Army in <i>Ireland</i> . —	22	56
— Grounds for a Settlement of the State. —	22	57, 8
— Declaration thereupon. —	22	58 to 62
— Vote for a Settlement on Vice-Admiral <i>Lawson</i> . —	22	62
— Order for Col. <i>Fleetwood</i> , Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> , Mr. <i>Strickland</i> , and Mr. <i>Holland</i> , to at- tend the House. —	22	63
Bring in a Bill for approving all the late Actions of Gen. <i>Monke</i> . —	22	64
Their Favour to Mr. <i>Gumble</i> , his Chaplain. —	22	64
— Committee appointed for the Army, List of. —	22	64
— for Treasurers of War, List of. —	22	64
— Commissioners for the Admiralty and Navy, List of. —	22	65
— Allowance towards maintaining a Table for the Commissioners of the Army. —	22	65
— Order for conferring the Custody of <i>St. James's Park</i> on Gen. <i>Monke</i> . —	22	80
Pass their Bill for justifying his Actions. —	22	80
Their Order for taking Sir <i>H. Vane</i> into Custody. —	22	80
— Resolutions concerning the public Revenue. —	22	85, 6, 7
— Order for taking into Custody Sir <i>John Narcott</i> , and some other Members of the House. —	22	91
— Order for a fresh Choice of Common Council for the City of <i>London</i> . —	22	93, 4

PARLIAMENT, their Allowance to Gen. <i>Monke</i> on his Entrance into <i>England</i> . ———	22	97
Their Debate on the Choice of Commissioners for governing the Army. ———	22	103, 4
—— List of Gentlemen appointed for that Trust. ———	22	103, 4
—— Order for carrying Sir <i>Henry Vane</i> to his House in <i>Lincolnshire</i> . ———	22	128
—— Proclamation against Col. <i>Lambert</i> . ———	22	129
—— Order for examining into the Conduct of the Army's late Committee of Safety. ———	22	130
—— Engagement to be taken by the Members of the Council of State, Form of. ———	22	130
—— Act, concerning the Election of Members to serve in Parliament, Abstract of. ———	22	131, 2
—— Resolution for expunging divers Passages in the <i>Journals</i> . ———	22	132 to 134
—— for appointing General <i>Monke</i> Commander in Chief. ———	22	134
—— for a Repeal of the Act appoint- ing Commissioners for the Government of the Army. ———	22	134
—— for discharging Sir <i>Robert Pye</i> , and others, from Imprisonment. ———	22	134, 5
—— for suspending the Powers granted to the Council of State. ———	22	135
—— for reverling the late Order against the Common Council of <i>London</i> . ———	22	135
—— Order for discharging Sir <i>John Norcott</i> and Sir <i>George Booth</i> from Imprisonment. ———	22	136
—— for repairing the Gates of the City of <i>London</i> at the Public Charge. ———	22	136
—— for revoking the Powers granted to the Militia. ———	22	137
—— Election of a new Council of State. ———	22	137
—— Resolution for a Day of Thanksgiving, for the Return of the secluded Members. ———	22	139
—— Discharge of <i>Peter Brook</i> , Esq; and others, concerned in Sir <i>George Booth's</i> Affair, from Imprisonment. ———	22	145
Elect <i>John Thurloe</i> , Esq; a Secretary of State. ———	22	146
Their Dissolution, Appointment of. ———	22	147

PARLIAMENT, their Order for expunging some Votes in the <i>Journals</i> .	22	148
Their Resolution for discharging the Engagement	22	155
— additional Power given to the Council of State.	22	156
Pass a Bill for reviving the Court of the Duchy- Chamber of <i>Lancashire</i> .	22	156
— for restoring <i>William Lenthall</i> , Esq; to the Chamberlainship of <i>Chester</i> .	22	156
Their List of Gentlemen nominated for <i>Welsh</i> Judges.	22	156
— Present of Money to Gen. <i>Monke</i> .	22	157
Appoint him Steward of the Manor of <i>Hampton- Court</i> , and Keeper of the House and Parks there.	22	157
Their Discharge of Dr. <i>Wren</i> from his Imprison- ment.	22	157
— Revival of an Act for the Payment of Tythes.	22	158
— Bill for a new Parliament.	22	158
— Provide therein, for saving the Right of the Peers.	22	158
— Dissolution by themselves.	22	159
Meet at <i>Westminster</i> in 1660.	22	226
Their Declaration for keeping the Peace.	22	272, 3
— Appointment of a public Thanksgiving, for the King's gracious Letters to both Houses.	22	274, 5
— Form of a Proclamation of the King agreed upon.	22	275, 6
— Manner of proclaiming him.	22	276
— Vote for the King's speedy Return.	22	277
— for taking down the Arms of the Commonwealth, and setting up the King's in their stead.	22	277
Pass a Bill for preventing Disputes concerning their present assembling.	22	277
Their Commissioners appointed to wait on the King at <i>Bratis</i> , List of.	22	279
— Instructions to them.	22	279, 80
— Necessaries provided for the King's Re- ception.	22	282, 3, 4 289, 90, 1

	Vol.	Page.
PARLIAMENT, their Monthly Assessment laid		
on <i>England</i> , Amount of. ———	22	297
Their Proceedings against the Regicides. —	22	299 to 301
—— further Provision for the King's Reception. —	22	305, 6
—— Manner of congratulating the King on his		
Return to <i>Whitehall</i> . ———	22	313, 14
—— Petition to the King for a Thanksgiving. —	22	336
—— Bills first offered to the King for his Royal		
Assent. ———	22	337
—— Claim to the King's general Pardon, pub-		
lished at <i>Breda</i> . ———	22	344
Pass a Bill for a Poll-Tax. ———	22	393
—— for Tonnage and Poundage to the		
King. ———	22	396
—— for a Continuance of Excise. ———	22	396
—— for observing the 29th of <i>May</i> as a		
Day of Thanksgiving for ever. ———	22	413
Pass a Bill of Indemnity. ———	22	455
Their additional Bills for the Royal Assent,		
Titles of. ———	22	460
—— Petition to the King in Behalf of Sir <i>Henry</i>		
<i>Vane</i> and Col. <i>Lambert</i> . ———	22	472
—— Bills presented to the King on their Re-		
cess, Titles of. ———	22	481, 2, 3
—— Order for taking up the Bodies of <i>Crom-</i>		
<i>well</i> , <i>Ireton</i> , <i>Bradshaw</i> , and <i>Pryde</i> . ———	23	44, 5
—— List of Bills passed at their Dissolution in		
1660. ———	23	87, 8
How addressed on that Occasion by the King. —	23	88 to 90
—— by the Lord-		
Chancellor. ———	23	90 to 101
PAROCHIAL CHURCHES, in <i>England</i> , Num-		
ber of, <i>Anno</i> 1371. ———	1	308
PARR, Lord, summoned to Parliament by King		
<i>Henry VIII.</i> in 1540. ———	3	139
Made Earl of <i>Essex</i> . ———	3	193
One of the Committee appointed to confer with		
the Commons on a Bill for altering the		
King's Stile. ———	3	194
Created Marquis of <i>Northampton</i> . ———	3	216
One of the Peers summoned to the first Parlia-		
ment of <i>Edward VI.</i> ———	3	216
PARR,		

PARR, <i>Lord</i> , his second Marriage, during the Life of his first Lady, declared void by Parliament.	3	297
Restored in Blood; and his Attainder, on Account of aiding Lady <i>Jane Grey</i> , reversed.	3	310
Made Privy Counsellor to <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> . —	3	362
PARR, <i>Lady Catharine</i> , Widow to the Lord Latimer, her Marriage with King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	193
Her Marriage with <i>Thomas Lord Seymour</i> . —	3	241
— Death and Character. —	3	241
PARRY, <i>Dr. a Civilian</i> , his Opposition to a } Bill against Jesuits. }	4	258
Proceedings against him by the Commons on that Account. —	4	263, 4
His Excuse for what he had said. —	4	264, 5
— Submission and Acknowledgement of his Offence. —	4	265
Admitted into the House again. —	4	266
His tragical End. —	4	267
PATE, <i>Richard</i> , <i>Bishop of Worcester</i> , his Attainder, on account of taking his Bishoprick from the Pope, reversed. —	4	267, 259
Restored to his See again. —	3	331, 2
His Dissent to a Bill for restoring the First-Fruits to the Crown. —	3	332
— for restoring the Supremacy. —	3	375
— for exchanging Lands of Bishopricks. —	3	378
PATE, <i>John</i> , <i>Esq;</i> Impeachment against him, Particulars of. —	3	412
PATENTS, great Abuse of. —	11	276 to 279
PAWLET, <i>Lord John</i> , when first summoned to Parliament. —	5	366 to 370
Impeachment of High Treason against him. —	4	165, 6
PAWLET, <i>Sir John</i> , impeached of High Treason by the Commons. —	11	425
PAYNE, <i>Col. George</i> , his Account of defeating the King's Forces at <i>Faringdon</i> . —	11	425
PEACE, <i>Justices of</i> , when first appointed, and by whom. —	14	354, 5
	1	214

PEACE proclaimed between <i>England</i> and <i>Spain</i> in 1604. —————	5	125
Concluded between <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> in 1641. —————	9	475
Treaty of, between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament, at <i>Oxford</i> . —————	12	210 to 226
Speech, in Favour thereof, by Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> . —————	13	128, 9
Declaration and Vote of the Commons concerning it. —————	13	130, 1
Debate about referring the Grounds thereof to the Joint Committee of both Kingdoms, Particulars of. —————	13	131 to 171
Propositions for, as drawn up by the above Committee. —————	13	177 to 184
Treaty of, held at <i>Uxbridge</i> . —————	13	401
Concluded between the <i>English</i> and <i>Dutch</i> . —————	20	285
Material Articles thereof. —————	20	285, 6
PEAKE, —, <i>Esq.</i> his Complaint to the Commons against Pirates from <i>Dunkirk</i> . —————	4	492, 3
PEAKER, <i>Tobias</i> , his Affidavit, concerning the Lord-Keeper <i>Littleton</i> . —————	11	123
His Information, touching an Attempt of the King to escape from <i>Newcastle</i> into <i>France</i> . —————	15	270 to 274
— Information against the <i>Scots</i> on this Account —————	15	274
— whole Charge prov'd false and scandalous. } —————	15	275, 6, 7 307 to 312
PEERAGE, Declaration of the Commons for supporting it. —————	13	428
Abolished by an Act of theirs. —————	19	62, 3
PEERS, when first summoned to Parliament by special Writs. —————	1	4
Original of their Creation, some Account of. —————	1	5, 6
Their Homage to King <i>Henry I.</i> —————	1	11
List of, who were Witnesses to the Charter granted by King <i>Stephen</i> . —————	1	12, 13
— at a Convention held at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1194. —————	1	17
— who attended King <i>John</i> at <i>Runnymede</i> , when he granted <i>Magna Charta</i> . —————	1	21
— appointed to see that this Royal Charter was confirmed by the Pope. —————	1	22
— who were sworn as Coadjutors. —————	1	22, 3

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, List of, at a Convention in 1248. —	I	47
List of, appointed to reform the Government in 1258. —	I	60, 1
— nominated for Counsel to King <i>Hen. III.</i>	I	61
— appointed to treat with the King's Council on Affairs of State. —	I	63
— to treat of an Aid for the King	I	64
— who withstood Papal Usurpations in 1301. —	I	121, 2, 3
— summoned to the Parliament at <i>Carlisle</i> in 1307. —	I	133, 4
— appointed to govern the Affairs of King <i>Edward II.</i> —	I	143
— who refused to attend his Summons to Parliament in 1310. —	I	144
Their Sentence against <i>Thomas of Woodstock, Earl of Kent.</i> —	I	198
List of, summoned to Parliament in 1330. —	I	201, 2
Their Sentence against <i>Roger Mortimer, Earl of March</i> , and his Adherents. —	I	206, 7, 8
— Advice to the King, concerning domestic Disturbances. —	I	214
— Petition to him, touching <i>Magna Charta.</i>	I	245
— Advice, with regard to the <i>French War.</i>	I	252
List of, summoned to Parliament in 1353. —	I	279
Their Committee, appointed to treat with the Commons about a Subsidy, List of. —	I	315
— on the King's Declaration in 1376. —	I	318
List of, summoned to the first Parliament of <i>Richard II.</i> —	I	335, 6
Committee of, appointed to assist the Commons in the Dispatch of Business. —	I	338
Their Answer to the Petitions of the Commons for regulating the Government. —	I	340, 1
— to a Request of the Commons, concerning the Charge given at the Parliament in 1378. —	I	353, 4
List of, appointed to survey the Government of the King's Person and Court. — —	I	365, 6
		PEERS,

PEERS, List of, appointed to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Person against the <i>French</i> .	I	373
List of, appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom.	I	402
Their Claim at the Parliament in 1388, with regard to Liberty, &c.	I	412
List of, who lodg'd an Appeal against the King's Ministers.	I	412
How complimented thereupon by the Parliament	I	413, 14
Their Articles of Impeachment against the Archbishop of <i>York</i> , Duke of <i>Ireland</i> , &c.	I	414 to 427
Proceedings thereon.	I	427 to 431
against Sir <i>Robert Belknap</i> , and others, concern'd in the Questions, &c. given at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387.	I	433 to 437
List of, who exhibited a Bill of Appeal against the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> , and the Earls of <i>Arundel</i> and <i>Warwick</i> .	I	460
Their Proceedings in Consequence thereof.	I	466 to 472
Oath to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1397.	I	480, 1
List of, on that Occasion.	I	480, 1
on whom the Authority of the whole Parliament was delegated in 1398.	I	492
Their arbitrary Proceedings.	I	495 to 498
List of, summoned to the Parliament in 1399. }	I	503
who assented to the Question touching the Disposal of King <i>Richard</i> .	2	4, 5
Their remarkable Zeal to serve King <i>Henry IV</i> . Instance of.	2	40, 1
Proceedings against several Persons for Treason.	2	62
Protest against referring Cases of Treason to the Judges.	2	65, 6
Throw out a Bill of the Commons, for seizing the Revenues of the Clergy.	2	78
List of, who signed the Act of Settlement to fix the Crown, in general Tail, on <i>Henry</i> and his Issue.	2	88
	2	98 to 100

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Petition to the King against the <i>Lollards</i> .	2	101, 2
List of, summoned to the Parliament in 1414.	2	143, 4
— 1423.	2	176
— 1451.	2	261
— 1461.	2	312, 13
— 1472.	2	339, 40
Their singular Tax granted to <i>Henry</i> on his Reformation.	2	340
List of, summoned to Parliament by King <i>Richard III.</i> Anno 1484.	2	379
— at the first Session, Temp. <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	402, 3
— <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	2
— as they sat in the Parliament-House, Anno 1540.	3	138, 9
Their Committee appointed to examine the different Opinions with respect to Religion.	3	140
— Judgment against <i>Tho. Courtney</i> , Marquis of <i>Exeter</i> .	3	141, 2
— <i>Henry Pool</i> , Lord <i>Montacute</i> .		
— <i>Margaret Plantagenet</i> , Countess of <i>Salisbury</i> .		
— <i>Gertrude Courtney</i> , Countess of <i>Exeter</i> .		
— Place in Parliament, when settled by an Act.		
List of, at the first Parliament of King <i>Edward VI.</i>	3	153
— who protested against the Act of Uniformity.	3	216, 17
— who protested against the Act for the Marriage of the Clergy.	3	234
— at the first Parliament of Queen <i>Mary</i> .	3	257
— summoned to the first Parliament of Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> .	3	289
Their Petition to the Queen, on the Points of her Marriage and Succession.	3	363, 4
List of, appointed for a Committee in the Affair of the Queen of <i>Scots</i> .	4	64 to 70
Their Determination on a Point of Privilege.	4	177
	4	180

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, List of, at the Parliament in 1581. —	4	228, 9
Their Answer to a Message from the Queen, in Behalf of the Queen of Scots, —	4	298
— Difference with the Commons about the Sale of some Lands. —	4	309
— Resolution thereupon. —	4	309
— Liberal Contribution for the Relief of poor maimed Soldiers. —	4	354
— Order for this charitable Purpose. —	4	354, 5, 6
— Award in a Case of the Lord <i>De la Ware</i> , touching Precedency. —	4	408, 9
— Proceedings on a Bill to restrain the Use of Coaches. —	4	428
— — — — — to preserve Game. —	4	428
— — — — — on a Bill against Drunkenness. —	4	428, 9
— Orders relating to Bills. —	4	429, 30
List of, at the first Parliament of King <i>James I.</i>	5	9 to 12
Appoint a Conference with the Commons on the State of the Nation. —	5	55, 6
Pass a Bill against Adultery, but rejected by the Commons. —	5	88
Confer with the Commons about a proposed Union between <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> . —	5	89
— — — — — about a Method to reform some Ecclesiastical Affairs. —	5	98
Their Answer to a Message from that House about Wards, Respite of Homage, &c. —	5	103
— remarkable Entry in their <i>Journal</i> , touch- ing this Business. —	5	103, 4
— Proceedings against <i>John Thornborough</i> , Bishop of <i>Bristol</i> , for writing a Book in Favour of the Union. —	5	109, 10
— — — — — against <i>Anthony Brown</i> , Lord Viscount <i>Montague</i> , for his Speech on a Bill against Jesuits, &c. —	5	111, 12
Appoint a Committee to consider of the Laws against Recusants. —	5	141
— — — — — to consider of some extra- ordinary Punishment to be inflicted on those concerned in the Powder Plot. —	5	143, 4
PEERS,		

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, reject a Bill passed by the Commons, touching the King's Purveyors. — —	5	147
Their Order thereupon. — —	5	147
Confer with the Commons about reforming some Ecclesiastical Matters. — —	5	151, 2
Chuse some Bishops to manage this Affair. —	5	151, 2
Their Unwillingness to touch upon the Royal Prerogative in Ecclesiastical Matters. —	5	152
Summoned to attend the King in their Robes at <i>Whitehall</i> , to be present at the Creation of <i>Henry Prince of Wales</i> . — —	5	235, 6
Their Memorial, concerning the great Contract with the King, relating to Tenures, &c. —	5	261, 2, 3
Obliged to due Attendance in Parliament, by a special Order of their House. — —	5	286, 7
Their Proceedings concerning Impositions. —	5	287, 8, 9
— Answer, relating to a Complaint against <i>Richard Neile</i> , Bishop of <i>Lincoln</i> . —	5	290 to 294
— Debate about the Form of their Writs of Summons. — —	5	320, 1
— Proceedings against <i>Richard Camell</i> , for an Omission in the Form of the Writs. —	5	321
— — against <i>Francis Norris</i> , Earl of <i>Berkshire</i> . — —	5	323 to 328
— — against <i>Sir Giles Mompesson</i> . —	5	335, 6, 7
Appoint a Committee to consider of an Academy for Persons of Quality. — —	5	338
Their Resolutions, with regard to a Breach of Order in their House. — —	5	340
— — — to Privilege. —	5	341, 2
— Proceedings on the Grievances complained of by the Commons. — —	5	346, 7, 8
— Debate about the Universities of <i>Oxford</i> and <i>Cambridge</i> , as to Precedency. —	5	350
— Proceedings in the Case of <i>Theophilus Field</i> , Bishop of <i>Llandaff</i> . — —	5	357
— Answer to the Lord-Chancellor's Letter. —	5	358
— Form of an Oath administered to the Wit- nesses in <i>Sir Francis Bacon's Cause</i> . —	5	363
— Interrogatories put to them. — —	5	363, 4
— further Examinations in this Affair. —	5	364, 5, 6

PEERS, their Report of Grievances, touching the Patent for Inns and Hostelnies. — —	5 366, 7
Their Report of Grievances, touching the Patent for the sole manufacturing Gold and Silver Thread. — — —	5 367
— for Concealments. — — —	5 368, 9
— Debate on the Manner of proceeding against Sir <i>Giles Mompesson</i> and other Delinquents.	5 371, 2, 3
Order Precedents to be searched, concerning the Precedency and Antiquity of the two Universities of this Kingdom. — —	5 373
Their further Proceedings in Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon's</i> Affair. }	5 374, 5
— in the Trial of Sir <i>Giles Mompesson</i> . — — —	5 375, 6
— Judgment against him. — — —	5 376, 7
— Order for the yearly Observation of the 26th of <i>March</i> . — — —	5 378
Instance of their good Agreement with the Commons. — — —	5 380
Their Charge against Sir <i>Henry Yelverton</i> , the King's Attorney-General. — —	5 392, 3
Receive a Letter of Submission from the Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon</i> . — — —	5 399 to 402
Deem it unsatisfactory. — — —	5 402, 3
Their Charge of Bribery against him. — —	5 403 to 406
Require his immediate Answer. — — —	5 407
Their Proceedings against Sir <i>John Bennet</i> for Bribery. — — —	5 407, 8
— Charge against Sir <i>Francis Mitchell</i> . — —	5 408
— against <i>Matthias Fowles</i> . — — —	5 409
— further Proceedings against the Chancellor.	5 416 to 418
— Answer to the King's Message concerning Sir <i>Henry Yelverton</i> . — — —	5 418
— Judgment against Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon</i> . — —	5 420
— Sentence against Sir <i>Francis Mitchell</i> . — —	5 425, 6
Are highly offended at the Commons, for taking upon themselves a Point of Judicature in the Case of <i>Edward Lloyd</i> , Esq; — —	5 429 to 434
Their Protestation on this Account. — — —	5 435
— further Proceedings against Sir <i>H. Yelverton</i> .	5 435 to 438

PEERS, appoint Committees to examine Witnesses in the Accusation against Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> .	6	154
Their Charge against the Lord-Treasurer.	6	155 to 158
Order him to appear at the Bar of their House to answer the Charge against him.	6	159
Their Answers to the three Petitions of the Lord-Treasurer, relating to his Trial.	6	160 to 164
Receive another Petition from the Lord-Treasurer, praying for Copies of the Depositions against him.	6	190
Their Order hereupon.	6	191
Charge against the Lord-Treasurer, as Master of the Wardrobe.	6	196 to 213
against him for Bribery.	6	217 to 243
on the Lease of Sugars.	6	256, 7
Proofs, as to this last Article.	6	257 to 260
Charge against him, touching Groceries.	6	262 to 265
<i>Sir. Reger</i>		
<i>Dallison's Lands</i> .	6	267 to 277
Munitions.	6	280, 1, 2
Proofs, as to this Point.	6	282 to 287
Charge against him, with relation to the Court of Wards.	6	287, 8
Proofs in this Point.	6	289 to 293
further Proceedings hereupon.	6	299 to 308
Sentence against him.	6	308
Appoint a Committee to communicate to the King their Judgment against him, and to dismiss him from his Employments.	6	311
Subject his Lands to the Payment of his Debts, his Fine to the King, and Restitution to whom he had wronged.	6	311
Their Determination in the Affair of <i>Samuel Harquet</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> .	6	318
of <i>Tho. Stokes</i> .	6	319
Requested by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of suspected Recusants from Places of Trust.	6	322
Their Answer.	6	329, 30

PEERS, require the Opinions of the Judges, on some Points of Judicature in the Subsidy-Bill, <i>Anno</i> 1624. ———	6	330
Their Protestation in Consequence thereof. —	6	332
—— Resolutions, touching Matters of Privilege. ——— of Judicature.	6	334, 5
Reject the Commons' Bill for Tonnage and Poundage granted to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	6	335, 6
Appoint a Conference with the Commons on the Subject of Religion. ———	6	352
List of, summoned to Parliament in <i>February</i> , 1625. ———	6	373
Appoint a Committee to consider of the State of the Realm during the Recess of Parliament.	6	410, 11
Their Proceedings thereupon, for the Defence of the Nation. ———	6	469
—— Answer to a Message from the King, relating to a Charge against the Earl of <i>Bristol</i> .	6	469 to 471
Order the Earl to the Bar of their House. —	6	482
Allow him Counsel to plead his Cause, and a Copy of the King's Charge against him. —	7	1
Receive a Petition from him. —	7	28
Their Order thereupon. ———	7	30, 1, 2
List of, appointed to report what the Commons should propound, at a Conference, concerning the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	7	32
Their Questions proposed to the Judges, concerning the Earl of <i>Bristol's</i> Case. —	7	33
Requested by the Commons to commit the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> to Custody. ———	7	39
Their Answer. ———	7	40
—— Protestation in Behalf of Sir <i>Dudley Diggs</i> .	7	40
Resent the Commitment of the Earl of <i>Arundel</i> to the Tower, in the Time of Parliament.	7	158
Their Proceedings thereupon, for the Security of their Privileges. ———	7	168
—— Answer to a Message from the King, relating to the Earl of <i>Bristol</i> . ———	7	168 to 171
Appoint Counsel to assist the said Earl in his Trial.	7	180, 1
Their Order, concerning the Trial of the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . ———	7	181
	7	182

PEERS, their Order, relating to the Earl of <i>Bristol</i> .	7	233
Their Answer to his Petition, concerning the Nature of his Charge. ———	7	275, 6
—— Petition to the King against dissolving the Parliament. ———	7	298, 9
—— Debate on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	1, 2
Require the Judges of the King's Bench to give an Account of their Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan.	8	1 to 8
Their Conference with the Commons on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	8 to 68
Commit Serjeant <i>Ashley</i> to Custody, for his Speech on this Business. —	8	68
Their further Proceedings against him. —	8	69
—— on the Liberty of the Subject. ———	8	69 to 73
—— Propositions to the Commons, touching this Affair. ———	8	73, 4
—— Proceedings on some Points of Privilege.	8	105, 6
Receive a Letter from the King, confirming his Promises for securing the Liberty of the Subject. ———	8	110 to 112
Their Proceedings with the Commons, concerning the Petition of Right. —	8	112 to 118
—— Addition to this Petition. ———	8	118
—— Reasons in Support of it. ———	8	122, 3
Receive a Message from the King, to hasten the Dispatch of the Petition. ———	8	130
Their Answer, by the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	8	130
Give up their Alterations of the Commons' Petition of Right, and insist upon a small additional Clause. ———	8	130
Desire to treat with the Commons about settling the Petition, but are denied. ———	8	141
Their Declaration to clear themselves from any Design to restrain the just Prerogative of the Crown. ———	8	142
Join with the Commons in their Petition of Right.	8	142
Their Alterations admitted, and what. —	8	143
—— Message to the King, concerning their Declaration. ———	8	143

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, receive a Message from the King to entertain no fresh Business this Session. —	8	167
Receive a Message from the King to adjourn. —	8	189
Their Debate hereupon. —	8	189
Receive a Message from the King, commending their Behaviour in their Proceedings. —	8	196, 7
Order Dr. <i>Manswaring</i> into Custody. —	8	204
Desire the King to lengthen this Session, which is granted. —	8	204
Their Proceedings in Dr. <i>Manswaring's</i> Cause. —	8	204, 5
— Answer to his Requests at the Bar. —	8	205, 6
— Proceedings, touching his Sermons being printed. —	8	207
— Answer to a Message from the Commons, concerning the Petition of Right, and Dr. <i>Manswaring's</i> Book of Sermons. —	8	207
— Judgment against Dr. <i>Manswaring</i> . —	8	211, 12
— Message to the King, relating to the Commission of Excise. —	8	232, 3
— — — — — to Dr. <i>Manswaring's</i> Books, &c. —	8	233
— Exceptions to the Form of the common Subsidy-Bill. —	8	233, 4
Prefs the Commons to alter it, but in vain. —	8	234
Their Consultation touching divers <i>English</i> Gentlemen, who, having obtained <i>Scots</i> and <i>Irish</i> Honours, claimed Precedency above them. —	8	248, 9
— Petition to the King, with their Reasons against this Practice. —	8	249 to 253
— Answer to a Request of the Commons for a Conference. —	8	448
Desired by the King not to join with the Commons in preferring Grievances to a Supply. —	8	449
Their Proceedings hereupon. —	8	449, 50
Receive an Address from the Commons, declaring their Lordships guilty of a Breach of Privilege, in voting Precedency of Supply to other Business. —	8	454, 5
Their Resolutions concerning this Point. —	8	456

PEERS, desire a speedy Conference with the Commons, but is rejected.	8	458
Their Reasons for preferring the Supply to all other Business.	8	459 to 465
Petition to the King for a new Parliament.	8	491, 2, 3
Meet in Council at York.	8	497, 8, 9
Their Proceedings there, Account of.	8	501 to 504
List of, summoned to Parliament at Westminster in November, 1640.	9	*1 to *8
called up by Writ after opening this Parliament.	9	*8, 9
created by Charles I. after his withdrawing himself from the Parliament, Jan. 1641.	9	*9 to 11
Their Proceedings, on a Motion relating to Privilege, in the Case of the Earl of Warwick and Lord Brooke.	9	34, 5
against Sir William Beecher, concerning this Business.	9	35, 6, 7
Message to the Commons, for a Conference concerning the Treaty with the Scots at Rippon and York.	9	37
Sequester Thomas Earl of Strafford from Parliament, and commit him to Prison, at the Instance of the Commons.	9	37
William Laud, Archbishop of Canterbury, from Parliament, and commit him.	9	47
Receive Informations from the Commons against Matthew Wren, Bishop of Ely.	9	47
Oblige the Bishop to give Bail for 10,000 <i>l.</i> in order to stand the Judgment of Parliament.	9	47
Their Answer to a Message of the Commons, concerning the Lord-Keeper Finch, accused of High Treason.	9	48
Receive a Message from the Commons, concerning Informations against six of the Judges.	9	49
Their Order on this Occasion.	9	49
Receive a Petition from the Abp. of Canterbury.	9	49, 50
Their Order concerning it.	9	50
Vote the Illegality of Ship-Money.	9	52
Commit Judge Berkeley, at the Desire of the Commons.	9	54

PEERS, their Proceedings against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> .	9	187
Their liberal Contribution for Relief of the <i>English</i> Soldiers at <i>Berwick</i> .	9	223
Order, concerning the Manner of performing Divine Service.	9	223
concerning the High-Commission Court at <i>York</i> .	9	239
concerning the Lord <i>Strafford</i> .	9	240
Pass the Bill of Attainder against him.	9	250
Their Answer to a Petition of the Citizens of <i>London</i> , concerning Grievances.	9	254
Receive a Message from the King, concerning Tumults.	9	254
Their Conference with the Commons hereupon.	9	254, 5
Take a Protestation offered them by the Commons, for the Defence of the Protestant Religion.	9	258, 9
Their Proceedings on Suspicion of a Plot against the Parliament and the Peace of the Nation	9	261, 2
remarkable Condescension, touching a Conference with the Commons about Discontents in the Army, &c.	9	264
Power delegated to certain Bishops, concerning the printing and publishing News Books.	9	265
Orders, touching a Conference with the Commons, about putting the Nation into a Posture of Defence.	9	267
Issue a Proclamation against <i>Henry Percy</i> , Esq; <i>Henry Jermyn</i> , &c.	9	267
Pass the Bill for continuing the Parliament.	9	268
Their Heads for another Conference with the Commons.	9	269
Appoint a Committee to open all foreign Letters, and report them to their House.	9	275
Requested, by a Letter from the King, to save the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> 's Life.	9	275, 6
Their Message of Denial.	9	276
List of, appointed to attend the King on this Occasion.	9	277

PEERS, their Address in Favour of the Earl of <i>Strafford's</i> Lady, his Children, and Credi- tors. —————	9 277, 8
Their Order concerning Tumults. ———	9 290
—— Resolutions for preserving the Bishops' Votes in their House. —————	9 327
—— Reasons for so doing. —————	9 329
Reject the Bill for restraining Bishops, &c. from intermeddling with Secular Affairs. ———	9 332
Their Order concerning <i>George</i> Lord <i>Digby</i> . —	9 339
—— Vote concerning the new Canons made at the Synod in 1640. —————	9 355
Pass a Bill for granting Tonnage and Poundage to the King. —————	9 379
Seize upon all foreign Letters, and examine their Contents. —————	9 382
Their Request to the King, about disbanding some <i>English</i> Regiments. —————	9 391
—— Proceedings on the Commons' Proposi- tions touching the State of the Nation. —	9 393
Concur with the Commons' Resolutions, with regard to the King's Manifesto. ———	9 442
Pass a Bill for Tonnage and Poundage to the King. —————	9 443
Their Resolutions against the High-Commission Court at <i>York</i> . —————	9 446, 7
Reject a Bill from the Commons, concerning a general Protestation. —————	9 463
Prohibit the impeached Judges from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. —————	9 470
Their List of Bills intended to be passed by Com- missioners in the King's Absence, in 1641. —	9 469, 70
—— Request to the Queen, concerning her Ca- puchin Friars. —————	9 478
—— Resolutions and Orders concerning the impeached Bishops, —————	9 479, 80
Give Orders for disarming all Popish Recusants. Their Orders for seizing the Temporalities of <i>Roger</i> <i>Mantwaring</i> , Bishop of <i>St. David's</i> . —	9 483
Agree to a Proposal of the Commons for a Re- cess of Parliament. —————	9 484
	PEERS,

PEERS, their Order, concerning the <i>French Ambassador's</i> being assaulted in his own House in <i>London</i> . — — —	9	488
Their Sentence and Punishment inflicted on some of the Rioters, Account of. — — —	9	490
— Resolutions, concerning the Commons' intended Reformation in Churches. — — —	9	490, 1
Revive a former Order for performing Divine Service according to several Acts of Parliament. — — —	9	494
List of, who protested against this Order. — — —	9	495
Desire the Commons to join with them therein. — — —	9	495
Agree with the Commons, touching their Heads for a Conference on the Report of the Committee during the Recess. — — —	10	7
Their Proceedings against Judge <i>Berkeley</i> , on the Charge of High Treason. — — —	10	10
Send a Message to the Queen, concerning the Safety of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . — — —	10	23
Their Proceedings against <i>Robert Philips</i> , the Queen's Confessor, for his scandalous Assertion touching the Bible. — — —	10	26, 7
— Message to the Commons, touching the Plea of the impeached Bishops. — — —	10	41
— Proceedings with regard to Popish Recusants. — — —	10	44, 50
— farther Proceedings in the Cause of the impeached Bishops. — — —	10	94
— Displeasure against <i>Henry Lord Pierpoint</i> . — — —	10	100
— extraordinary Vote for the Relief of <i>Ireland</i> . — — —	10	120
Requested by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of Col. <i>Lunsford</i> , Lieutenant of the Tower. — — —	10	120
Refuse to meddle in this Business. — — —	10	120
Their Reason for it. — — —	10	121
List of, who protested against deferring a Debate in the House of Lords, concerning the Removal of Col. <i>Lunsford</i> , Lieutenant of the Tower. — — —	10	123
Their Proceedings upon an Information against the Earl of <i>Newport</i> for treasonable Words. — — —	10	124, 5, 6

PEERS, their Heads for a Conference with the Commons, on the Increase of Tumults about the Houses of Parliament.	10	127
Their Proceedings, in order to suppress them.	10	127, 8
Requested by the Commons to join in a Petition to the King, for a Guard about the Parliament House.	10	137
Refuse their Consent.	10	137
Order twelve Bishops into Custody, for their Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Absence from the House of Lords.	10	140
Their Resolution, as to a farther Request of the Commons for a Guard.	10	141
Proceedings against the twelve Bishops.	10	141 to 145
Interrogatories put to <i>Walter Curle</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , touching the Protestation.	10	145
Receive a Charge of High Treason, in the King's Name, against Lord <i>Kimbolton</i> and some others.	10	156, 7
Their Committee, List of, appointed to consider of this Affair.	10	158
Order, concerning the Studies, &c. of Mr. <i>Holles</i> , Mr. <i>Pymme</i> , and Mr. <i>Hampden</i> .	10	160
Appoint a Guard for the Security of both Houses.	10	198
Solicited by the Commons to join with them in a Petition to the King, for the Removal of Sir <i>John Byron</i> , Lieutenant of the Tower.	10	199
Refuse their Consent.	10	199
Requested by the Commons to join with them in a Declaration for putting the Kingdom into a Posture of Defence.	10	206
Refuse to give their Consent.	10	209
to permit the Earls of <i>Essex</i> and <i>Holland</i> to attend the King at <i>Hampton-Court</i> , according to his Majesty's Command.	10	214
Their Reasons for this Behaviour.	10	214
Requested a second Time to join with the Commons for removing Sir <i>John Byron</i> .	10	213
Their Resolutions to the contrary.	10	218
List of, who protested against a Vote of that House, concerning Sir <i>John Byron</i> .	10	218

PEERS, receive a kind Message from the King, touching Grievances. — — —	10	226, 7
Their Answer of Thanks. — — —	10	228
Desire the Commons to join in it. — —	10	228
Refused this Request. — — —	10	229
Their Order concerning the Earl of Newcastle and the Mayor of Hull. — — —	10	229
Join with the Commons in a Message to the Queen, to discover the Authors of a Report concerning an intended Accusation against her. — — —	10	229
Appoint a Committee of their House to sit at <i>Grocers Hall</i> on <i>Irish Affairs</i> . — — —	10	231
Order Serjeant-Major <i>Stippon</i> , with some Train'd Bands, to attend there as a Guard. — —	10	231
Reject the Commons' Addition to their Address of Thanks to the King. — — —	10	232
List of, who protested against a Vote of that House, for rejecting an Addition of the Commons to an Address of Thanks to the King. —	10	233
Their Resentment against <i>James Stuart</i> , Duke of <i>Richmond</i> . — — —	10	252
— Vote concerning him. — — —	10	252
List of, who protested against it, — — —	10	252
Their Proceedings on a Charge of the Com- mons against the Duke. — — —	10	263, 4, 5
List of, who protested against a Vote of that House, for acquitting the Duke from a Charge of the Commons. — — —	10	265
Pass a Bill for taking away the Bishops' Votes in Parliament. — — —	10	277
Obtain the Royal Assent. — — —	10	292
Open a Letter of Lord <i>Digby's</i> , directed to the Queen. — — —	10	298
Admit the impeached Bishops to Bail. — —	10	298
Order them into Custody again, at the Request of the Commons. — — —	10	299
Their Order concerning Lord <i>Digby</i> . — —	10	309
— Dismiss at a Letter from the King to the Earl of <i>Berkshire</i> , requiring his Attendance in Parliament. — — —	10	318

PEERS, List of, who protested against a Resolution of both Houses to put the Kingdom into a State of Defence by their own Authority.	10	330
List of, who protested against a Vote of that House, concerning a Declaration to be presented to the King.	10	346
Their Proceedings against Sir Edward Herbert at his Trial.	10	348 to 354
— against Sir Thomas Beddingfield and Sir Thomas Gardiner.	10	354
— farther Proceedings in this Business.	10	357 to 360
List of, who protested against some Votes concerning Sir Edward Herbert.	10	360
— against a Vote for putting the Nation into a State of Defence.	10	361
Their Agreement with the Commons, touching some Resolutions to put the Nation into a Posture of Defence.	10	361, 2
Receive Information of some Forces raising by the French, with an Intent to invade England.	10	390
Their Order hereupon.	10	390
Refuse to permit the Earl of Essex, and some other Lords, to wait on the King at York, according to his Command.	10	390
Their Proceedings against John Digby Earl of Bristol, and Judge Mallet, on account of a Petition from the County of Kent.	10	392, 3
— Vote concerning this Petition.	10	393
Desired by the King to send into Ireland the Earl of Liecester, Lord-Lieutenant there.	10	393
Refuse this Request.	10	393
Their severe Sentence against Edward Sandeford for aspersing the Parliament.	10	418
List of, who protested against the Earl of Warwick being nominated, without the King's Consent, to command the Fleet.	10	420
Their Debate on the Commons' Declaration of Grievances.	10	421, 2

PEERS, at <i>Westminster</i> , List of, who subscribed for Money and Horses to carry on a War against the King.	II	189, 90
At <i>York</i> , Proceedings against them by the Commons, Account of.	II	195,
— their Engagement in Behalf of the King	II	200 to 206
— List of, who signed it.	II	208, 9
— their Declaration, disavowing any Intentions in the King to raise War against the Parliament.	II	209
— Unsteadiness, remarkable Instance of	II	210, 11
At <i>Westminster</i> , their Votes against the King's Commission of Array.	II	211, 12
— Informations relating to Officers and Arms coming from <i>Holland</i> for the King's Use.	II	222, 3
— List of, appointed to draw up Propositions for Peace, to be presented to the King.	II	263, 4
— their Intelligence from <i>York</i> , concerning Commissions for raising Horse for the King's Service.	II	272
— commit Sir <i>Richard Gurney</i> to the Tower.	II	280
— their Sentence against the nine impeached Lords at <i>York</i> .	II	282
— Resolutions against Sir <i>Richard Gurney</i> , on hearing the Evidence on both Sides at his Trial.	II	325, 6
— Sentence against him.	II	368, 9
— Conference with the Commons, on the King's proclaiming the Earl of <i>Essex</i> and all his Adherents Rebels.	II	369
— Gentleman-Usher's Bill for Messengers to seize Delinquents, surprizing Amount of.	II	370
— remove Sir <i>Richard Gurney</i> from his Office of Lord Mayor.	II	371
— their Order concerning the Regalia	II	387
Their Instructions to <i>Oliver Cromwell</i> , Esq; concerning the Town of <i>Cambridge</i> .	II	387

PEERS, their harsh Treatment of the Earl of		
<i>Southampton</i> , and the Occasion of it. —	11	400, 1
Commit the Earl of <i>Curlife</i> to the Tower. —	11	412
— the Lord <i>Montague</i> of <i>Boughton</i> , and the		
Earl of <i>Berkshire</i> , to the Tower. —	11	418
Their Resolutions (on some Propositions for		
Peace) concerning Delinquents. — —	12	101, 103
List of, who protested against these Resolutions. —	12	104
Their Propositions to the King for a Peace, as		
drawn up by themselves. — —	12	105, 108
— seeming Zeal to effect it. — —	12	108
List of, who begun a new Subscription for the		
further Maintenance of the Parliament's		
Army. — — — —	12	108
Their Resolutions, concerning a Treaty with the		
King for Peace, disbanding the Armies, &c. —	12	166
— Proceedings on a Case of Privilege. —	12	239, 40
Surprising Decrease of the Authority of that		
House, Instance of. — — — —	12	251
Their Votes concerning the Great Seal. — —	12	267, 8
Sequester the Earl of <i>Portland</i> and Lord <i>Con-</i>		
way from their House, and commit them,		
on Suspicion of their being concerned in		
Mr. <i>Waller's</i> Plot. — — — —	12	297
Their farther Resolutions relating to a new		
Great Seal. — — — —	12	300
— Declaration of Loyalty to the King. —	12	300
— Draught of a Petition to him for Peace. —	12	301, 2
— Reasons offered to the Commons to induce		
their Consent. — — — —	12	302
— Resolutions, concerning the King's Procla-		
mation against the Parliament. — —	12	312, 13
Appoint Lord <i>Grey</i> , of <i>Werk</i> , their Commissioner		
to go into <i>Scotland</i> , and invite that Nation		
to the Parliament's Assistance against the		
King. — — — —	12	316
Their Punishment of him for refusing this Em-		
bassy, Account of. — — — —	12	336
— Resolutions for recruiting the Army under		
the Earl of <i>Effem</i> . — — — —	12	352

PEERS, their Propositions for Peace, with a Preface thereto, introduced to the Commons at a Conference. — — —	12	362 to 364
Their Sentence against Judge <i>Berkeley</i> , for his Opinion concerning Ship-Money. — —	12	387, 8
Give their Consent for making a new Great Seal in the same Form as the King's. — —	12	422
Their Manner of approving of Sir <i>John Woolaston</i> , Lord Mayor Elect of <i>London</i> . — —	12	424 to 426
— Sentence against Sir <i>Thomas Trevor</i> , on account of his Opinion in the Case of Ship-Money. — — —	12	437
— Proceedings, touching the Impeachment against the Queen. — — —	13	1, 2
— — — against the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . — — —	13	27
Receive Informations of another Plot against the Parliament. — — —	13	30
Their Resolutions and Order thereupon. — —	13	30, 1
With the King at <i>Oxford</i> , their Letter to the Scots Privy Council, relating to the March of their Army into <i>England</i> . — — —	13	49 to 51
List of, who signed this Letter. — — —	13	51, 2
Their Votes, in Conjunction with the Commons there, concerning this Expedition. — —	13	54, 5
— — — concerning the Army under the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , and the new Great Seal. — —	13	56, 7
— Declaration of their Proceedings, in order to procure a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace. — — —	13	57 to 77
List of, with the King at <i>Oxford</i> , in <i>Jan.</i> 1643. — — —	13	73
— — — in the King's Service, or otherwise absent. — —	13	75, 6
Their Declaration, setting forth their Endeavours for Peace, and the Reasons enforcing their Absence from <i>Westminster</i> . — — —	13	86 to 113
— Petition to the King the Day before their Recess. — — —	13	114 to 116
At <i>Westminster</i> , their Reasons against an Oath of Secrecy proposed by the Commons to be taken by the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Commissioners appointed to manage the Common Cause. — —	13	122, 3

PEERS, commit one <i>Baldwyn</i> , a Minister at <i>Hampstead</i> , to Prison for preaching false Doctrine.	13	125
Make an Order for regulating the Household of the King's younger Children, detained at <i>St. James's</i> .	13	127
Reject a Vote of the Commons, for referring Propositions of Peace to the Joint Committees of both Kingdoms.	13	131
Their Reasons.	13	132, 3
Reply to the Commons' Reasons in Support of their Vote.	13	143, 4
farther Reply to them on this Head.	13	146
farther Reasons for referring the Grounds of Peace to a new Committee.	13	147 to 151
further Proceedings in the Dispute concerning Peace.	13	169 to 171
Pass an Ordinance of their own framing for further continuing the Joint Committee.	13	188
Their List of Commissioners.	13	189
Ordinance rejected by the Commons.	13	189
Reasons in Support of it.	13	191, 2
Answer to a Petition of the City of <i>London</i> , concerning the Difference between the two Houses.	13	193, 4
Reject the Alterations made by the Commons in the above Ordinance.	13	194
Their Reasons.	13	194, 5
farther Dispute about this Point.	13	198, 9
Resolutions against the Prince of <i>Wales's</i> settling in <i>Cornwall</i> .	13	201, 2
Compromise the Dispute with the Commons about the new Ordinance.	13	207
List of, who desert the King and return to the Parliament.	13	210
At <i>Westminster</i> , their Letter to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> , in Answer to a Complaint against Lord Viscount <i>Conway</i> .	13	211
Their Ceremony in admitting the <i>Dutch</i> Ambassadors to an Audience.	13	239
Order concerning Lord <i>Hunsdon</i> , accused of High Treason by the Commons.	13	246

PEERS, their Ceremonial of admitting Mr. Alderman <i>Atkins</i> to be Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> . -	13	293, 4
Oppose a Resolution of the Commons for melting down the King's Plate in the Tower. —	13	294
Their Reasons against it. —	13	294, 5
— Answer to a surprizing Message from the Commons, touching Archbishop <i>Laud</i> . -	13	336
— Resolutions against him. —	13	350
— farther Proceedings touching this Prelate. —	13	356, 7
— Application to the Commons, for sparing Sir <i>John Hotham's</i> Life. —	13	359
Over-ruled by them. —	13	359, 60
Their Interposition in Favour of <i>Roger L'Esrange</i> , Esq, under Sentence of Death. —	13	360
Pass the Bill of Attainder against the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	13	369
Their Reasons against passing the Self-denying Ordinance, sent up by the Commons. —	13	386 to 389
— farther Objections to it. —	13	390 to 393
Reject the Ordinance. —	13	393
Their Unwillingness to pass an Ordinance of the Commons for new-modelling the Army. —	13	407, 8
List of, who protested against the Commons' Nomination of Officers to serve under Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> . —	13	425
Their Examination of Lord <i>Savile</i> , concerning his leaving <i>Oxford</i> , &c. —	13	426, 7
List of, who protested against an Alteration in an Ordinance of the Commons, for granting some additional Power to Gen. <i>Fairfax</i> . —	13	434
— who adhered to the Alteration. —	13	434
— who protested against an additional Clause made to the above Ordinance, concerning the Safety of the King's Person. -	13	435
Their mutual Agreement with the Commons in this Business, and how occasioned. —	13	436
Pass the Self-denying Ordinance. —	13	442
Their Proposals to the Commons on this Occasion —	13	442
— Answer to their Declaration, with respect to the Peerage. —	13	449, 50

PEERS, their Answer to a Petition of the Citizens of <i>London</i> , concerning the King's Success.	13	493
Their Proceedings on the Information of a Plot against the Parliament.	13	499, 500
— Motion for Peace after the Battle of <i>Naseby</i>	13	509
— Order for relieving the Necessities of the Lords <i>Savile</i> and <i>Petoys</i> in the Tower.	14	42
Admit the Lord <i>Savile</i> to Bail.	14	43
Re commit him, at the Instance of the Commons	14	66
Repeal a Vote of their House for excluding such Members as refused to take the Covenant.	14	74
Agree to the Commons' Votes, relating to the <i>Scots</i> Army in <i>Yorkshire</i> .	14	90
Their Letter of Thanks to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , for his taking the Town of <i>Troverton</i> .	14	92
— Vote for reducing the Number of Horse in the <i>Scots</i> Army.	14	249
List of, who dissented to this Resolution.	14	249
— who protested against an Ordinance for Martial Law.	14	313
— who dissented to a Vote of that House, concerning the Disposal of the King.	14	386
Their Protest on this Occasion.	14	386, 7
List of, who signed it.	14	387
Their Resolution on the Receipt of some Papers from the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners, touching the March of Troops towards <i>Newark</i> .	14	392, 3
— Resentment against Sir <i>John Evelyn</i> , for Words spoken by him at the Conference, touching the Disposal of the King.	14	397
Commit Capt. <i>Massey</i> to Prison, and for what.	14	401
Their Resolution, with regard to some Letters of the King's relating to Peace.	14	417, 18
— Answer to a Petition of the City of <i>London</i> , concerning Independents, and a good Correspondence with the <i>Scots</i> .	14	426, 7
List of, who entered their Dissent against it.	14	427
Receive from the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners a Letter of the King's, concerning his Reasons for going into their Army before <i>Newark</i> .	14	442, 3
Their Answer of Thanks on this Occasion.	14	444

PEERS, their Proceedings against Col. <i>John Lilbourne</i> , for writing a Pamphlet against the Common Law of <i>England</i> . ———	14	445
— Their farther Proceedings against him. ———	14	462
— Refuse their Concurrence to the Instructions of the Commons to the Judges going their Summer Circuits in 1646. ———	14	478
— Their Order on this Occasion. ———	14	478
— further Proceedings against Col. <i>Lilbourne</i> . ———	15	19 to 28
— Sentence against him. ———	15	28
— Resolutions, touching a Remonstrance of the <i>Scots</i> , with regard to Aspersions cast upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army. ———	15	61, 2, 3
— Concern for the Death of the Earl of <i>Essex</i> . ———	15	97
— The Authority of their House struck at, and how. ———	15	99
— Their Censure of a Pamphlet published against the Peerage. ———	15	99
— Agreement with the Commons for the Disposal of the King's Person. ———	15	99, 100
— List of, who dissented thereto. ———	15	100
— Their Vote for settling the Peace of <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> , with relation to the King. ———	15	142
— List of, who protested against an Ordinance for vacating the Honours granted by the King since <i>May</i> , 1642. ———	15	157
— Their Proceedings on a Charge against the Earls of <i>Northumberland</i> and <i>Pembroke</i> , for sending Money to the King at <i>Oxford</i> . ———	15	169, 70, 1
— Resolutions, touching the King's coming to <i>Newmarket</i> . ———	15	243, 257
— Votes, in Consequence of some Desires of the <i>Scots</i> Parliament, relating to the King's Removal from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Holdenby</i> . ———	15	285, 6
— Protest against a Vote of that House, for discontinuing an Assessment for the Support of Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax's</i> Army. ———	15	330, 1
— List of, who signed it. ———	15	331
— Their Reasons against quartering the Army in the Counties near <i>London</i> . ———	15	335, 6, 7

PEERS, their Answer to a Petition of the Officers in Sir Thomas Fairfax's Army, concerning their Pay, &c.	15	340
Their Resolutions relating to some Disturbances in the Army.	15	352
— for removing the King to <i>Oat-</i> <i>lands</i> .	15	374
— Protest against a Vote of that House, con- cerning a Letter, addressed to the King, in Cyphers.	15	377
List of, who signed it.	15	377
Their Order for removing the King's younger Children from <i>Hampton-Court</i> to <i>St. James's</i>	15	395
List of, who dissented to a Vote for expunging the Parliament's late Declaration against the Army.	15	398
Their Answer to a Petition from the City of <i>London</i> , touching some Differences between the Parliament and the Army.	15	421, 2
— farther Proceedings, relating to the public Confusions.	15	430, 1
List of, who protested against an Ordinance for raising Horse and Foot for the Defence of the Parliament and City of <i>London</i> .	15	431
Their Answer to some Requests from the City of <i>London</i> , concerning the Demands of the Army.	15	435
Pass an Ordinance for a Monthly Assessment of 60,000 <i>l</i> .	16	1
Their Charge on the respective Counties for rai- sing this Tax.	16	1, 2, 3
— Resolution against the King's Removal to <i>Richmond</i> .	16	22
List of, who dissented thereto.	16	22
— who dissented to an Order of the Commons, for giving further Power to the Commissioners residing with the Ar- my.	16	30
Inforce a former Vote against the King's going to <i>Richmond</i> .	16	41
List of, who dissented thereto.	16	41
PEERS,		

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Order against Dr. <i>Hammond</i> and Dr. <i>Shelden</i> , for using the Common Prayer-Book before the King. — —	16	50
Their Answer to a Petition from the young Men and Apprentices in <i>London</i> , concerning a Regulation in the State. — —	16	110
List of, who protested against an Order concerning Stage Plays. — —	16	112
Deserted by their Speaker, the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> . — —	16	183
Elect Lord <i>Willoughby</i> of <i>Parham</i> in his stead. — —	16	183
List of, who withdrew from the Parliament and joined the Army. — —	16	193, 4
Appoint Lord <i>Hunsdon</i> for their Speaker. — —	16	206
Pass an Ordinance for making void all Proceedings during the Absence of the two Speakers. — —	16	240, 1
Their Message to the Commons, in order to induce their Consent. — —	16	244, 5
— Arguments at a Conference on this Occasion. — —	16	246, 7
— Resentment against Dr. <i>Fell</i> , Vice-Chancellor of <i>Oxford</i> . — —	16	314
List of, impeached by the Commons of High Treason. — —	16	317
In <i>Parliament</i> , their Fine imposed upon such Lords as were absent at a Call of their House. — —	16	324
— Heads of a Conference with the Commons, concerning a Mutiny in the Army. — —	16	337, 8
— Propositions intended to be offered the King for present Security. — —	16	362
Their Reasons to induce the Commons' Consent thereto. — —	16	362
— Resolution to admit of a personal Treaty for the rest. — —	16	362
— Notice to the Commons for hastening the Proceedings against the seven impeached Lords. — —	16	363
— Order for suppressing of Riots in and about <i>London</i> . — —	16	368, 9

PEERS, their Proposals to the Commons, in Consequence of another Remonstrance from the Army, touching their Pay, &c. —	16	398, 9
Their Order for a strict Guard to be kept over the King. —	16	486
— Preamble to the Votes of the House of Commons, against any further Address to the King. —	16	489, 90
— Answer to a Declaration of the Army for supporting the Peerage. —	16	497, 8
— to a Letter of the Scots Commissioners, signifying their Resolution to return home. —	16	499
Impeached by the Commons, their Letter to the House, demanding their Liberty. —	16	499
— obtain their Request —	16	499
— further Proceedings of the Commons against them. —	16	504
In Parliament, their Order for releasing the seven impeached Members of their House. —	16	499
— Order, upon the Commons sending up Articles of Impeachment against the seven Lords set at Liberty. —	16	504
— further Proceedings in this Business. —	16	510, 18
Impeached by the Commons, sequestered from the House. —	16	511
— admitted to Bail, and upon what Terms. —	16	519
In Parliament, their Orders concerning the seven impeached Lords, and Sir J. Maynard. —	16	516
— Proceedings against Sir John. —	16	517, 18
— Resolutions, on receiving Notice of the Duke of York's attempting his Escape from St. James's. —	17	49, 50
Impeached, their Request for an Allowance of more Time to answer the Charge against them. —	17	72, 3
In Parliament, their Fine imposed on Sir John Gayre, for refusing to kneel at the Bar of their House. —	17	108

PEERS, in Parliament, their Proceedings against Alderman Adams.	17	118
In Parliament, their Proceedings against Alderman Langham, and Alderman Bunce, Account of.	17	120
Answer to a Petition from the City of London, concerning their impeached Aldermen.	17	172
Order, concerning Cornelius Evans, who personated the Prince of Wales.	17	190
Letter of Thanks to Colonel Hammond, for his Care of the King.	17	194
to Lord Fairfax, for his Defeat of the Army in Kent.	17	219
Order for discharging the seven impeached Lords from Restraint, and restoring them to their Seats.	17	220
Resolution for a further Address to the King for Peace	17	264
Answer to a Petition from the City of London, for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	266
Examination of Mr. Osborne, touching his Charge against Major Ralph for a Design to murder the King.	17	267, 8
Proceedings against the Major on this Occasion.	17	268
Answer to a Petition from the Trinity-House, for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	270
Resolution to vacate some former Votes, forbidding all Address to the King.	17	273
Resolution, not to insist on the three Propositions previous to a personal Treaty in the Isle of Wight.	17	274
Commit Major Ralph to Prison.	17	275
Their farther Order concerning him.	17	276
Refuse their Concurrence to a Vote of the Commons, for requiring the King's Assent to the three Propositions previous to a Treaty with him.	17	279

PEERS, their Votes in Favour of a Petition from the Officers of the City Militia, for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	281, 2
Their Answer to the Petitioners.	17	282
Reasons for adhering to their former Vote, against insisting on the three Propositions previous to a Treaty with the King.	17	292 to 294
List of, who took up Arms in Favour of the King, Anno 1648.	17	287
Their Letter to the House of Lords on this Occasion.	17	288, 9
Declaration of their Intentions.	17	289 to 291
Letter to the City of London, to the same Purpose.	17	291
Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of.	17	292
In Parliament, their Answer to a Petition from sundry Inhabitants of the City of London, against making Peace with the King without previous Security.	17	298
to a Petition from the Watermen on Thames, for inviting the King to London.	17	307
from the Inhabitants of Westminster, Southwark, &c. for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	309
Refuse their Concurrence to a Vote of the Commons against the Scots Army.	17	309
of that House against such as invite the Return of the Scots into England.	17	313
Their Endeavours for hastening the Treaty with the King.	17	313
Answer to the Commons' Reasons for insisting upon the King's Assent to the three Propositions before a Treaty.	17	336, 7
Order for discharging Col. Lilbourne from his Imprisonment, and for taking off his Fine.	17	356
Answer to a Petition from the City of London, for a personal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redress their Grievances	17	390, 1

PEERS, their Votes upon the King's Letter for accepting of a Treaty in the <i>Iſle of Wight</i> .	17	405, 6
Their Answer to a Letter from the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , touching his Offer of Mediation for a Peace.	17	407, 8
— Vote, concerning a Treaty altered by the Commons, and how.	17	413, 14
— Answer to that Houſe, upon ſubmitting to an Alteration.	17	416, 17
— Complaint, touching the ill Uſage of their Meſſengers by the Commons.	17	445
Liſt of, who appeared upon a Call of that Houſe, in <i>October</i> 1648.	18	30
Their Agreement to the King's Propoſitions, with regard to his Honour, Revenues, &c.	18	86
— Liſt of Delinquents to be proceeded againſt capitally.	18	100
— Concurrence with the Commons' Exceptions to the King's Answers relating to Episcopacy, Church-Government, &c.	18	113
— Reasons for not agreeing to the Commons' Resolutions for the Sale of Bishops' Lands.	18	117, 18
— Aſſent thereto, and the Reason thereof.	18	119
— Answer to the Sheriffs of <i>London</i> , concerning Lord <i>Fairfax's</i> Demand on that City.	18	289
Refuſe their Conſent to a Vote of the Commons, declaring the King guilty of Treason.	18	489
Their Debate upon an Ordinance paſſed by the Commons for the Trial of the King.	18	491, 2
Rejeſt it.	18	492
Liſt of, who had Courage to make theſe laſt Reſolutions.	18	492
Their ill Treatment by the Commons, Inſtance of.	18	501, 2
— Meſſage to the Commons, in order to ſettle the Government.	18	549
— Answer to the <i>Dutch</i> Ambaſſadors, concerning their Application on Behalf of the late King.	18	551
— Meſſengers to the Commons denied Entrance.	18	551

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

557

	Vol.	Page.
PEERS, their Dissolution, Account of. —	18	553, 4
Their Re-establishment as a House. —	22	226
— first five Days Proceedings at the Con- vention Parliament. —	22	226 to 232
How addressed by the King, in order to his Re- storation. —	22	237, 8
Their Votes in Favour thereof. —	22	257
Appoint Gen. <i>Monke</i> Captain-General of all the Land Forces. —	22	258
Their Committee ordered to wait on the King at <i>Breda</i> . —	22	259
— Answer to the King's Letter. —	22	259, 60
— Order for demolishing the Arms of the Commonwealth. —	22	261
— Conference with the Commons, concern- ing the Regicides. —	22	301 to 304
— Letter to the King, on his landing in <i>Eng- land</i> . —	22	307
Congratulate him on his Return to his Domi- nions. —	22	314
List of, as they sat in the Convention Parliament	22	332 to 335
Their Proceedings against Major <i>Rolph</i> . —	22	354 to 360
— against Lord <i>Purbeck</i> . —	22	361 to 364
— Order for restoring the King to the Posses- sion of all his Lands. —	22	384
— relating to the Earl of <i>Derby</i> . —	22	384
— to Col. <i>Hacker</i> . —	22	393
— Examination of Mr. <i>Rushworth</i> , touching the late King's Death. —	22	395, 6
— Proceedings on the Bill of Indemnity. — }	22	402 to 405
— Order against Quakers. —	22	419
— Adjournment. —	22	471, 2
PELHAM, <i>Sir John</i> , appointed one of the Trea- surers of War in 1405. —	2	495
PELHAM, <i>Henry, Esq.</i> elected Speaker for the House of Commons instead of Mr. <i>Lenthall</i> , who had joined the Army. —	16	85
His Speech to the Peers on this Occasion, —	16	183
PEMBROKE, <i>Earl of</i> . See HERBERT.		

PEM-

	Vol.	Page.
PEMBROKE-HALL, in Cambridge, its original Name and great Antiquity, Account of.	9	185
PENN, <i>Vice-Admiral</i> , how rewarded for his Success against the <i>Dutch Fleet</i> in 1653. —	20	206
PENNINGTON, ———, <i>Alderman of London</i> , elected Lord Mayor in the room of Sir <i>Richard Gurney</i> . —	11	387
Complimented by the House of Peers on this Occasion, and how. —	11	453
PEPYS, <i>Mr.</i> made a Judge by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> on his entering to the Protectorate. —	20	274
PERCY, <i>Lord Henry</i> , one of the Guardians for King <i>Edward III.</i> during his Minority. —	1	198
One of the Commissioners appointed to treat with the <i>French King</i> about a Peace. —	1	211
————— Barons summoned to Parliament in 1352. —	1	279
————— Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on the King's Declaration in 1376. —	1	318
Created Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> . —	1	335
Summoned to the first Parliament of <i>Richard II.</i>	1	335
His Quarrel with the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> . —	1	363
One of the Peers appointed to confer with the Commons about the King's going in Person against the <i>French</i> . —	1	373
————— who swore to support the Proceedings of the Parliament in 1398. —	1	481
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of that Parliament was delegated	1	492
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament by <i>Henry Duke of Lancaster</i> . —	1	503
Made Constable of <i>England</i> . —	2	6
One of the Commissioners to take the Renunciation of <i>Richard II.</i> —	2	6, 7
His Question to the House of Lords, concerning the Disposal of the King's Person. —	2	39, 40
— Request to King <i>Henry IV.</i> concerning a Reproach cast on him. —	2	52, 3
— great Victory over the <i>Scots</i> in 1403, Particulars of. —	2	71
		PERCY

PERCY, Henry, Earl of Northumberland, his Rebellion against the King, and the Occasion thereof.	2	72, 3
His Remonstrance against him.	2	73 to 76
— Surrender.	2	76
— Petition to the King, acknowledging his Offence in levying Forces.	2	78
How favoured by the Lords in Parliament.	2	78
Obtains the King's Pardon	2	78
His Reconciliation with the Earls of <i>Westmoreland</i> and <i>Dunbar</i> .	2	81
— second Revolt, Account of.	2	84
— Escape into <i>Scotland</i> .	2	84
— Expedition into <i>Wales</i> .	2	96
— Entry into <i>Yorkshire</i> , in a hostile Manner.	2	109
— Defeat and Death there.	2	109
PERCY, Sir Henry, Son to Henry Earl of Northumberland, his martial Exploits against the Scots.	2	72, 3
His Rebellion against King <i>Henry IV.</i>	2	73 to 76
— Battle with the King at <i>Shrewsbury</i> .	2	76
— fatal Defeat.	2	76
PERCY, Henry, Son of Sir Henry killed at <i>Shrewsbury</i>, restored to Blood, and his Title and Estates, by <i>Henry V.</i>	2	145
His Homage to the King on that Occasion.	2	151
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament, 1423	2	176
1451	2	261
His untimely End.	2	277
PERCY, Henry, Earl of Northumberland, one of the Commanders of Queen <i>Margaret's</i> Army against the Duke of <i>York</i>.	2	311
Attainted of High Treason at the Parliament in 1461.	2	316
Slain at the Battle of <i>Towton</i> .	2	341
PERCY, Sir Henry, Son of the last Earl, one of the Peers summoned to Parliament by King <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	339
Restored to his Title and Estates.	2	344
One of the Peers summoned to the first Parliament of <i>Richard III.</i>	2	379
Slain by a Mob, and the Occasion thereof.	2	424
PERCY,		

PERCY, Henry, Earl of Northumberland, one of the Peers summoned to the first Parliament of <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	2
One of the Peers who signed the Articles against Cardinal <i>Woolsey.</i>	3	55
— who signed a Letter to Pope <i>Clement VII.</i> in Favour of Queen <i>Catharine's</i> Divorce.	3	72
One of the Committee appointed to solicit the Commons for an Aid to defend the Northern Borders.	3	86
PERCY, Thomas, Esq; his Attainder, on Account of a Rebellion against <i>Henry VIII.</i> reversed	3	245, 6
Restored to the Title of Earl of <i>Northumberland.</i>	4	2
One of the Committee appointed to petition Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> to marry.	4	61
One of the Lords who protested against a Bill concerning the <i>English</i> Ordination.	4	74
His Rebellion against the Queen, Account of.	4	85
— tragical End at <i>York.</i>	4	85
— Attainder, and Forfeiture of his Lands, &c.	4	98
PERCY, Henry, Earl of Northumberland, summoned to Parliament in 1575.	4	185
Committed to the Tower, on Suspicion of being concerned in the Gunpowder Plot.	5	143
PERCY, Henry, Esq; suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	9	264
Proclamation against him by the Peers on this Account.	9	267
Voted by the Commons guilty of High Treason.	9	477
Expelled the House.	10	97
PERCY, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, and Lord-Admiral, his Account of an intended Invasion by the <i>French.</i>	10	390
Discharged by the King from the Office of Lord-Admiral.	11	264, 5
His Letter, giving an Account of the Parliament's Petition to the King for Peace having been presented.	12	29
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commission to go upon the <i>Oxford</i> Treaty.	12	178

PERCY, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, and Lord-Admiral, his two Letters concerning the Oxford Treaty.	12	201, 2
His Resentment against Mr. Martin, for opening a Letter of his to his Lady.	12	238
Complaint against him to the House of Peers. -	12	239
His Answer.	12	239
Suspected by the Commons to be concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	12	318
Examined by the Peers, touching this Affair. -	12	318
His Report, concerning a Treaty with the King for Peace.	13	351, 2, 4, 5
Appointed by the Parliament to take Care of the King's younger Children at St. James's. -	14	27
His Pension allowed him for this Service, Account of.	14	27
--- Report of a Conference between the Committee of both Kingdoms and the Scots Commissioners, concerning an Answer to the King's Message, in Dec. 1645, for Peace.	14	161 to 181
Charged with sending Money to the King at Oxford.	15	169
His Request to the Peers on this Occasion. -	15	169
Depositions against him touching this Business.	15	170, 1
His Letter, concerning an Order from the House of Peers for removing the King's younger Children to St. James's.	15	395
Leaves the King's Children and goes to the Army.	16	194
Summoned to repair to his Charge, and to give his Attendance in Parliament.	16	203
His Narrative of the Duke of York's Escape from St. James's.	17	112, 13
How justified by the Parliament concerning this Affair.	17	113
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight about a National Peace.	17	436
One of the Peers who rejected an Ordinance of the Commons for the Trial of the King. -	18	492
PERCY, Richard, his Answer to the Earl of Basset, for his rash Advice to King Henry III.	1	34

PERCY, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> one of the Traitors concerned in the Gunpowder Plot. —	5	130, 1
PERROT, <i>Sir James</i> , opposes the Measures of King <i>James I.</i> —	5	525
Preferred, and sent into <i>Ireland</i> out of the Way. —	5	525
His Speech against <i>Dr. Laud</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> . —	8	280
PETERBOROUGH, <i>Bishoprick</i> of, when first erected. —	3	152
PETER-PENCE, when prohibited from being paid to the Pope. —	1	299
How antiently paid in <i>England</i> . —	3	100
When abolished. —	3	100
PETERS, <i>Hugh</i> , Chaplain to <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> , his Information to the Lords of sundry Particulars relative to the taking of the Town of <i>Dartmouth</i> . —	14	213, 14
Settlement upon him, by the Parliament, for his Support, Account of. —	14	214
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity in 1660. —	22	351
PETITION, of the Parliament, to <i>Edward III.</i> against his making <i>England</i> a Province to <i>France</i> , Anno 1340. —	1	235, 6
To King <i>Richard II.</i> touching his Prerogative. —	1	448, 9
To King <i>Philip</i> and Queen <i>Mary</i> , concerning their past Proceedings against the Pope. —	3	321, 2
For the speedy Execution of <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> . —	4	288 to 292
To King <i>James I.</i> against Jesuits. —	6	128, 9
To King <i>Charles I.</i> for executing the Laws against Papists. —	6	378 to 385
To the King, for a National Fast. —	7	360, 1
— for enforcing the Laws against Recusants. —	7	391 to 397
— against billeting of Soldiers. —	7	446 to 449
For a public Fast. —	8	435
Against the Queen's intended Journey to the Spaw in <i>Germany</i> . —	9	449, 50, 1
To the King, in Justification of the Earl of <i>Newport</i> from an Aspersion cast upon him. —	10	125, 6
— to expedite the Trial of some accused Members. —	10	230
— for putting the Tower into such Hands as they should recommend. —	10	269, 70

PETITION, of the Parliament, to the King, concerning the Militia. —	10	308, 9
To the King, that the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> might command the Fleet under the Earl of <i>Norshumberland</i> . —	10	392
— against his going to <i>Ireland</i> . —	10	434 to 438
— against raising a Guard for his Person —	11	2, 3
— with some Propositions annexed. —	11	130 to 135
— in Behalf of some <i>Yorkshire</i> Gentry. —	11	242 to 245
— for an Accommodation. —	11	309 to 311
— for his Return to <i>London</i> . —	11	427, 8, 9
— for settling a Peace. —	12	8, 9
— relating to a Skirmish at <i>Brentford</i> . —	12	54, 5
— for putting off the <i>Lent</i> Assizes in 1642. —	12	173
— for a Peace, Draught of. —	12	301, 2
To <i>Cromwell</i> , with Limitations of his Power. —	21	129 to 142
— with additional Limitations. —	21	146 to 150
Of the Convention Parliament, to the King, for a Thanksgiving. —	22	336
To the King, in Behalf of Sir <i>Henry Vane</i> and Col. <i>Lambert</i> . —	22	472
Of the Peers, to King <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	245
To King <i>Henry IV.</i> against the <i>Lollards</i> . —	2	101, 2
To Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , touching her Marriage and Succession. —	4	64 to 70
To the King, against dissolving the Parliament in 1626. —	7	298, 9
— against conferring <i>Scots</i> and <i>Irish</i> Titles upon <i>Englishmen</i> . —	8	249 to 253
— for a new Parliament. —	8	491, 2, 3
Of the Peers and Commons at <i>Oxford</i> , to the King there. —	13	114 to 116
Of the Commons, to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , on the Subject of her Marriage. —	4	39 to 45
To King <i>James I.</i> concerning a Dispensation to certain Ministers. —	5	100, 1, 2
To the King, for the Removal of Popish Recusants from Places of Trust. —	7	286 to 295
— on the State of the Nation. —	10	56 to 59
— for a Guard. —	10	149, 50, 1

PETITION, of the Commons, to the King, concerning Dutch Encroachments on Trade.	22	469
Of the City of London, to the Commons, against Bishops.	9	114 to 122
To the Parliament, against Grievances.	9	224, 5, 6
To the Commons, against a Loan.	10	234, 5
Against an Ordinance concerning the Militia.	10	395, 6
For Relief in a Weekly Assessment.	12	177
Concerning the Army under the Earl of Essex.	13	31, 2, 3
To the Parliament, for Unity amongst themselves.	13	193
concerning Debts and Delinquents.	13	259, 60, 1
On Occasion of the King's Success at opening the Campaign in 1645.	13	490, 1, 2
Abstract of, complaining of the many private Meetings there, &c.	14	208
For suppressing the Independents, and for a good Correspondence with the Scots.	14	418 to 424
To the Peers.	15	5, 6
Their Draught of one to the King.	15	6, 7
To the Parliament, for disbanding the Army, &c.	15	221 to 225
for redressing sundry Grievances.	15	225 to 235
On Occasion of the Differences between the Parliament and the Army.	15	420, 1
To the Parliament, for Payment of the Army, and a speedy Settlement of the Nation.	16	52 to 57
To the Peers, to give Orders for stopping the Army's Advance towards London.	16	190, 1
against the Army's taking Free Quarter.	16	364 to 367
Concerning an intended Invasion by the Scots.	17	120
Concerning the Militia.	17	132
To the Parliament, for a Discharge of the impeached Aldermen.	17	171, 2
Relating to the Militia, an Insurrection in Kent, &c.	17	194 to 197
To the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	264, 5, 6

PETITION, of the City of London, to the Peers, concerning one from the Officers of their Militia. — — —	17	280
To the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King, as a Means to redress their Grievances	17	387 to 390
In Favour of the Clergy's Right of Maintenance. From the City of London and Southwark, to the Parliament, for Peace. — —	20	219 to 222
Of the Common Council of London, to the King, to the same Purpose. — —	12	101, 2
Of some of the Citizens of London, to the Commons, against a Peace being offered to the King. — —	12	120, 1, 2
Of Tradesmen's Wives in London, for Redress of Grievances. — — —	12	367, 8
Of the Female Sex there, for a Peace. — —	10	272 to 275
Of the London Ministers, against Schisms. — —	12	370
Of the young Men and Apprentices in London, for a Regulation in the State. — —	13	420, 1, 2
Of the Trained Bands of London, for the King's coming to the City. — —	16	108, 9, 10
Of the Lord Mayor of London, to the House of Commons, for revoking an Ordinance touching the City Militia. — —	16	163, 4
Of divers well-affected Citizens, to the same Purpose. — — —	16	174, 5
Of Apprentices, on this Occasion. — —	16	175, 6
For revoking a Declaration against procuring Petitions. — — —	16	176 to 179
Of the Trinity-House, to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. — —	16	179, 80
Of the Watermen upon Thames, to the same Purpose. — — —	17	269, 70
Of the Officers of the London Militia, to the Peers, to the same Purpose. — —	17	271, 2
Of sundry Inhabitants of London, to the Parliament, against making Peace with the King without previous Security. — —	17	280, 1
Of the Watermen upon Thames, to the Peers, for inviting the King to London with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. — — —	17	296, 7, 8
	17	307

PETITION, of the Inhabitants of Westminster, Southwark, &c. for a personal Treaty. —	17	307, 8
Of the Reformadoes, to the House of Commons, to the same Purpose. —	17	391, 2
Of sundry Inhabitants of London and Westminster, to the Commons, against a Treaty with the King, and praying that House to declare themselves the Supreme Authority of the Nation. — — —	17	451 to 460
Their Petition for an Answer. — — —	17	461, 2
From the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, against an Ordinance of Parliament for prohibiting such Citizens from serving any Office there who had promoted a personal Treaty with the King. — — —	18	480, 1
From the Citizens of London and Westminster, to the Commons, in Favour of Col. Lilbourne, and others, committed to the Tower for writing a Pamphlet. — — —	19	99 to 105
Of the County of Bucks. against Bishops. — — —	10	199, 200
Against disbanding the Army till the Redress of sundry Grievances. — — —	15	487, 8, 9
Of the Twelve impeached Bishops, to be bailed. —	10	219, 20
Of the Counties of Essex and Hertford, for Redress of Grievances. — — —	10	239 to 242
Of the Inhabitants of Cleveland, for a Reformation in Church and State. — — —	10	291
Complaining of the Scots Forces there. — — —	15	300, 1
Of some Yorkshire Gentry, to the King, for continuing the Magazine at Hull. — — —	10	454, 5
In the Interest of the Parliament. — — —	10	485
Of some Yorkshire Freeholders, on their being denied Access to a Meeting of the County. — — —	10	525, 6, 7
From Nottingham, setting forth the Distress of that Part of the County lying North of Trent. — — —	14	205, 6
From the Counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, to Sir Thomas Fairfax, requesting his Mediation with the Parliament, for settling the Peace of the Kingdom. — — —	15	441, 2

PETITION, from Hertfordshire, against disbanding the Army till the Redress of sundry Grievances. —	15	484 to 487
Of the County of Surrey, to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. —	17	139, 40
From the Town of Newcastle upon Tyne, to the House of Commons, for immediate Justice upon Delinquents, Substance of. —	18	30, 1
From Yorkshires, to the same Purpose. —	18	31
From the Grand Jury of the County of Somerset, against the Treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight. —	18	31, 2
From the County of Kent, to Cromwell, for abolishing of Tythes. —	20	196, 7
From the Officers in the English Army in Ireland, to the Parliament, for Supplies. —	12	80, 1
To the King, on the same Account. —	12	81, 2
Of an Army called Club-Men, to the King. —	14	16 to 20
Of the Scots Army at Newcastle, to the King. —	15	12, 13, 14
From the Officers of the Army, to the Peers, requiring their Pay, and some Regulations in public Affairs. —	15	338, 9, 40
To Sir Thomas Fairfax, on their Want of Pay. —	15	342, 3
Of the Army, to Sir Thomas Fairfax, concerning their Indemnity, &c. —	16	336, 7
From Gen. Ireton's Regiment, to Lord Fairfax, for Justice upon the King and his Party. —	18	77, 8
From Col. Ingoldsby's Regiment, to Lord Fairfax, to the same Purpose. —	18	120, 1, 2
From the Army, to the House of Commons, concerning a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. —	18	516 to 519
From sundry Officers, &c. in Lord Fairfax's Army, to the Commons, for rendering the Laws into English, abolishing Tythes, &c. —	19	49, 50, 1
From the Officers in Gen. Fairfax's Army, to the Commons, Heads of. —	20	97, 8
Of the Army, against Cromwell's being made King. —	21	121, 2, 3
Concerning their Want of Pay. —	21	3
To the Parliament, for settling the Affairs of the Government. —	21	4

PETITION, of the Army, to the Parliament, for settling the Affairs of the Government. —	21	460 to 465
Of the University of Cambridge, concerning their dejected State. —	12	277, 8
Against being sequestred. —	12	417, 18
Of the Assembly of Divines, to the Parliament, for a National Reformation. —	12	336 to 339
To the Peers, for appointing godly Magistrates. —	12	452, 3
Of J. Goodman, a Seminary Priest, to be executed. —	9	176
Of Archbishop Laud, to the Peers. —	9	49, 50
Setting forth his great Distress. —	12	265
Of the Earl of Portland, for his speedy Trial. —	12	317
Of Lord Paget, to the Parliament, for Pardon in deserting their Service, and going to the King at York. —	13	302, 3
Of Sir J. Hotham, for a Respite of his Execution. —	13	347
For a farther Reprieve. —	13	357
For sparing his own or his Son's Life. —	13	358, 9
Of Lord Finch, late Lord-Keeper, for Leave to return to England. —	16	111, 12
Of Charles Earl of Derby, to Cromwell's first Parliament, for Relief. —	20	191
Of sundry Ministers in Rutlandshire, to the Parliament, against wicked Doctrine. —	16	399 to 401
From divers Ministers, to the Commons, in Behalf of Mr. Love, sentenced to be beheaded for holding Correspondence with Charles II. —	19	492, 3
From the Churches, to Gen. Cromwell, on his dissolving the House of Commons. —	20	144, 5
Of the Earl of Oxford, concerning Precedency. —	22	285
From insolvent Debtors, against the cruel Usage practised in Prisons. —	20	210 to 213
PETITION of RIGHT, prepared by the Commons, in order to secure the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	108
Agreed to by both Houses. —	8	144
Form of, presented to King Charles I. —	8	146 to 150
PELLIPS, Sir Edward, elected Speaker to the Commons, in 1603. —	5	39
His Speech to King James I. on that Occasion. —	5	41 to 52
Session in 1604. —	5	115 to 124
		PELLIPS,

PHELLIPS, <i>Sir Edward</i> , his Speech to <i>James I.</i> on presenting some Money-Bills	5	155
PHILIP, <i>King of France</i> , his Support of the <i>Scots</i> against the <i>English</i> .	1	222
His Dominions invaded by <i>King Edward III.</i>	1	227
— Style and Arms assumed by that Monarch.	1	233
Obtains a Truce by Mediation of the Pope. —	1	251, 2
His great Losses and Defeat by <i>Edward</i> , in 1347.	1	262
— Ordinance concerning an Invasion of <i>England</i>	1	262, 3
— Death, Account of. —	1	276
PHILIP, <i>of Spain</i> , eldest Son to the Emperor <i>Charles</i> <i>the Fifth</i> , comes into <i>England</i> , and marries <i>Queen Mary</i> .	3	310
Proclaimed.	3	310
His Titles.	3	310
— Solemnity at opening the Parliament in 1554	3	312
Leaves his <i>Queen</i> , and returns into <i>Spain</i> .	3	356
His great Power and Riches, Account of. —	4	256
— vast Preparations to invade <i>England</i> .	4	306, 312
Rejects the Offers of Peace.	4	321
Sends a powerful Fleet on the <i>English Coasts</i> .	4	321
Attacked by the <i>British Navy</i> , and intirely over- thrown and destroyed.	4	321
His further Attempts against <i>England</i> .	4	359 to 363
	4	368, 9
		385, 403
PHILIPPA, <i>Queen, Consort to Edward III.</i> her Defeat of <i>David Bruce</i> , King of <i>Scotland</i> .	1	290
Takes him Prisoner.	1	290
Her Death.	1	305
PHILIPS, <i>Sir Robert</i> , accuses the Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon</i> of Bribery and Corruption. — —	5	350
Committed to the Tower.	5	525
His Speech in the House of Commons, against a Motion for a speedy Supply. — —	6	400
— — — — — on public Grievances.	7	363 to 366
— — — — — on the Judgment against the Refusers of the Loan.	7	385, 6
— — — — — on some Propositions of <i>King Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	402

PHILIPS, <i>Sir Robert</i> , presents a Message of the King to the Commons, touching a Recess. —	7	435
His Speech on that Occasion. —	7	436
— on a Message from the King to hasten a Supply. —	7	439
— to rely on his Word for securing the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	96
— to the Commons, not to meddle with State-Government, &c. —	8	190, 1
— on public Grievances. —	8	195
— on a Message from the King, to avoid all Scandal on his Counsel and past Actions. —	8	198, 9
— on a Member's Goods being seized for refusing to pay Tonnage. —	8	254
— on Grievances in Religion. —	8	263, 4
— concerning some Pardons granted by the King. —	8	280
— Report to the Commons of Mr. Attorney's Answer in this Affair. —	8	281
— touching Dr. <i>Cosins's</i> Pardon. —	8	282, 3
— Speech against Dr. <i>Neile</i> , Bp. of <i>Winchester</i> . —	8	283, 4
— on Mr. <i>Rolles's</i> Complaint about Tonnage. —	8	286
— against Dr. <i>Neile</i> , Bp. of <i>Winchester</i> . —	8	287
— against Popery. —	8	298, 9
— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man. —	8	314, 18
PHILIPS, <i>Robert, Confessor to the Queen</i> , his scandalous Assertion before the House of Peers, touching the Bible. —	10	26
Committed to the Tower. —	10	27
PICKERING, <i>Sir James</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons, in 1378. —	1	350
His Protestation thereupon. —	1	350
— Remarks on the Articles given in Charge to the Commons. —	1	350, 1
— Declaration, touching the King's going in Person against the <i>French</i> . —	1	374

PICKERING, <i>Sir Gilbert</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners to meet Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , on his Return from the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> , and congratulate him on his Victory over the <i>Scots</i> Army there. —	20	48
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. —	20	247
PICTURES, belonging to King <i>Charles I.</i> Appraisement and Sale of by the Council of State. —	19	83 to 87
PIERCE, <i>William</i> , Bishop of <i>Bath and Wells</i> , accused by the Commons of high Crimes. —	9	50
Gives Bail for 10,000 <i>l.</i> to abide the Censure of Parliament. —	9	50
Impeached for assisting to make some new Canons. —	9	468
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament. —	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Account, Particulars of. —	10	140 to 145
PIERCE, <i>Alice</i> , Mistress to King <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	322
Her extraordinary Ascendancy over him. —	1	322
— Interposition in public Affairs, Manner of. —	1	322
Complaint against her by the Commons. —	1	322
Her Removal from Court in Consequence thereof. —	1	322
Restored again to the King's Favour. —	1	322
Her Resentment against <i>Sir Peter de la Mare</i> . —	1	322
Brought before the Lords at the first Parliament of King <i>Richard II.</i> —	1	342
Charge against her there. —	1	342
Her Sentence. —	1	342
Marries <i>Sir William Windsor</i> . —	1	383
Obtains a Reversal of her Sentence. —	1	383
Her Honour, how vindicated. —	1	383
PIERCY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , appointed Procurator to the Clergy. —	1	463
Created Earl of <i>Worcester</i> . —	1	479
His Oath, in the Name of the Clergy, to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1397. —	1	481
Joins his Brother, the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> , in an Attempt to dethrone King <i>Henry IV.</i> —	2	73
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Shrewsbury</i> . —	2	76
His tragical End there. —	2	76

PIERPOINT, Robert, Lord Viscount Newark, his Speech against a Bill for restraining the Bishops and Clergy from intermeddling in Secular Affairs. —————	9	287, 8,
Created Earl of <i>Kingston</i> . —————	9	287
His second Speech on this Head. — — —	9	322 to 3
Joins the King at <i>Oxford</i> . — — —	13	51
Deserts him, and returns to the Parliament. —	13	210
PIERPOINT, William, Esq; his Report of a Con- ference between a Committee of both Houses on the State of the Nation. —	9	56, 7,
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wights</i> , concerning Peace. —————	17	436
PIGOT, Sir Christopher, his bitter Reflection on the <i>Sects</i> . —————	5	178
Complained of to the Commons by King <i>James</i> the First. —————	5	179
Committed to the Tower, and expelled the House. —————	5	179, 8,
Discharged by the Interposition of the King. —	5	181
PIUS V. Pope, his Proceedings against Queen <i>Elizabeth, Anno 1571</i> . — — —	4	100
PLAGUE in England, Anno 1349. — — —	1	273
In <i>London</i> — — — 1433. — — —	2	222
————— 1449. — — —	2	252
————— 1532. — — —	3	87
————— 1562. — — —	4	52
————— 1603. — — —	5	2
————— 1625. — — —	6	345, 35
In <i>London and Westminster, 1641</i> . — — —	9	484
Orders of Parliament to prevent its spreading. —	9	492, 3,
In <i>England and Scotland</i> . — — —	14	43
PLAN of Lord Fairfax and his Council of War, for a general Settlement of Peace in the Nation. —————	18	519 to 53
Of Government, by Col. <i>Lilbourne</i> , Heads of. —	19	111 to 114
PLANTAGENET, Geofry, Archbishop of York, his remarkable Purchase of King <i>Rubard I.</i> Account of. —————	1	17, 18
		PLAN

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edward, eldest Son of King Henry III. marries Eleanor, Sister to Alfonso, King of Castile.</i>	I	57
His Settlement thereupon.	I	57
— compulsory Oath, touching an Agreement between his Father and the Barons for reforming the State.	I	59, 60
Occasions the Displeasure of the Barons, and how	I	64
Receives a Deputation from all the Bachelors in England, and on what Account.	I	65
His Answer and Resolution in Consequence thereof.	I	65
Taken Prisoner by the Confederate Barons.	I	68
How treated by the Earl of Leicester during his Captivity.	I	72
His Escape.	I	72
Raises an Army in Defence of the King.	I	72
His complete Victory over the Earl of Leicester's Forces, Account of. [See King Edw. I.]	I	72
PLANTAGENET, <i>Richard, Earl of Cornwall, and Brother to King Henry III. his Prejudice against the King, and League with the Barons.</i>	I	36
His Offer to assist his Brother against the King of Castile.	I	55
Requested by his Brother to lend him Money.	I	57
— by the Pope to the same Purpose.	I	57
His Reason for refusing the Loan.	I	57
— vast Treasure, Account of.	I	57
Elected King of the Romans.	I	58
Goes to Germany in order to be crowned.	I	58
His Return to assist his Brother against the Barons.	I	66
Taken Prisoner by them.	I	67, 8
How disposed of.	I	68
Released from his Captivity, and by what Means.	I	72
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edmund, second Son to King Henry III. the Crown of Sicily and Territories of Apulia offered him.</i>	I	58
His Acceptance thereof rejected by the Nobles.	I	58
— Method to obtain their Consent.	I	59

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, Henry, Son to the King of the Romans, appointed one of the Committee to reform the State in 1258.	1	60
Taken Prisoner by the Barons at the Battle of <i>Leves</i> .	1	68
How disposed of.	1	68
His Release, and by whom.	1	72
Appointed an Arbitrator in the Affair of the disinherited Barons.	1	73
PLANTAGENET, Edmund, Earl of Cornwall, and Son to Richard King of the Romans, appointed one of the Regents to govern the Nation, on the Death of King <i>Henry III.</i>	1	80
One of the Commissioners for accommodating the Difference between King <i>Edward I.</i> and his Barons.	1	109
PLANTAGENET, Edward, eldest Son of King Edward I. appointed Regent on the King's Expedition to <i>France</i> .	1	105
Calls a Parliament to <i>London</i> in 1297.	1	106
His Agreement with the discontented Lords.	1	108
Indemnity on account of their Disobedience.	1	108
Created Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Earl of <i>Chester</i> .	1	118
His Fondness for <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> .	1	131
— Danger from that Familiarity.	1	131
— Favourite banished the Realm.	1	131
— Oath never to recall him.	1	131
— Marriage with <i>Isabella</i> , Daughter of the King of <i>France</i> .	1	132
Succeeds to the Kingdom by the Death of his Father.	1	140
See King EDWARD II.		
PLANTAGENET, Thomas, Earl of Lancaster, one of the Barons who withstood Papal Usurpation in 1301.	1	121
One of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King <i>Edward II.</i>	1	143
— of the Confederate Lords who refused to attend the Parliament in 1310.	1	144
Made General of the Barons' Army against <i>Gaveston</i> , the King's Favourite.	1	147
His Proceedings in Consequence thereof.	1	147, 8

PLANTAGENET, <i>Thomas, Earl of Lancaster,</i> his Manner of appearing at the Parliament in 1313. ————	I	149
Kind Message to him from the King, Particulars of. ————	I	154
Appointed President of his Council. ————	I	155
His Protestation on that Occasion. ————	I	155
Made General of the Forces in an Expedition against Scotland. ————	I	156
Obtains the King's Charter of Pardon for him- self and Followers for all Trespases. ————	I	158
His League with the Barons against the two <i>Despensers.</i> ————	I	159
Taken Prisoner by the King's Forces at the Bat- tle of <i>Boroughbridge.</i> ————	I	168
Brought to his Castle of <i>Pontefract.</i> ————	I	168
His Trial and Execution there. ————	I	168
— Interment, Account of. ————	I	168
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edward, eldest Son of King</i> <i>Edward II. created Prince of Wales and</i> <i>Duke of Aquitaine.</i> ————	I	177
Succeeds his Father to the Throne. ————	I	186
See EDWARD III.		
PLANTAGENET, <i>Joanna, eldest Sister to Ed-</i> <i>ward III. contracted in Marriage to David</i> <i>Bruce, Son and Heir to Robert King of</i> <i>Scotland.</i> ————	I	196
How called in Derision by the Scots. ————	I	196
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edmund, of Woodstock, Earl</i> <i>of Kent, and Brother to King Edward II. his</i> <i>Embassy to the King of France.</i> ————	I	178
One of the Guardians appointed for King <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward III. during his Minority.</i> ————	I	191
Joins <i>Henry Plantagenet, Earl of Lancaster,</i> in a Party against Lord <i>Mortimer.</i> ————	I	198
Deserts that Conspiracy. ————	I	198
Drawn into a sham Plot by <i>Mortimer.</i> ————	I	198
Attainted of High Treason on that Account. ————	I	198
His Confession. ————	I	198
— Sentence and Execution. ————	I	198, 9

PLANTAGENET, Edward, Son of Edmund Earl of Kent, restored to his Father's Honours and Estate. —	1	129
PLANTAGENET, Thomas, of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk, and Brother to King Edward II. joins Queen Isabel in a Rebellion against the King. —	1	180
One of the Guardians for King Edward III. during his Minority. —	1	191
— Confederate Lords against Roger Mortimer, Earl of March. —	1	198
Deserts that Conspiracy. —	1	198
PLANTAGENET, Henry, Earl of Lancaster, appointed Keeper of King Edward II. in Kenilworth Castle. —	1	184
His obliging Behaviour to him. —	1	187
Appointed Guardian to King Edward III. —	1	191
His Refusal to attend the Parliament in 1328. —	1	197
— Reason for it. —	1	197.
Makes a Party against Lord Mortimer. —	1	198
Joined by the Earl Marshal and the Earl of Kent. —	1	198
Deserted by them, and the Consequences thereof. —	1	198
Created Earl of Derby. —	1	224
Made Lieutenant of the District of Guienne. —	1	259
His Distress by John Duke of Normandy. —	1	259
Created Duke of Lancaster. —	1	275
His extensive Power on that Occasion, Grant of. —	1	275
— Embassy to the King of France, touching a Treaty of Peace. —	1	280
PLANTAGENET, Lionel, third Son of King Edward III. appointed Regent during his Father's Absence. —	1	260
How assisted in that Trust. —	1	260
Calls a Parliament to Westminster in 1347. —	1	261
His Answers to the Petitions of the Commons. —	1	263 to 269
Summons a Parliament to Westminster in 1351. —	1	273
Created Duke of Clarence. —	1	274
Made Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland. —	1	297
His Death, Account of. —	1	300

PLANTAGENET, <i>John, of Gaunt, fourth Son of King Edward III. created Duke of Lancaster.</i>	I	294
Succeeds his Brother, the Prince of Wales, in the Government of <i>Aquitain.</i>	I	305
Made King of <i>Castile and Leon.</i>	I	314
His Power, assumed on the Death of the Black Prince.	I	322
— natural Disposition, Account of.	I	322
— Complaint of the Commons, at the Parliament in 1377.	I	338
How answered by them.	I	338
His Reply.	I	339
— Quarrel with <i>Henry Percy, Earl of Northumberland.</i>	I	363
Appointed one of the Committee to survey the Government of the Person and Court of King <i>Richard II.</i>	I	365, 6
His Proposal to the Parliament for an Expedition into <i>Portugal.</i>	I	369
— Reasons to enforce it.	I	369
Charged with a Design to kill the King and usurp the Crown.	I	381
His Proceedings thereupon.	I	382
Discovers an Intention to arraign him at the King's Bench Bar.	I	382
His Method to frustrate it.	I	382
— Expedition into <i>Spain</i> , for reducing the Kingdom of <i>Castile and Leon</i> to his Obedience.	I	389
Renounces his Pretensions thereto, and on what Account.	I	389
Created Duke of <i>Aquitain</i> , and the Ceremony thereof.	I	442, 3
His Style at that Time.	I	443
— Expedition to <i>France</i> , in order to treat of a Peace.	I	445, 6
Complaint against him by the Earl of <i>Arundel.</i>	I	452
His Justification by the King.	I	453
— Marriage with <i>Catharine Swynford.</i>	I	459
Obtains an Act to legitimate his Children by that Lady before Marriage.	I	459

PLANTAGENET, John, of Gaunt, fourth Son to King Edward III. his Forces raised as a Guard to the King, Number of. —	I	462
Made Lord High-Steward of England, and the Occasion thereof. —	I	469
His Declaration to the Earl of <i>Arundel</i> , touching the Charge against him. —	I	469
— Reply to the Earl's Answer. —	I	469
— Sentence against him. —	I	470
— Declaration to the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> at his Trial. —	I	477
— Sentence against him. —	I	477
— against Lord <i>Mortimer</i> . —	I	478
— against Sir <i>John Cobham</i> . —	I	485
Appointed one of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	I	492
His Death. —	I	497
PLANTAGENET, Edmund, of Langley, fifth Son to King Edward III. created Earl of <i>Cambridge</i> . —	I	294
Appointed General in an Expedition to <i>Portugal</i> . —	I	369
His Success on that Occasion. —	I	369
Created Duke of <i>York</i> . —	I	387
His Pension assigned in Support of that Dignity. —	I	387
One of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. —	I	402
Appointed Guardian of the Realm, in the Absence of King <i>Richard II</i> . —	I	454
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1395, and the Reason thereof. —	I	454
His Forces raised as a Guard to the King, Num- ber of. —	I	462
— Innocency, with respect to the King's Com- mission in the 10th of his Reign, declared in open Parliament. —	I	478
One of the Committee upon whom the Autho- rity of Parliament was delegated in 1398. —	I	492
Appointed Guardian of the Realm a second Time. —	I	500

PLANTAGENET, Edmund, of Langley, fifth Son to King Edward III. his Consultation with the King's Council, touching the Duke of Lancaster's Claim to the Crown. ———	I	500
His Proposal for a Revolution. ———	I	501
— Argument to that Purpose. ———	I	501
One of the Peers who assented to the Motion, touching the Disposal of the late King Richard. ———	2	40
PLANTAGENET, Edward, eldest Son of King Edward III. created Duke of Cornwall. ———	I	224
Made Guardian of the Realm, and the Occasion thereof. ———	I	227
Calls a Parliament to Northampton, in 1338. ———	I	227
————— Westminster, in 1339. ———	I	228
————— 1340. ———	I	229
How answered by the Commons, touching the Demand of an Aid. ———	I	229
Goes to the King at Antwerp. ———	I	229
Created Prince of Wales. ———	I	252
Accompanies the King in his Expedition against France. ———	I	260
His Invasion of that Kingdom, and Success there. ———	I	286
— Victory at Poitiers. ———	I	290
Takes King John Prisoner. ———	I	290
Made Governor of Aquitain. ———	I	297
His martial Exploits in Spain. ———	I	300
— lingering Sickness. ———	I	305
— Return to England on that Account. ———	I	305
— Death. ———	I	322
PLANTAGENET, Richard, Son of Prince Edward, appointed Guardian of the Realm. ———	I	311
Created Prince of Wales, &c. ———	I	323
Declared Heir apparent. ———	I	323
Holds a Parliament by Commission in 1377. ———	I	323
Succeeds to the Kingdom on the Death of his Grandfather. [See RICHARD II.] ———	I	335
PLANTAGENET, Isabella, Daughter of King Edward III. her Marriage with the Lord Ingelram de Coucy. ———	I	299

PLANTAGENET, <i>John, of Eltham, Brother to Edward III. created Earl of Cornwall.</i>	1	198
Appointed one of the Commissioners to hold a Parliament in 1336.	1	222
PLANTAGENET, <i>Thomas, of Woodstock, sixth Son of Edward III. created Duke of Gloucester.</i>	1	387
His Pension assigned on that Occasion.	1	387
One of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Nation.	1	402
His Opposition to the Measures of King Richard II. and his Ministry.	1	410
— Excuse on that Account accepted by the King	1	412
One of the Lords Appellants in 1388.	1	412
Dismissed from the Council-Board.	1	441
Admitted again.	1	442
Accompanies the King in his Expedition to Ireland.	1	454
His Return, and successful Application to the Parliament for an Aid.	1	454
Articles of Impeachment against him by the Lords Appellants in 1397.	1	466, 7, 8
His Death at Calais, Account of.	1	471
Declared guilty of High Treason.	1	472
His Confession while in Prison.	1	473, 4, 5
— Character.	1	476
— Body, how disposed of.	1	476
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edward, eldest Son to Edmund of Langley, Duke of York, created Earl of Rutland.</i>	1	443
His Pension allowed him on that Occasion.	1	443
One of the Lords Appellants in 1397.	1	460
Created Duke of Aumearle.	1	479
One of the Committee upon whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated in 1398.	1	492
Required by the Parliament, in 1399, to answer for the Acts done by him in the twenty-first of Richard II.	2	56
His Plea, by Way of Excuse.	2	56
Deprived of his Honours.	2	57
Restored to them again.	2	57

PLANTAGENET, Edward, eldest Son to Edmund of Langley, Duke of York, &c. Charge against him, touching the Murder of the Duke of Gloucester.	2	58
His Answer thereto.	2	58
Concerned in a Plot against Henry IV.	2	66
His Discovery thereof.	2	66
Succeeds his Father as Duke of York.	2	82
His Petition to the King, and Grant obtained thereupon.	2	82
Application of the Commons to the King in his Behalf.	2	89
How favoured by the Prince of Wales.	2	108
His Expedition into Shropshire to remedy the Disorders there.	2	136
--- tragical End, and the Occasion thereof.	2	146
PLANTAGENET, Richard, Brother to Edward Duke of Albemarle, how favoured by the Commons.	2	85
Made Earl of Cambridge.	2	143
Created Duke of York.	2	146
His Marriage and Issue, Account of.	2	146
Succeeds to the Honour and Estate of Edmund Mortimer, Earl of March, his Uncle.	2	188
His first Attempts for the Crown.	2	249, 50
--- Schemes for obtaining it.	2	260, 1
--- Remonstrance to the King, against the Mal-Administration of his Ministers.	2	268
--- Dissatisfaction at the King's Answer.	2	268
Raises an Army on that Occasion.	2	268
His Agreement with the King.	2	268
Appointed President of the Parliament.	2	270
--- Protector of the Realm.	2	273
--- Governor of Calais.	2	275
His Title to the Crown.	2	276
--- Design to remove the Duke of Somerset from the King, frustrated.	2	277
Raises another Army on that Account.	2	277
Fights the King's Forces near St. Alban's.	2	277
His Victory there.	2	277
Takes the King Prisoner.	2	277

PLANTAGENET, Richard, Duke of York, and Brother to Edward Duke of Albemarle, his Treatment of the King, Manner of. —	2	278
His Acquittal of disloyal Practices, by the King.	2	279
— by the Par- liament. —	2	280
Made Protector of the Realm again. —	2	281
His annual Pension allowed on that Occasion. —	2	281
— Discharge from the Office of Protector. —	2	282
Renews his Quarrel. —	2	287
Deferted by his Followers, and the Occasion thereof. —	2	288
Attainted of High Treason. —	2	288
Articles against him. —	2	288, 9, 90
His Turn of Fortune, Account of. —	2	293
— public Claim to the Crown. —	2	295
Objections to his Title, Particulars of. —	2	296, 7
His Answer thereto. —	2	297
— Succession to the Crown, how determined by Parliament. —	2	297, 8
Settlement upon him by the King, in Confe- quence thereof. —	2	298
His Power at that Time. —	2	299
— public Entry into London, and Residence there. —	2	300
— Speech to the Parliament. —	2	302, 3
Articles of Award between him and the King, Particulars of. —	2	305, 6, 7
Preparations of the Queen against him. —	2	308, 9
His March into the North. —	2	309
Secures himself in Sandal Castle. —	2	309
His small Army, Number of. —	2	309
— Resolution to fight the Queen there, and why. —	2	309
— Defeat and Catastrophe, Account of. —	2	309
PLANTAGENET, Edward, Earl of March, eldest Son of Richard Duke of York, his Victory over the Forces of Henry VI. at Northampton. —	2	293
Takes the King Prisoner. —	2	293
Succeeds his Father as Duke of York. —	2	309

PLANTAGENET, <i>Edward, Earl of March,</i> <i>eldest Son of Richard, Duke of York, his De-</i> <i>feat of the Earl of Pembroke in Wales.</i> —	2	310
His March to <i>London.</i> —	2	310
— Proceedings there. —	2	310
Proclaimed King, by the Name of <i>Edward IV.</i> See EDWARD IV.	2	310
PLANTAGENET, <i>Edmund, Earl of Rutland,</i> <i>second Son of Richard Duke of York, his</i> <i>lamentable Catastrophe, Account of.</i> —	2	309
PLANTAGENET, <i>John, Brother to Henry V.</i> <i>created Duke of Bedford.</i> —	2	143
Obtains a Grant, to him and his Heirs Male, of the Castle, Earldom, and Honour of <i>Rich-</i> <i>mond.</i> —	2	146
Made Regent of <i>England</i> during the King's Campaign in <i>France.</i> —	2	154
Defeats an Invasion of the <i>Scots, Anne 1416.</i> —	2	154
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1417. —	2	155
— 1419. —	2	160
— 1420. —	2	161
— 1421. —	2	165
Constituted Regent of <i>France.</i> —	2	170
— Protector of the Realm, and Chief Counsellor to King <i>Henry VI.</i> —	2	172
His Return to <i>England</i> , and the Occasion there- of. —	2	191
Summons a Parliament to <i>Leicester</i> in 1426. —	2	191
Knights King <i>Henry VI.</i> —	2	197
His Power of Protector dissolved by Parlia- ment. —	2	206
Complimented by the House of Commons on his notable Exploits in <i>France.</i> —	2	223
His Death, Account of. —	2	229
PLANTAGENET, <i>Humphry, Brother to King</i> <i>Henry V. appointed a Commissioner to</i> <i>King Henry VI.</i> —	2	170
Exercises the Office of Lord Protector of the Realm during the Absence of his Brother. —	2	172
Appointed, by Parliament, Lord Great-Cham- berlain and Constable of <i>England.</i> —	2	175

	Vol.	Page.
PLANTAGENET, Humphry, Brother to King		
Henry V. marries <i>Jaqueline</i> , sole Daughter and Heiress to <i>William Duke of Bavaria</i> .	2	181
His Power reduced.	2	183
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1425.	2	184
Causes the Infant King to be carried to the House of Peers.	2	184
Borrows Money of the public Treasure, with which he raises Forces for the Recovery of his Lady's Dominions in <i>Flanders</i> .	2	189
Unsuccessful in this Expedition, and loses both the Lady and her Territories.	2	189
Marries <i>Eleanor</i> , Daughter of <i>Reginald Lord</i> <i>Cobham</i> , who had been his Mistress.	2	189
Quarrels with <i>Henry Beaufort</i> , Bishop of <i>Win-</i> <i>chester</i> .	2	190
His Articles of Accusation against him.	2	193 to 196
Reconciled to the Bishop.	2	197
The universal Joy on this Occasion, Account of.	2	197
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1428.	2	200
His Motion to both Houses, for explaining the Title and Power of a Protector.	2	203
Complained of to the Parliament, by divers Wo- men of <i>London</i> , for his ill Treatment of <i>Jaqueline</i> , his Wife, then detain'd in Prison.	2	204
His Power of Protector dissolved.	2	206
Obtains two Acts of Parliament in his Favour.	2	208
Appointed Regent in the King's Absence.	2	211
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1431, in order to raise Money for carrying on the <i>French War</i> .	2	212
His Answer to the Petitions of this Parliament.	2	214, 15
Prevents Cardinal <i>Beaufort</i> from carrying some Jewels, belonging to the King, out of the Nation.	2	217, 18
Raises the Siege of <i>Calais</i> .	2	233
His Ruin meditated by Queen <i>Margaret</i> , and her Favourite, the Duke of <i>Suffolk</i> .	2	244

PLANTAGENET, Humphry, Brother to King Henry V. displaced from having any Command about the King's Person, and also from his Council.	2	244, 5
Accused of several Crimes, and honourably acquitted before the King.	2	245
Arrested at the Parliament at <i>St. Edmundsbury</i> , <i>Anna</i> 1447, and put under a strong Guard.	2	247
His Servants taken from him, and many of them sent to different Prisons.	2	247
Charged with conspiring the King's Death.	2	247
Privately murder'd soon after his Arrest.	2	248
PLANTAGENET, George, Brother to King Edward IV. created Duke of <i>Clarence</i> .	2	321
Joins <i>Richard Neville</i> , Earl of <i>Warwick</i> , against the King.	2	328
Drove out of the Kingdom.	2	328
His prosperous Turn of Affairs.	2	328, 9
Declared Heir to his Father <i>Richard</i> , Duke of <i>York</i> .	2	335
Made one of the Protectors of the Realm.	2	335
Joins the King his Brother against the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> .	2	338
Grants made to him by the King, Particulars of.	2	345, 347
His Quarrel with the King, and how occasion'd.	2	357 to 360
— Imprisonment and Death, with Remarks thereon.	2	360
Bill of Attainder against him, Substance of.	2	361, 2, 3
PLANTAGENET, Edward, eldest Son of King Edward IV. created Prince of <i>Wales</i> and Earl of <i>Chester</i> .	2	341
Settlement on him, in Support thereof.	2	341
His Age at that Time.	2	341
— Accession to the Throne.	2	376
See EDWARD V.		
PLANTAGENET, Richard, second Son of Edward IV. created Duke of <i>York</i> and <i>Norfolk</i> , &c.	2	353
Appointments, concerning his intended Marriage, &c.	2	353, 4
His Murder.	2	376

PLANTAGENET, Richard, Brother to King Edward IV. created Duke of Gloucester.	2	321
Declared a Traitor, and his Goods confiscated.	2	334
Grants conveyed to him by the King in 1474.		
Particulars of.	2	345, 6
His Exchange with the King for the Castle and Manor of <i>Wigmore</i> .	2	354
Contrives the Death of the Duke of <i>Clarence</i> , his Brother.	2	361
Farther Grant to him, Particulars of.	2	364
His barbarous Treatment of his two Nephews, <i>Edward</i> and <i>Richard</i> , on the Death of the King. [See RICHARD III.]	2	376
PLANTAGENET, Edward, Son of Richard Duke of Gloucester, created Prince of Wales, &c.	2	378
His Death.	2	379
PLANTAGENET, Edward, Earl of Warwick, and Son of George Duke of Clarence, his long Imprisonment, and surprizing Ignorance thereby.	2	443
His Arraignment and Execution, and how occasioned.	2	443
PLANTAGENET, Margaret, Sister to Edw. IV. her Marriage with Charles D. of Burgundy.	2	333
Her Protection to the Enemies of <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	425
— Contrivance, with <i>Perkin Warbeck</i> , to raise an Insurrection against him.	2	437
PLANTAGENET, Elizabeth, eldest Daughter of Edward IV. contracted in Marriage with the Dauphin of France.	2	365
Her Match prohibited, and the Occasion thereof.	2	365
— Marriage with King <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	410
— Coronation.	2	411, 11
PLANTAGENET, Margaret, Daughter to George Duke of Clarence, restor'd to Blood and Inheritance.	3	15
Her Stile on that Occasion.	3	15
Attainted of Treason.	3	142
Charge against her.	3	142
Her terrible Execution.	3	142
Remarks on the Proceedings against her.	3	143, 4

	Vol.	Page.
PLOT , against the Parliament, Narrative of. —	9	334 to 339
<i>Against the Parliament</i> , by Mr. Waller, and some others. —	12	279 to 295
— Information of. —	13	499
— how related to the Peers. —	13	501 to 506
— <i>Protector</i> , in 1654, Plan of. —	20	294, 5, 6
— in 1656. —	21	47
— in 1657. —	21	206, 7, 8
PLOUGH-LAND , Tax of, how antiently call'd. —	1	18
PLURALITIES of Benefices, Debate thereon by the Commons. —	4	448 to 451
POICTEVINS , Number of, invited into England in 1232. —	1	29
How employed. —	1	29
Their Banishment. —	1	31
POICTIERS , Battle of. —	1	290
POINTZ , Sir Robert, committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King Charles I. —	7	323
Released on the calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
POINTZ , Major-General, his Narrative of a Victory obtained over the King's Forces near Chesham. —	14	62 to 65
His List of Prisoners taken there. —	14	65
— farther Success over the King's Forces, Account of. —	14	90, 1
— Letter, giving an Account of his Storming Shelford-House, near Newark. —	14	106, 7
Appointed Commander of the English Forces at the Siege of Newark. —	14	384
His Letter, relating to that Affair, and the King's coming to the Scots Quarters. —	14	384, 5
— concerning the Removal of the Scots Army Northwards. —	14	456, 7
POLE , Cardinal, attainted of High Treason, and on what Occasion. —	3	141, 2
His Attainder reversed. —	3	313
Comes into England as Legate from Pope Julius III. —	3	313
Restored to his State and Dignity as an English Nobleman. —	3	314
Introduced to the Parliament. —	3	314
		POLE,

POLE, <i>Cardinal</i> , his Speech on being introduced to the Parliament.	3	315 to 321
Receives a Petition from the Parliament, expressing their Sorrow for all past Proceedings against the Pope.	3	323
Causes his Commission to be read.	3	323
Absolves the Parliament by the Pope's Authority.	3	323
Form of.	3	323
His Death.	3	356
POLE, <i>de la, Sir Michael</i> , made Lord-Chancellor.	1	378
His Speech at opening the Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> , in 1383.	1	378
_____ at <i>Salisbury</i> , in 1384.	1	380, 1
_____ at <i>Westminster</i> , in 1384.	1	382, 3
_____ at <i>Westminster</i> , in 1385.	1	385
Created Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> .	1	387
His Pension allowed him on that Occasion.	1	387
— Rebuke of <i>Thomas Arundel</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> .	1	388, 9
How replied to.	1	389
Orders the Militia of the whole Kingdom to <i>London</i> , and the Occasion thereof.	1	389
His Speech at opening the Parliament in 1386.	1	390
Discharged from the Office of Chancellor.	1	396
Impeached by the Commons.	1	397
Articles against him, Particulars of.	1	397, 8, 9
Committed Prisoner.	1	399
One of the Council of State, held at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387.	1	405
Articles of Impeachment against him, by the Lords Appellants, in 1388.	1	414 to 427
Convicted of High Treason.	1	430
His Sentence.	1	430
— Banishment and Death.	1	437
POLE, <i>de la, William</i> , Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> , one of the Ambassadors to the King of <i>France</i> , for a Treaty of Peace.	2	239

POLE, <i>de la</i> , William, Earl of Suffolk, contracts a Marriage between Henry VI. and Margaret, Daughter to the King of Sicily. —	2	239
Exceeds his Commission in this Affair, and his Motives thereto. —	2	240
His Request to the Parliament for an Acceptance of his Services. —	2	241
Approved by the Commons. —	2	242
His Speech on that Occasion. —	2	242
Created Duke of Suffolk. —	2	244
Becomes the Queen's Favourite. —	2	244
His Power at that Time. —	2	244
— Projects for ruining the Duke of Gloucester. —	2	244 to 248
— Management, how exclaimed against by the Public. —	2	253
— Request to the King for a Trial, in order to clear himself. —	2	255
— Commitment to the Tower. —	2	255
How aspersed by the Populace. —	2	255
Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons, Particulars of. —	2	256, 7
His Answer thereto. —	2	258
Refers himself to the King's Mercy. —	2	258
His Sentence of Banishment. —	2	258, 9
Taken Prisoner at Sea in his Passage. —	2	259
His Murder there, Account of. —	2	259
POLLARD, <i>Sir Hugh</i> , committed to Prison, for being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	9	373
Admitted to Bail. —	9	437
Debate about him by the Commons. —	9	491, 2
Expelled the House. —	10	97
POLLARD, <i>John, Esq</i> ; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1553. —	3	290
Elected their Speaker again in 1555. —	3	341
POLL-TAX, granted to Richard II. in 1378. —	1	345
How appointed to be levied. —	1	346, 7
Granted him again in 1380. —	1	361
Occasions an Insurrection. —	1	362
Granted to King Henry VI. Anno 1428. —	2	201
— 1449. —	2	250, 1

	Vol.	Page.
POLL-TAX granted to King Henry VIII. 1512.	3	14
Scheme of, for raising Money to pay the English and Scots Armies.	9	376, 7
Act for.	9	425
Debate thereon by the Commons in 1660.	22	375
Passed the Royal Assent.	22	423, 4
PONTERETE-CASTLE, surrendered to the Parliament's Forces.	14	27
Its prodigious Strength, Account of.	10	50
POOLE, Henry, Lord Muntacute, his Attainder and Execution.	10	91
POOR, when first relieved by Act of Parliament.	3	141, 2
POPERY, great Increase of in London.	4	470
POPHAM, Sir John, elected Speaker to the Commons, Anno 1450.	8	293, 2
His Refusal of the Office.	2	253
POPHAM, John, Esq; Solicitor-General, elected Speaker for the Commons, in 1581.	2	253
His Speech to Queen Elizabeth, on presenting some Bills for the Royal Assent.	4	235
POPHAM, Col. Edward, appointed one of the Commanders of the Fleet, instead of the Earl of Warwick.	4	252, 3
POPIISH RECUSANTS, Act against them, Anno 1592.	19	39
How restrained by it.	4	349, 50
PORTMAN, Sir William, elected Member of Parliament for the Borough of Taunton.	4	350
Disabled, and for what.	9	39
Taken Prisoner, in the King's Service, at the Battle of Naseby.	9	39
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons.	13	508
His Treatment there by the Speaker.	13	508
Committed to the Tower.	13	508
PORTSMOUTH, Town of, declares for Charles I.	11	362
Reduced to the Parliament's Service.	11	417
Expouises General Monk's Quarrel against the Army under Fleetwood.	22	22
POSSE COMITATUS, when first raised.	1	214

POTTS, <i>Sir John</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> about a Peace.	17	436
POVERTY of <i>Bishops</i> , in the primitive Times, Account of.	18	369, 70
POWYS, <i>Lord</i> . See HERBERT.		
PREAMBLE to an Ordinance of Parliament for raising Money to bring an Army of <i>Scots</i> into <i>England</i> , Form of.	12	427, 8, 9
PRECEDENTS for surrendering of Honours to the King, Instances of.	22	382
PRÆMUNIRE, Explanation of.	3	94
PREFERMENTS Ecclesiastical, in <i>England</i> , their Number, <i>Anno 1559</i> .	3	436
PREROGATIVE, surprizing Act in Favour thereof.	2	292
How increased by an Act in 1537.	3	132
When repealed.	1	222
Debate thereon by the Commons.	4	109, 10
PRESBYTERIANS, their Zeal to establish their own Religion and Interest in Point of Government, Account of.	13	125
PRESS, <i>Liberty of</i> , how restrained by an Act, <i>Anno 1558</i> .	3	354
How regulated by the House of Commons in 1649	19	170 to 176
PRESS-ACT, passed by the Parliament for raising Forces.	10	28
PRICE, <i>Dr.</i> his Account of General <i>Monke's</i> first Proceedings in order to restore the King.	22	8, 9, 10
His Account of the General's Proceedings in } his March from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>St. Alban's</i> .	22	66, 7, 8
_____ of his March to <i>London</i> , and Transactions there.	22	70 to 73
_____ of the General's further Motions, } and the Re-admission of the secluded } Members.	22	104 to 116
		165 to 170
		173 to 177
PRICE, <i>Herbert, Esq;</i> his Offence against the House of Commons.	9	333
Proceedings and Sentence against him.	9	333, 4
PRIDEAUX, <i>Edmund, Esq;</i> appointed Attorney-General to the Commonwealth of <i>England</i>	19	103

	Vol.	Page.
PRIORIES, <i>Alien</i> , how disposed of in 1414. —	2	135, 6
PRISONERS of WAR, <i>List of</i> , taken by the Parliament's Forces at <i>Hereford</i> . —	14	185, 6
Taken at <i>Gulkester</i> , their Quality and Number, Particulars of. —	17	431, 2
PRIVILEGE of Parliament, Instances of. }	2	83
<i>Point of</i> , determined by the Commons in 1554. —	3	210, 11
— by the Peers — 1559. —	3	310
— — — — — 1572. —	3	435
— — — — — 1628. —	4	180
Debate about it by the Commons. —	8	105, 6
How determined. —	8	313, 10 318
Resolutions of the Commons, concerning some } former Breaches thereof. }	9	425, 6
Vindicated, and how. —	10	435, 6
Again broken, and vindicated, remarkable Instance of. —	10	184, 10 195
Extraordinary Vote concerning it. —	10	221, 10 226
<i>Breach of</i> , Proceedings therein by both Houses, Account of. —	10	378
— — — — — disputed between them, and on what Occasion. —	12	239, 40
How restrained in 1649. —	13	218, 19
High Infringement of, by the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> . —	19	98
PRIVILEGES of the Members of the House of Commons, remarkable Order for laying them down. —	20	369, 70
PRIVY COUNCIL to King <i>Charles I.</i> send out Warrants for <i>Denzil Holles</i> , Esq; <i>Sir John Elliot</i> , and some other Members of the House of Commons to appear before them. —	16	487, 8
Their Questions proposed to <i>Denzil Holles</i> , Esq; <i>Sir John Elliot</i> , &c. —	8	354
Commit <i>Mr. Holles</i> , <i>Sir John Elliot</i> , <i>Sir Miles Hobart</i> , and <i>Sir Peter Hayman</i> , to the Tower. —	8	354, 5
Seal up the Studies of <i>Mr. Holles</i> , <i>Mr. Selden</i> , and <i>Sir John Elliot</i> . —	8	356
Send out Warrants to search the Study and Pockets of <i>Lord Brooke</i> . —	8	356

PRIVY COUNCIL, to King Charles I. convene	
<i>Sir Henry Bellasis and Sir John Hotham</i>	
before them. ———	8 489
Commit them to the <i>Fleet</i> . ———	8 489
——— <i>Mr. Crew</i> , a Member of the House of	
Commons, to the <i>Tower</i> . ———	8 489
Their Engagement at <i>York</i> on the King's Behalf.	11 208, 9
List of, who signed this Engagement. ———	11 209
Their Declaration, disavowing any Intentions of	
the King to raise War against the Parlia-	
ment. ———	11 210, 11
——— Unsteadiness, remarkable Instance of. ———	11 211, 12
PRIVY COUNCIL of Scotland, their Answer	
to a Letter of King <i>Charles I.</i> concerning	
the March of their Army into <i>England</i> . ———	12 449 to 451
Their Answer to some Propositions for Monsieur	
<i>De Beisnon</i> , Agent to the King of <i>France</i> . ———	12 456, 7
——— Letter to the Peers and Commons with	
the King at <i>Oxford</i> , relating to the Expe-	
dition of their Army into <i>England</i> . ———	13 52 to 54
PRIVY SEAL of King Charles I. for borrowing	
<i>Money</i> , Copy of. ———	13 84, 5, 6
PROBY, Mr. his Speech to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Par-	
liament, on presenting Alderman <i>Vyner</i> ,	
Lord Mayor Elect of <i>London</i> , for their	
Approbation. ———	20 224 to 227
PROCLAMATION of King Charles I. on his	
dissolving the Parliament in 1628. ———	8 334, 5
<i>Of King Charles I.</i> against false Rumours. ———	8 389, 90
Against an Ordinance of Parliament for raising	
the Militia. ———	11 177, 8
Setting forth his Resolution to endeavour the Re-	
covery of <i>Hull</i> . ———	11 291 to 295
Title of, for proclaiming the Earl of <i>Essex</i> a	
Traitor. ———	11 369
For adjourning <i>Michaelmas</i> Term, in 1642, to	
<i>Oxford</i> . ———	12 40, 1
Against some Counties associating for the Parlia-	
ment. ———	12 178 to 181
Forbidding Obedience to the Parliament, and for	
inviting the Members to him at <i>Oxford</i> . ———	12 303 to 312

PROCLAMATION of King Charles I. for calling the Members to Oxford. — —	13	4, 5, 6
For the better Maintenance of his Garrison there	13	174, 5, 6
Of King Charles II. concerning the Rebels in Ireland. — — — —	22	311, 12
For keeping the Peace. — — — —	22	312, 13
Against the Murderers of the late King. — — —	22	339, 40
Of the House of Commons, declaring Prince Charles a Traitor. — — — —	20	21, 2, 3
Offering a Reward of 1000 l. for apprehending him. — — — —	20	50, 1
For dissolving the Parliament in 1659, Form of.	21	350
Against Gen. Lambert. — — — —	22	129
For proclaiming King Charles II. Form of. —	22	275, 6
PRODIGES in the Sky, Appearance of. — — —	1	273
PROFANE SWEARING, how punished by the Commons in 1650. — — — —	19	285
PROJECT, for a Treaty between Charles I. and the City of London, Account of. — — —	13	9 to 14
Of the Protector, for securing in his Interest a Majority of the Members returned to serve in Parliament; Anno 1656. — — — —	21	1, 2
PROJECTORS, inquired after by the Commons.	9	34
PROMOTIONS, List of, resolved upon by the Commons in their Propositions of Peace to the King. — — — —	14	138, 9, 40
PROOFS, from Scripture, in Support of 14 of the 39 Articles of the Church of England, Particulars of. — — — —	16	420 to 426
PROPOSALS, for the Relief of Ireland in 1647	16	186, 7
Of the Army, for the Settlement of Peace, Heads of. — — — —	16	212 to 224
For accusing some of the Members of the House of Commons of Faction, &c. — — — —	18	458 to 461
Of the Parliament, for preserving a good Agreement between them and the City of London.	17	147, 8
For the Propagation of the Gospel, Particulars of.	20	122 to 125
For regulating or abolishing the Court of Chancery. — — — —	20	203 to 206
Of the Scots, for redressing some Grievances of their Country. — — — —	20	208, 9

PROPOSALS of the Jews, to the Protector Oliver, for Leave to settle in his Dominions.	20	474 to 478
Of various Forms of Government. —	21	478, 9
For a Way to disband the Army without Mutiny.	22	404, 5
PROPOSITIONS, relating to the State of the Nation, Particulars of. —	9	386 to 391
Of the Parliament, to King Charles I. for removing all Differences between them. —	11	130 to 135
As presented to the King at Oxford. —	12	147 to 152
Of the Peers, for a Peace. —	12	105 to 108
Remarkable Divisions thereon by the Commons.	12	115, 16
For Peace with the King, agreed upon by the Peers	12	363, 4
Debated by the Commons. —	12	364, 5
Consented to by a Majority of that House. —	12	365, 6
Seditious Practices against it, Account of. —	12	366, 7
Petitioned against by the City of London. —	12	367, 8
Further Debate thereon by the Commons. —	12	368, 9
Rejected by them. —	12	369
Petitioned for by the Female Sex in London. —	12	370
Form of, agreed upon by both Houses. —	13	311 to 325
From the Parliament, to the King at Newcastle, Particulars of. —	15	29 to 49
To the King in the Isle of Wight. —	16	406 to 419
— previous to a personal Treaty. —	17	220 to 224
PROROGATION of Parliament different from an Adjournment, and how. —	5	465
PROROGATIONS, List of, from March 1575 to January 1581, Temp. Eliz. —	4	227
From March 1581 to January 1583. —	4	254, 5
PROTECTOR, Oliver, his Council, List of. —	20	247
His Inauguration, Form and Manner of. —	20	247, 8
— Articles for the Government of the Commonwealth. —	20	248 to 262
— Oath to observe the same. —	20	263
— Ordinances passed at this Time. —	20	265
Address to him from the Fleet, Particulars of.	20	266, 7, 8
His Advancement recognized by foreign Courts	20	268, 9
— Preamble to an Ordinance for repealing an Engagement to be true to the Commonwealth. —	20	269

	Vol.	Page.
PROTECTOR, <i>Oliver</i> , his Ordinance for declaring what shall be deem'd High Treason, Abstract of. —	20	269, 70, 1
Dines with the Lord Mayor and Citizens of <i>London</i> . —	20	271
How congratulated on that Occasion by <i>Mr. Steele</i> , the Recorder. —	20	271, 2, 3
His Answer thereto. —	20	274
Confers the Honour of Knighthood on <i>Thomas Vyner</i> , Esq; Lord Mayor, and presents him with his Sword. —	20	274
His Appointment of new Judges, List of. —	20	274
How congratulated, on his taking the Protectorate, by the County of <i>York</i> . —	20	275, 6
— by the Mayor, &c. of the City of <i>York</i> . —	20	277, 8, 9
His Declaration for the Observance of a Fast. —	20	279 to 283
Appoints <i>Mr. Thurloe</i> his Secretary of State. —	20	283
His Manner of admitting Ambassadors from the States General to an Audience. —	20	284, 5
Concludes a Peace with the <i>Dutch</i> . —	20	285
His Declaration for a Thanksgiving on that Occasion. —	20	287, 8, 9
— flourishing Condition, Account of. —	20	290, 1
— Writ for calling a Parliament in <i>July</i> , 1654, Form of. —	20	291, 2, 3
— Indenture between the Sheriffs and Electors, sent to the Returning Officers, Form of. —	20	293, 4
Plot for assassinating him, Plan of. —	20	294, 5, 6
His second Parliament, List of, who constituted it. —	20	297 to 308
— Ordinances, Abstract of, passed in the Interval between the Dissolution of his first Parliament and the Sitting of the second. —	20	308 to 316
— meeting of his second Parliament, Manner of. —	20	316, 17, 18
— Speech to them. —	20	318 to 333
Offended at their Proceedings, and on what Occasion. —	20	348, 9
His second Speech to them. —	20	349 to 369
— high Infringement of their Privileges, Instance of. —	20	369, 70

PROTECTOR, <i>Oliver</i> , compels his second Parliament to subscribe a Recognition of the Government, as settled in one Person and a Parliament. —	20	370
His Measures, how opposed by the Republican Party. —	20	376, 8, 9
Banishes <i>John Biddle</i> to the Isle of <i>Scilly</i> . —	20	402
Dissolves the Parliament. —	20	403, 4
His Speech to them on that Occasion. —	20	404 to 431
Farther Conspiracy against him, some Account of	20	431, 2
His great Oppression of the Royalists. —	20	432, 3
— List of Major-Generals appointed by him to prevent Inturrections against his Government. —	20	433
— Declaration of the Reasons thereof. —	20	434 to 460
— Instructions to the Major-Generals. —	20	461 to 467
— Proclamations and Ordinances issued since the Dissolution of the last Parliament. —	20	469 to 472
— Interposition in Favour of the Protestants in <i>Piedmont</i> . —	20	472, 3
— Treaty with the <i>Jews</i> , Account of. —	20	473 to 478
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in <i>September</i> , 1656. —	20	479
His Project for securing in his Interest a Majority of the Members returned to serve in Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1656. —	21	1, 2
— Speech to them, some Hints of. —	21	24
— Success in the <i>Spanish War</i> . —	21	40
Obtains a Bill for the Security of his Person. —	21	40
His Letter to the Speaker, concerning the Appointment of Officers of State. —	21	40, 1
— Ceremony in giving Consent to some Bills. —	21	42, 3, 4
Plot against him, Account of. —	21	47
His Complaisance to the Parliament. —	21	57
Requested by them to assume the Title of King. —	21	59
His Answer thereto, Heads of. —	21	59, 60
— Objections to their Proposal. —	21	62, 3, 4
— Debate with the Parliament's Committee thereupon. —	21	67
— Backwardness in giving a definitive Answer —	21	121
— Policy therein. —	21	122

PROTEST of the Peers, against a Vote for putting the Kingdom into a State of Defence.	10	330
Against a Vote, concerning a Declaration to be presented to the King.	10	346
— some Votes concerning Sir Edward Herbert.	10	360
— the Earl of Warwick being nominated to command the Fleet without the King's Consent.	10	420
— a Vote concerning Grievances.	10	422
— Delinquents.	12	104
— the Commons' Nomination of Officers, to serve under Sir Thomas Fairfax.	13	425
— an Alteration in an Ordinance to this Purpose.	13	434
— an additional Clause in an Ordinance, touching the Safety of the King's Person.	13	435
— an Ordinance for Martial Law.	14	313
— for vacating the Honours granted by the King since May, 1642.	15	157
— a Vote of that House, for discontinuing the Assistance for the support of Sir Thomas Fairfax's Army.	15	330, 1
— relating to a Letter addressed to the King in Cyphers.	15	377
— an Ordinance for raising Horse and Foot for the Defence of the Parliament and City of London.	15	431
Concerning an Ordinance for suppressing of Stage Plays.	16	112
Of the Scots Commissioners, against the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace, sent to the King in the Isle of Wight.	16	480
PROTESTANTS, Number of, who were burnt in the Reign of Queen Mary.	3	338
PROTESTATION, of the Peers, concerning } some Points of Judicature. }	5 435 6 332	
Of the Peers, concerning Sir Dudley Diggs.	7	158
For the Defence of Religion.	9	258, 9
Of the Commons, in Defence of their Privileges.	5	512, 13
Against the Dissolution of the Parliament, in 1625	6	404, 5

PROTESTATION, of the Commons, concerning		
<i>Sir Dudley Diggs.</i>	7	163
Against levying the Subsidies of Tonnage, and Innovations in Religion.	8	332
For Defence of Religion, and the Preamble to it.	9	252, 3
<i>Of the Parliament, in Defence of their Privileges.</i>	10	112, 13
To vindicate their Proceedings.	11	458 to 463
<i>Of the Bishops, against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings, during their forced Absence from the House.</i>	10	138, 9
<i>Of some Yorkshire Freeholders, on being denied Access to a Meeting of that County.</i>	10	528, 9
<i>Of King Charles I. at the Head of the Army in September, 1642.</i>	11	435, 6
<i>Of the Earl of Essex, at the Head of the Parliament's Army.</i>	11	436, 7
<i>Of Sir William Waller, imprisoned by the Army.</i>	18	466
<i>Of sundry Members of the House of Commons imprisoned by the Army, against the Violence committed on them.</i>	18	473, 4
<i>Of William Prynne, Esq; against the Proceedings of the Army.</i>	18	485 to 488
<i>Of the Scots, against the House of Commons' taking away the Life of the King.</i>	18	542, 3, 4
PROVISION, Statutes of, when enacted.	1	254, 274
When confirmed.	1	444
PROVISIONS, Price of, in the Reign of Edward I.	1	136
How settled by Proclamation.	1	154
<i>Price of, in the Reign of King Edward II.</i>	1	190
<i>Edward III.</i>	1	333, 4
<i>Richard II.</i>	1	506, 7
<i>Henry IV.</i>	2	125
<i>Henry V.</i>	2	169
<i>Henry VI.</i>	2	372 to 375
<i>Edward IV.</i>		
<i>Henry VII.</i>	2	451
How taxed by the Parliament in 1643.	13	17
PROVISIONES Baronum, Meaning thereof, and the Consequences arising therefrom.	1	65 to 75
PROVISORS, Statute of, when reinforced by the Parliament.	2	129

PROXIES, for Bishops and Barons in the House of Peers, Antiquity of them. —	1	7
PRYDE, Col. how rewarded for his Services to the Commonwealth. —	20	87
PRYMATE, <i>Josiah</i> , how punished by the Commons for petitioning against Sir <i>Arthur Islrigge</i> . —	20	84
PRYNNE, <i>William, Esq</i> ; his Remarks on some Petitions of the Parliament to <i>Edward III.</i> in 1377. —	1	328
His Remarks on an Act for putting Hereticks to Death. —	2	67
— on the Proceedings of the Clergy, at the Parliament in 1406. —	2	100
— on the Conduct of Sir <i>John Tiptot</i> , Speaker for the Commons. —	2	106
— on the Proceedings against Sir <i>John Oldcastle</i> and Lord <i>Cobham</i> . —	2	156, 7
— Annotations on the Bill for excluding the Children of <i>Edward IV.</i> from the Crown. }	2	386 to 388
PRYNNE, <i>William, Barrister at Law</i> , his Speech against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	8	195
Resolution of the Commons for releasing him from Prison. —	9	34
His Confinement, Reason of. —	9	59
Account of him by Lord <i>Clarendon</i> . —	9	59, 60
— by <i>Sanderfon</i> and <i>Whitelocke</i> . —	9	60, 1
Extraordinary Favour done him by the Commons, Account of. —	9	254, 5
His Speech, shewing the Satisfactoriness of the King's Answers to the Parliament's Propositions of Peace, as treated upon in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> . —	18	303 to 445
— Narrative of the Army's Resentment against their Opponents in the House of Commons, who had voted in Favour of the Treaty. —	18	447 to 453
— Letter to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , demanding his Liberty. —	18	484, 5
— Protestation against the Proceedings of the Army. —	18	485 to 488
— stout Opposition to the violent Proceedings of the House of Commons. —	18	495, 500
PRYNNE,		

PRYNNE, <i>William, Barrister at Law</i> , List of Members of the Long Parliament, surviving in 1659. —	21	372 to 375
His List of Members allowed to sit in the Parliament set on Foot by the Army and Republican Party. —	21	375, 6
His Remark on Mr. <i>Lenthall's</i> accepting the Office of Speaker. —	21	377
— Account of the Army's forcible Exclusion of himself and other Members from the House. —	21	384 to 398
— second Account to the same Purpose. —	22	29 to 33
PUCKERING, <i>John, Esq; Serjeant at Law</i> , chosen Speaker for the Commons in 1585. —	4	256
His Speech to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . —	4	272 to 277
Elected Speaker in 1586. —	4	283
His Speech against a Motion for altering the Common Prayer. —	4	315
Made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. —	4	342
His Speech on opening the Session of Parliament in 1592. —	4	342 to 345
— Answer to Mr. <i>Coke's</i> Speech, on his being chosen Speaker. —	4	346, 7
— Reply to a second Speech of Mr. <i>Coke's</i> . —	4	348, 9
— Speech at the Close of that Session. —	4	400, 1
PULESTON, <i>Serjeant</i> , appointed a Judge in the Court of Common-Pleas. —	19	129
PULFORD, <i>John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe. —	6	211, 12
PUNISHMENT, <i>remarkable one</i> , inflicted upon the Author, Printer, and Publisher of a Pamphlet. —	4	233
PURITANS, <i>Set of</i> , when first set on Foot. —	4	233
Their Remonstrance to Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> and the Parliament. —	4	234
Act against them, <i>Anno</i> 1592. —	4	350
Become formidable to the established Church. —	4	421
Restrained, and their Conventicles suppressed. —	4	421, 2
Their Divisions and Principles, some Account of —	4	496
PURITAN PREACHERS, their seditious Practices to prevent an Accommodation between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. —	12	366

PURVEYORS , Debate about them by the Commons. ———	4	327
PURY , <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> his Speech against Deans and Chapters. ———	9	366 to 371
PYLE , <i>Sir Francis</i> , his Request to the Committee of Safety, concerning a new Garrison at Reading. ———	17	211
PYMME , <i>John, Esq;</i> committed to Prison at the Dissolution of the Parliament, in 1621. ———	5	525
His Motion in the House of Commons, to consider of Points concerning Religion. ———	6	422, 3
Appointed one of the Managers of the Commons against the Duke of Buckingham. ———	7	37
His Speech, in Support of the 11th and 12th Articles of Impeachment against the Duke. ———	7	123 to 129
——— on some Propositions of King Charles I. ———	7	399
——— for a speedy Supply. ———	7	430
——— against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. ———	8	118
——— in Support of the Commons' Declaration against Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> . ———	8	171 to 189
——— on Grievances concerning Religion. ———	8	262, 3
——— on public Grievances. ———	8	426 to 434
Delivers an Address of the Commons to the Lords, declaring their Lordships guilty of a Breach of Privilege, in voting Precedency of Supply to other Business. ———	8	454, 5
Receives the Thanks of the House on this Occasion. ———	8	455
His Speech on National Grievances. ———	9	62 to 68
——— in Support of the Articles of Impeachment against Sir <i>George Ratcliffe</i> . ———	9	154, 5
——— Information of a Plot against the Parliament, &c. ———	9	250, 1
——— Report of a Conference between both Houses, concerning the Stoppage of the Ports. ———	9	274
——— concerning a <i>Custos Regni</i> . ———	9	469, 70
——— to the Commons, of Business done by their Committee during the Recess of Parliament. ———	10	1 to 6
		PYMME,

PYMME, <i>John, Esq;</i> his Speech concerning the Bishops. —————	10	12 to 14
————— evil		
Counfels. —————	10	33 to 36
————— Lord		
<i>George Digby.</i> —————	10	151 to 155
Charged in the King's Name with High Treason.	10	156, 7
His Speech in Vindication of himself. —————	10	169 to 170
Abfconds for Fear of an Arrest. —————	10	195
His triumphant Return to <i>Westminfter</i> , Particu- lars of. —————	10	196
— Speech, on occasion of fome Petitions to the House of Commons for a Retormation in Church and State. —————	10	{ 233, 4. 243 to 251
How complimented for it. —————	10	251
His Answer to fome Women who petitioned againft Grievances. —————	10	276, 7
— Speech on prefenting to the Peers a Declara- tion of National Grievances, and their Re- medies. —————	10	414 to 417
Reflection againft him for Bribery and Injuftice, Account of. —————	11	266
His Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , concern- ing the Parliament's Reasons for fending a Petition to the King for Peace. —————	11	26 to 29
————— to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , for a Sup- ply to the Parliament. —————	12	57, 8, 9
————— concerning the King's Answer to their Petition for Peace. —————	12	128 to 135
— Narrative of a Plot againft the Parliament.	12	281 to 295
Charged by Sir <i>Edward Bainton</i> with indirect Practices. —————	12	381, 2
His Answer before the Commons. —————	12	382
Acquitted by them from this Accufation. —————	12	382
His Death, and the Refpect fhewn to his Me- mory by the Houfe of Commons, Account of. —————	12	461, 2, 3
PYRATES, from <i>Dunkirk</i> , complained of by the Commons. —————	4	491, 2, 3
		QUAKERS,

Q

Vol. Page.

QUAKERS, <i>Set of</i> , when made its first Appearance in England. —	20	402
Order of the Lords in Parliament against them. —	22	471, 2
QUARRELS, when restrained by a Statute. —	2	223

R

RAINSBOROUGH, <i>Cel. Vice-Admiral of the Parliament's Fleet</i> , his Letter, concerning a Defect in of the Fleet. —	17	185,
Displeased by some of the Officers on board. —	17	186
RALEIGH, <i>Sir Walter</i> , his Speeches on a Subsidy Bill. —	4	380, 5, 6,
His Speech against Monopolies. —	4	391
— against a Bill for resorting to Church. —	4	459, 60
RAMSDEN, <i>Sir John</i> , taken Prisoner at <i>Setby</i> by the Parliament's Forces. —	4	497
Sent up to <i>London</i> . —	13	173
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons. —	13	174
His Treatment there, by the Speaker, Account of. —	13	174
Committed to the Tower. —	13	174
RAPIN, his Observation touching Parliaments. —	1	80, 1
His Character of <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , Favourite to King <i>Edward II.</i> —	1	140, 1
— Reflections on the Method made Use of in packing the Parliament of 1397. —	1	460, 1
— Remarks on the Method practised by King <i>Richard II.</i> to attain to arbitrary Power. —	1	483, 4
— on the Artifice of King <i>Henry IV.</i> touching his Parliament in 1399. —	■	3
— on the Sentence against <i>Richard II.</i> —	■	51, 2
— on <i>Henry's</i> Promise to the Clergy, concerning Heresy. —	2	61
— on the Act of Settlement, concerning the Crown. —	2	96, 7
— on two Petitions exhibited by the Commons, relating to the Clergy and the <i>Lollards</i> . —	2	112, 13
— farther Remarks thereon. —	2	114, 15
— Reflections on the Means made Use of by the King in packing the Parliament of 1410 —	2	117 to 119

RAPIN,

RAPIN, his Account of a Quarrel betwixt Cardinal <i>Beaufort</i> and the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> . —	2	218, 19
His Remarks on the Compliments paid to the Marquis of <i>Suffolk</i> , for negotiating the King's Marriage, &c. —	2	243
— on the Conduct of the Parliament in 1470, touching their Settlement of the Crown. —	2	336
— on the History of the <i>Plantagenets</i> . —	2	400
— Account of the Motives of <i>Henry VII.</i> for calling a Parliament on his Election to the Throne. —	2	403
— Remarks on the Act of Attainder against the Marquis of <i>Exeter</i> and Countess of <i>Salisbury</i> . —	3	143, 4
— Reflection on the Proceedings against Lady <i>Ann of Cleve</i> . —	3	168
— on the first Parliament of <i>Ed. VI.</i> —	3	218, 19
— Character of Queen <i>Mary's</i> first Parliament. —	3	285, 6, 7
— Remarks on the Severity of an Act against Puritans. —	4	352, 3, 4
— on the Case of Sir <i>Francis Goodwin</i> . —	5	56, 7
RATCLIFFE, <i>George, Esq;</i> committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i> —	7	323
Released on calling a new Parliament. —	7	338
RATCLIFFE, <i>Sir George</i> , brought over from <i>Ire-</i> <i>land</i> as a Witness against Lord <i>Strafford</i> . —	9	39
Charged with High Treason by the Commons. —	9	51
Committed to the <i>Gatehouse</i> . —	9	51
Articles of Impeachment against him. —	9	152, 3
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords to hear his Charge. —	9	155
His Request on that Occasion. —	9	155
RAYMOND, <i>Earl of Provence</i> , his Alliance with King <i>Henry III.</i> —	1	32
RAYNOLDS, <i>Walter, Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , his Intercession with King <i>Edward II.</i> in Behalf of <i>Adam D'Orleton</i> , Bishop of <i>Here-</i> <i>ford</i> , charged with High Treason. —	1	179
— Behaviour at the Court of Justice, now the King's Bench, Account of. —	1	179

	Vol.	Page.
RAYNOLDS , <i>Walter, Archbishop of Canterbury.</i>		
Force put upon him by the City of London.	1	181
READING a Parliament held there, <i>Anno 1453.</i>	2	268
Taken by the Parliament's Forces.	12	248
READ , <i>Col.</i> his Letter, relating to a Project for a Treaty between King <i>Charles I.</i> and the City of London.	13	11
His second Letter to that Purpose.	13	11, 12
Some Account of this Gentleman.	13	14
RECOGNITION of the Government under <i>Cromwell</i> , as subscribed by his second Parliament, Form of.	20	370
RECORDS , in the Tower, Orders of the House of Commons for preserving them.	19	499
Of Scotland, great Loss thereof, and how occasioned.	20	30
RECUSANTS , Debate about them by the Commons	4	378, 9
Their Number presented in the Ecclesiastical Court of York, <i>Anno 1600.</i>	4	406
Penal Laws against them, Execution of.	5	235
Further Debate concerning them.	5	327
List of, in Places of Trust, &c. complained of by the Commons in 1624.	6	322 to 328
Presented to King <i>Charles I.</i> for their Removal.	7	286 to 295
Proclamation concerning them.	8	243
Ordinance of Parliament for disarming them.	9	488
Proceedings against them by the Peers.	10	44, 50
Propositions of the Commons against them.	10	500, 10
Prohibited by the King from joining his Army.	11	372
REFORMADOES , their Petition to the House of Commons for a personal Treaty with the King.	17	391, 2
How answered.	17	392
REGALIA , belonging to the City of London, Particulars of.	11	388
In Westminster Abbey, Divisions of the Commons about it.	12	276, 7
Ordered to be melted down.	19	159, 60
REGENCY of Scotland. [See SCOTLAND.]	1	90
REGICIDES , Proceedings against them, Particulars of.	22	287, 8
		299, 301

RELIGION, attempted to be reformed by the		
Commons.	3	65
Form of, settled by a Committee of Bishops,		
<i>Anno</i> 1541.	3	160
How modelled in 1543-	3	191, 2, 3
Debates thereon by the Commons, <i>Anno</i> }		103 to 106
1571.	4	111 to 113
		123 to 125
		150 to 153
Articles of, agreed upon by the Commons, <i>An-</i>		
no 1628.	8	319 to 326
Committee for, appointed by the Commons.	9	104
Speeches concerning it.	9	104 to 108
Bill for modelling it a-n-w.	11	136
Proceedings about it by the Assembly of Divines		
at Westminster.	13	342
How reformed by the Parliament, Account of.	17	374 to 376
State of, in England, <i>Anno</i> 1650.	19	324, 5,
		6, 403
Proposals to the Parliament concerning it, Parti-		
culars of.	20	124, 5
Debate thereon by the Commons, <i>Anno</i> }		371, 374,
1660.	22	5, 6, 385,
		6, 7, 8,
	23	27 to 30
REMARKS on Cromwell's Refusal of the Title		
of King.	21	126, 7, 8
On Cromwell's Behaviour to his Parliaments.	21	210, 11
-- the Fall of Richard Cromwell, and his Bro-		
ther Henry.	21	430
-- the Authority of the Parliament, and the		
depressed State of the Royal Family.	21	448, 9
-- the Clemency of King Charles II. in passing		
the Bill of Indemnity.	22	462, 3
REMONSTRANCE, of the Pope, against the		
Statute of Provisors.	2	198, 9
Of the Commons, against the Ineroachment of		
Papal Powers.	1	253, 4
Against Grievances.	1	277
On the State of the Nation.	1	350, 1
Against the Revenues of the Clergy.	2	86

REMONSTRANCE, of the Commons, against the Clergy. —————	3	84
Against Popery, and the Marriage of Prince } Charles with the Infanta of Spain. }	5	487 to 491
In Vindication of their Proceedings. ———	7	493 to 497
Against the Duke of Buckingham. ———	8	309 to 320
———— Grievances. ———	10	219 to 231
Of the Parliament, against Treaties with Spain. —	6	60 to 89
Against Jesuits and Seminary Priests. —	9	102, 3
Setting forth the Errors of Government, and the Equity of their own Proceedings. ———	11	171, 2
Concerning Sir J. Hotbom and the Town of Hull. —	11	14 to 44
From the Parliament of Ireland, Abstract of, setting forth the Distress of that Kingdom. —	11	89 to 115
Of Prince D'Harcourt, Ambassador from the Court of France, against the Arrest of Mr. Montague, in his Retinue. ———	9	40
Of the City of London, concerning their Want and Distress. ———	12	413, 14
Of the Earl of Essex, concerning the bad Condition of his Army. ———	12	444, 5, 6
Of the Dutch Ambassadors, against the Parliament's Answer to their Mediation for Peace. —	13	152 to 156
Of the Scots, against an Ordinance for new-modelling the Army. ———	13	346, 7
On the King's Defeat at Naseby. ———	13	415 to 418
On the Want of Pay for their Army. ———	13	510, 11, 12
Of the Scots Commissioners, setting forth the Distress of their Army. ———	13	513, 14, 15
Concerning Propositions for Peace. ———	14	36, 7
On their Army's Want of Pay. ———	14	38 to 41
Concerning their March to besiege Newark. —	14	67 to 70
Against a Vote of the Commons for reducing the Number of the Scots Horse in England. —	14	70, 1, 2
On Occasion of their Messenger being stopped, and rifled by the Parliament's Guards. —	14	243 to 246
To the King, concerning his Intentions with regard to Peace. ———	14	398 to 401
On the Want of Pay for their Army. ———	14	415
For a speedy Supply of their Armies in England and Ireland; and for settling Accounts. —	14	428 to 437
	14	471, 2

REMONSTRANCE , of the Scots Commissioners, concerning Aspersions cast upon their Nation and withdrawing their Army. —	15	59 to 61
Requiring Pay for their Army. —	15	152, 3, 4
Concerning Pamphlets printed against them. —	15	154 to 157
On Occasion of the King's being carried away from <i>Holdenby</i> by the Army. —	15	401, 2, 3
Concerning the Propositions of Peace, and a personal Treaty with the King. —	16	353, 4, 5
On their being denied a Sight of the four Bills, ordered by the Parliament to be presented to the King, in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , for his Royal Assent. —	16	430 to 436
Against the Proceedings of the Commons. —	19	40 to 47
Concerning the ill Usage of their Commissioners by the Commons. —	19	138 to 140
Of the Army, to the Parliament, on the State of the Nation. —	16	4 to 19
In Vindication of all their Proceedings. —	16	251 to 273
Demanding present Pay, &c. —	16	370 to 396
Justice upon the King and his Adherents. —	18	161 to 238
Declaring their Resolutions to march up to <i>London</i> . —	18	266 to 272
Of the Army in <i>Scotland</i> , to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , on his dissolving the House of Commons. —	20	145, 6, 7
Of the <i>Irish</i> Army, to the Parliament of <i>England</i> , concerning their Security and Payment of their Arrears. —	16	304, 5, 6
Of Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , concerning a Mutiny in the Army. —	16	340 to 345
Of the secluded Members, returned to serve in <i>Cromwell's</i> third Parliament. —	21	28 to 36
REPORT of the Accusation against Lord Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , concerning the Store for Munitions. —	6	135 to 139
REPRESENTATION of the Desires of the Army under Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , laid before the Parliament, Particulars of. —	15	343, 4
Of the Desires of the Army for the Settlement of Peace, &c. —	15	455 to 470
RESTORATION of King <i>Charles II.</i> —	22	314
Some Account thereof, and the Steps leading to it. —	22	323 to 329

612 I N D E X to the

	Vol.	Page.
RESUMPTION, Act of, in 1450. ———	2	260
————— 1464. ———	2	326
RETFORD, <i>Sir Henry</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1403. ———	2	70
RETURN on a <i>Habeas Corpus</i> , Form of, in the Case of <i>William Stroud</i> , Esq; ———	8	369
REVENUE of <i>England, Scotland, and Ireland</i> , with the annual Expences in 1659, View of. ———	21	326 to 337
State of, in <i>July</i> the same Year. ———	21	436 to 440
———— in <i>February</i> , 1659. ———	22	81 to 85
Charges thereon, by the Council of State. ———	22	292 to 295
Of the Crown, State of, in 1660. ———	22	470, 1
REVIEW of sundry remarkable Transactions of Parliament in 1648. ———	18	555, 6
Of the most considerable Events in 1655. ———	20	472, 3
REVOLUTIONS, from the Murder of King <i>Charles I.</i> to the Restoration of the right Heir, Particulars of. ———	22	329
REYMES, ———, his Narrative of some Conversation that passed between the King and him at <i>Newmarket</i> . ———	15	480 to 483
REYNOLDS, <i>Sir Carew</i> , his Speech on a Bill for resorting to Church. ———	4	486, 7
REYNOLDS, <i>General</i> , his Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded by the Parliament. ———	20	50
REYNOLDS, <i>Robert</i> , Esq; appointed Solicitor-General to the Parliament. ———	19	263
Appointed Attorney-General. ———	22	55
REYNOLDSON, <i>Abraham</i> , Esq; Lord Mayor of London, refuses to proclaim an Act of the Commons for abolishing Monarchy. ———	19	96
Summoned to the Bar of that House. ———	19	96
His Answer and Sentence, Particulars of. ———	19	96, 7
RICH, <i>Richard</i> , Esq; chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1537. ———	3	122
His Speech on that Occasion. ———	3	122
—— flattering Oration to King <i>Henry VIII.</i> ———	3	133, 4
Made Lord-Chancellor. ———	3	221
RICH, <i>Sir Nathaniel</i> , his Opposition to the Measures of King <i>James I.</i> ———	5	525

RICH,

RICH, Sir Nathaniel, preferred, and sent to Ireland.	5	525
His Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply	7	398
— against some Popish Priests released from <i>Newgate</i> .	8	305
— on Mr. <i>Rolles's</i> Goods being seized by the Customers for Tonnage.	8	310
— against seizing the Goods of a Par- liament-Man.	8	315, 16
RICH, Henry, Earl of <i>Holland</i> , his Declaration about disbanding the Armies raised against the <i>Scots</i> .	9	212
His Answer to a Request of the Commons, con- cerning Martial Law.	9	392
Appointed, by the Parliament, Lord-Lieutenant on the North of <i>Trent</i> .	10	43
Commanded by the King to attend him at <i>York</i> .	10	430
His Disobedience in this Particular, Instance of.	10	431
— Letter, giving an Account of his presenting a Petition from the Parliament to the King for an Accommodation, &c.	11	307, 8
— Disposition, with regard to the Earl of <i>Essex</i> and the King.	11	322
— Account of the King's Forces in the North.	11	329
— Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on Occa- sion of the Battle of <i>Edge-Hill</i> .	11	482, 3, 4
— second Speech thereon.	11	488
— Speech, concerning the Parliament's Rea- sons for sending a Petition to the King for Peace.	12	24, 5, 6
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commis- sioners, for presenting to the King some Pro- positions to this Purpose.	12	147
Deserts the King, whom he had lately joined at <i>Oxford</i> , and returns to the Parliament.	12	436
His narrow Escape of being sent to the Tower.	12	436
— Reasons for leaving the King.	12	436, 7
— Petition to the House of Peers, on Occasion of this Revolt.	12	464
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how.	13	451

RICH, <i>Henry, Earl of Holland</i> , takes up Arms in Favour of the King, in 1648. —	17	287
His Defeat, Imprisonment, and Death, Account of. —	17	292
RICH, <i>Robert, Earl of Warwick</i> , his Speech to a Committee of Lords on the Liberty of the Subject. —	8	69 to 72
Recommended by the Parliament to command the Fleet under the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> . —	10	392
Refused by the King. —	10	418, 19
His Behaviour thereupon, Account of. —	10	420
Appointed by the Parliament Lord-Admiral of the Fleet, in the room of the Earl of <i>Northumberland</i> . —	11	264
His Letter, concerning the Disposition of his Officers —	11	268 to 270
Appointed Lord High-Admiral of <i>England</i> . —	12	458
His Motion for fitting out a Fleet to guard the Seas. —	12	458
— Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , for a Supply for the Parliament's Army. —	13	158, 9
— Letter, setting forth the State of the Fleet in 1644. —	13	225 to 227
— Attempt to intercept the Queen in her Passage to <i>France</i> . —	13	252
— Letter, concerning some Advantages gained by the Earl of <i>Essex's</i> Army over the King's Forces. —	13	268, 9
— Report of a Conference, touching the Attainder of the Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	13	365 to 369
— Cruelty to <i>Irish</i> Seamen, Account of. —	13	448
Resigns his Commission of Lord-Admiral of <i>England</i> . —	13	451
His Declaration to the Peers on this Occasion. —	13	451 to 453
— Account of the State of the Fleet, in 1645. —	13	471 to 473
— of great Disorders in the Parliament's Army. —	15	390, 1
Appointed a second Time Lord-Admiral of <i>England</i> . —	17	190
His Narrative of great Disorders in the Fleet. —	17	199 to 208
— farther Account thereof. —	17	224 to 226

RICH-

RICH, Robert, Earl of Warwick, his Letter to the Trinity-House concerning the Fleet. —	17	253
Ordered to fight the revolted Ships in the Downs, commanded by the Prince of Wales. —	17	347, 8
His Letter, concerning the revolted Ships and the Temper of the Fleet. —	17	437, 8
— Answer to a Summons from the Prince of Wales. —	17	438, 9
— Letter, setting forth his Motions and Proceedings, in order to an Engagement. —	17	439 to 444
— further Account of the Proceedings of the Fleet. —	17	448 to 450
— List of the Ships under his Command. —	17	450
— Summons to the revolted Ships. —	17	496
— how answer- ed by the Prince of Wales. —	17	496 to 498
— Reply thereto, with the Approbation of his Council of War. —	17	498 to 500
— Officers who signed it, List of. —	17	500
— Answer to a Message from the States General. —	17	500, 1
— Offer of Indemnity to the revolted Ships. —	17	501, 2
— Conduct, how censured in the House of Commons. —	18	56
— Letter of Advice concerning the Fleet. —	18	131, 2
— Vindication of himself, against a Pamphlet, setting forth his Intention to join the Prince of Wales. —	18	147 to 149
Removed from the Office of Lord High-Admiral. —	19	39
RICH, Lord, of Lees, deserts the Parliament, and goes to King Charles at York. —	11	87
His Excuse for not returning, pursuant to a Summons. —	11	183
Impeachment against him on this Account, Particulars of. —	11	205, 6
Deserts the King. —	13	451
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —	13	451
Judgment against him repealed. —	22	268

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD I. <i>King</i> , his Accession to the Throne.	I	16
Calls a Convention of the Estates to <i>Westminster</i> .	I	16
Extraordinary Occasion thereof.	I	16
His Expedition against the <i>Saracens</i> .	I	16, 17
— precarious Situation on his Return to <i>England</i> .	I	17
Convenes his Nobles to <i>Nottingham</i> .	I	17
His State and Attendance there, Account of.	I	17
— Treachery of <i>Gerard de Garvise</i> .	I	17
— of <i>Hugh Bardolph</i> .	I	17
Exposes to Sale their Places of Honour and Profit under the Crown.	I	17
His Price for the Sheriff's Office for the County of <i>York</i> .	I	18
Demands Judgment against his Brother <i>John</i> .	I	18
— against <i>Hugh de Nuvant</i> .	I	18
Bishop of <i>Coventry</i> .	I	18
Occasion thereof.	I	18
Obtains a Grant of Two Shillings from every Plough-Land in <i>England</i> .	I	18
His Demand for his Attendance in <i>Normandy</i> .	I	18
— Demand on the <i>Cistercian</i> Monks.	I	18
Compounds the Matter with them, and how.	I	18
Is crowned a second Time.	I	18
The Reason of it.	I	18
His oppressive Taxes, how raised, and on what Account.	I	18, 19
RICHARD II. <i>King</i> , his Accession to the Crown on the Death of his Grandfather.	I	335
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1377.	I	335
His Council appointed during his Minority, List of.	I	341
— Subsidy granted this Session.	I	341
— Answer to the Petitions of the Commons.	I	342, 3
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , in 1378, and the Reasons thereof.	I	344, 5
Obtains a Poll-Tax for carrying on the War against <i>France</i> .	I	345
Calls a Parliament to <i>Gloucester</i> in 1378.	I	348
His Answer to the Petitions of the Commons.	I	352, 3
— Subsidy granted by the Parliament, Particulars of.	I	354, 5
RICHARD		

RICHARD II. King, summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1379, and the Cause thereof.	I	355, 6
Appoints a Committee, at the Instance of the Commons, to survey his Household.	I	356
His Subsidies granted by this Parliament, for carrying on the War against <i>France</i> and <i>Scotland</i> .	I	357
— Answer to a Protest of the Clergy, against enlarging the Power of Justices of the Peace.	I	357
Summons a Parliament to <i>Northampton</i> in 1380.	I	358
Obtains a Poll-Tax, and how limited.	I	361
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1381.	I	363
His Charter of Manumission granted to certain Rebels in <i>Kent</i> .	I	364
— Answer to the Commons' Complaint of Abuses in the Government.	I	365
— Representation to the Commons of his Want of Money.	I	367
How answered by them.	I	367
His Reply to their Request concerning Pardons.	I	367
Obtains the Grant of a Subsidy, and what.	I	368
His Proceedings against the Mayor, &c. of the Town of <i>Cambridge</i> , for their ill Behaviour to the University.	I	368
— Marriage, and with whom.	I	368
Obtains a Subsidy for the Assistance of the <i>Portuguese</i> .	I	369
Removes the Lord-Chancellor <i>Scrope</i> from his Office, and why.	I	370
Gives the Seals to <i>Robert Braybroke</i> , Bishop of <i>London</i> .	I	370
His arbitrary Proceedings at this Time, Account of	I	370, 1
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1382, and the Occasion thereof.	I	371
Obtains a Subsidy for keeping and guarding the Seas.	I	371
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1383.	I	373
His Answer to a Petition of the Commons, for regulating his Household.	I	375
Calls another Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> this Year.	I	377, 8

	Vol.	Page.
RICHARD II. <i>King</i> , obtains a Subsidy, and what.	1	379
Summons a Parliament to <i>Salisbury</i> in 1384. —	1	380
His Subsidy obtained against <i>Scotland</i> and <i>France</i> .	1	381
— Design against the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> , and how frustrated. —	1	382
Calls another Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> this Year.	1	382
His farther Supply against <i>Scotland</i> and <i>France</i> .	1	383
— Expedition into <i>Scotland</i> , and Success thereof. —	1	384
How threatened with an Invasion by the <i>French</i> .	1	384
Calls a Parliament, on that Occasion, in 1385.	1	384
His Subsidy obtained for the Voyage of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> into <i>Spain</i> . —	1	386
— Grants and Promotions about this Time, Account of. —	1	387
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1386. —	1	390
Retires to <i>Eltham</i> , and on what Account. —	1	391
Message to him from the Parliament, requiring the Removal of his Chancellor and Treasurer. —	1	391
His Repentment thereof. —	1	391
— Answer to a second Message concerning his Return, and the Removal of the Lord-Chancellor. —	1	392
— Answer to the Parliament's Remonstrance on Account of his Absence. —	1	393, 4
How replied to. —	1	394, 5
His Return to the Parliament. —	1	396
Appoints <i>Thomas Arundele</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> , Lord-Chancellor. —	1	396
— <i>John Gilbert</i> , Bishop of <i>Hereford</i> , his Treasurer. —	1	396
— <i>John de Waltham</i> , Keeper of the Privy Seal. —	1	396
Permits the Parliament to chuse a Committee of eleven Lords to regulate the Affairs of the Nation. —	1	400
Takes an Oath to ratify their Proceedings. —	1	401
His Letters Patent in Confirmation thereof. —	1	401 n.
— Protestation, touching his Concessions to the Parliament. —	1	405

RICHARD II. <i>King</i> , his Progress with the Queen,	
Account of.	I 405
Holds a Council at <i>Nottingham</i> .	I 405
His Endeavours there, to get loose from the Bonds imposed on him.	I 405 to 409
— Attempts, how frustrated.	I 410
— Manner of compromising the Affair.	I 410
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1388.	I 411
His Writ for that Purpose, Form of.	I 411
— Acquittal of the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> for opposing his Measures.	I 412
— Subsidies granted by the Parliament.	I 412, 13
— Answer to the Requests of the Commons, touching his continual Council.	I 413
— — to the Petitions of the Commons, confirming the Proceedings of this and the former Parliament.	I 439
Renews his Coronation Oath, and the Solemnity thereof.	I 439
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Cambridge</i> in 1388.	I 440
His Subsidies granted there for the War in <i>Scotland</i> .	I 440
— Declaration in Council, setting forth his full Age, and a Resolution to take the Government into his own Hands.	I 441
— Alteration in the Ministry, Account of.	I 441
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1389.	I 442
Admits his former Counsellors into Favour again.	I 442
His Protestation on that Account.	I 442
Creates <i>John</i> Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> Duke of <i>Aquitain</i> , in <i>Normandy</i> .	I 442
— <i>Edward</i> , eldest Son to the Duke of <i>York</i> , Earl of <i>Rutland</i> .	I 443
His Allowance for the Support of this young Nobleman.	I 443
— Subsidy granted this Session, and how limited.	I 444
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1390, and the Occasion thereof.	I 445
His Subsidies obtained there, and to what Purpose.	I 445
— Bounty to the Dukes of <i>York</i> and <i>Gloucester</i> .	I 448

RICHARD II. <i>King</i> , how complimented by the Parliament in Favour of his Prerogative.	1	448, 9
His heavy Displeasure against the Citizens of <i>London</i> , and the Consequences thereof. —	1	449
Calls a new Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1392.	1	449
His Subsidies granted this Session, and the Conditions thereof. —	1	450
How complimented by the Parliament with regard to his Prerogative. —	1	450
Holds a Parliament at <i>Winchester</i> in 1393. —	1	450
Obtains the same dispensing Power as before, with respect to the Statute of Provisors. —	1	451
His Subsidy granted at this Time. —	1	451
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1394. —	1	452
His Vindication of the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> , touching a Complaint against him by <i>Richard Fitz Alan</i> , Earl of <i>Arundel</i> . —	2	452, 3
— Award against the said Earl. —	1	453
Requires the Advice of the Commons as to the War with <i>France</i> . —	1	453
How answered. —	1	453
Demands an Aid for the Reduction of <i>Ireland</i> . —	1	453
His Subsidies granted for that Purpose, Particulars of. —	1	453
— Expedition into <i>Ireland</i> , and Success against the Rebels there. —	1	454
— Interview with the King of <i>France</i> , and Marriage of his Daughter, Account of. —	1	455
— excessive Passion for the Loss of his former Queen. —	1	455
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1397. —	1	455
His Resentment against the Commons, for bringing in a Bill to regulate his Household. —	1	456
— Answer to their submissive Address for Pardon. —	1	456
Creates <i>John de Beaufort</i> , eldest of the Duke of <i>Lancaster's</i> base Sons, Earl of <i>Somerset</i> . —	1	459
His distinguishing Favours to <i>Thomas Mowbray</i> , Earl of <i>Nottingham</i> . —	1	460
— Subsidies granted this Session. —	2	460
Holds a great Council of the Peers at <i>Nottingham</i> , in 1397. —	1	460

RICHARD II. King, his Order to the Dukes of	
<i>Lancaster and York</i> , and to the Earl of	
<i>Derby</i> , concerning a Guard to his Person.	1 461
Summons a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1397.	1 462
How addressed by the Commons, for his Favour	
to the Earls of <i>Derby</i> and <i>Nottingham</i> . —	1 478, 9
His Answer thereto. —	1 479
— Declaration, concerning the Proceedings of	
this Parliament. —	1 479
— Promotions at this Time, Particulars of —	1 479
Meets his Parliament at <i>Shrewsbury</i> , in 1398,	
according to Adjournment. —	1 482
His Promotions made this Session. —	1 483
Obtains the Reversal of the whole Proceedings of	
the Parliament, in the eleventh Year of	
his Reign. —	1 484
His Answer to Sir <i>John Cobham</i> at his Trial. —	1 485
— Endeavours for establishing the Proceedings	
of the present Parliament. —	1 486
— Application to the Pope for that Purpose. —	1 486
Obtains a Subsidy for Life, and what. —	1 486
His General Pardon passed this Session, some Ac-	
count of. —	1 487, 8
— Declaration, to prevent his being disturbed	
in the Collection of the last Subsidy. —	1 488
Erects the County of <i>Cheshire</i> into a Principality,	
and the Occasion thereof. —	1 488
Assumes the Title of Prince of <i>Chester</i> . —	1 488
His Pardon to <i>Henry of Bullingbroke</i> , Duke of	
<i>Hereford</i> , touching sundry Riots. —	1 490
Permits the Parliament to delegate their whole	
Authority to a Committee. —	1 492
His Decree, for banishing the Dukes of <i>Hereford</i>	
and <i>Norfolk</i> . —	1 494, 5
— Revocation of his Letters Patent granted to	
them, concerning Livery of their Lands, &c. —	1 497
— Banishment of <i>Henry Bowet</i> , Clerk, and	
the Occasion thereof. —	1 498
— Expedition into <i>Ireland</i> . —	1 499
— Oppressions to his Subjects at this Time,	
Instances of. —	1 499
RICHARD	

RICHARD II. <i>King</i> , his Crown claimed by the Duke of <i>Lancaster</i> . ———	1	500
His Return to <i>England</i> on that Account. —	1	500
How deserted on his Landing. ———	1	500
His Dismission of his Family thereupon. —	1	500
— distressed Condition, Account of. —	1	500
— Agreement for resigning the Kingdom. —	1	501
Committed Prisoner to the Tower. ———	1	501
His Character. ———	1	503, 1
— Resignation of the Crown, Form of. —	2	8 1/2
Articles against him, Particulars of. ———	2	12 1/2
His Deposition, Sentence of. ———	2	29, 5
— Speech to a Committee appointed to receive his Resignation. —	2	37, 1
— Murder. ———	2	62
RICHARD III. <i>King</i> , his Accession to the Throne. —	2	377
His wicked Contrivances to acquire it. ———	2	377
Conspiracy against him, Account of. ———	2	378
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> in 1484. —	2	378
Creates his Son <i>Edward</i> Prince of <i>Wales</i> , Duke of <i>Cornwall</i> , and Earl of <i>Chester</i> . ———	2	378
His Coronation. ———	2	379
— Imposition on his Subjects, and Method to gain their Favour. —	2	380, 1
— Title to the Crown as ascertained by Parliament. ———	2	383
Procures the late King's Marriage with Lady <i>Jane Grey</i> to be declared void, and his Children illegitimate. ———	2	388 1/2
His Claim to the Crown farther strengthened, and by what Means. ———	2	390
How flattered by his Parliament on account of pretended Virtues, &c. ———	2	391, 2
Declared the undoubted King of <i>England</i> , and the Crown entailed upon him and his Heirs. —	2	393
His incestuous Resolution, Account of. —	2	395
— Policy for securing all the Daughters of the late King. ———	2	395, 6
— oppressive Method of raising Money. ———	2	398, 9
— Catastrophe at <i>Bosworth</i> . ———	2	399
— Conduct, some Remarks on. ———	2	399

IARDSON, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> elected Speaker for the Commons in 1620. — —	5	320
IMOND, the King's Exchequer when removed there. — — —	6	356
in Park there, given by the Commons to the City of London. — — —	19	137
IMOND, <i>Duke of.</i> See STEWART.		
KHILL, <i>Sir William, Justice of the Common Pleas,</i> his Account, concerning the Duke of Gloucester's Confession at Calais. — —	1	473
his farther Declaration to that Purpose. — —	1	475, 6
interrogated at the first Parliament of King Henry IV. touching that Affair. — —	2	53
his Conduct therein, how approved. — — —	2	53
GEWAY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> his Speech for a Supply. — — —	5	147, 8
LEY, <i>Bishop of London,</i> his terrible Death. — —	3	342
BY, <i>Alexander, Esq;</i> his Speech in Answer to the Lord-Keeper Finch's Apology before the Commons. — — —	9	136, 7
appointed one of the Judges of the Exchequer. — —	19	129
DROFE, <i>William,</i> appointed Treasurer of England, Anno 1422. — — —	2	172
at, in Westminster-Hall, and how occasioned, Account of. — — —	17	140
ON, <i>Town of,</i> a Treaty of Peace held there between the English and Scots. — — —	8	501
HALL, <i>Peter,</i> his Influence on King Henry III. and the public Affairs of the Nation. — —	1	29
dismissed from Court, and stript of all his Castles and Wealth. — — —	1	31
obliged to go instantly into Holy Orders. — — —	1	31
now menaced by the King on Failure thereof. — —	1	31
AN, <i>City of,</i> when taken from the French. — —	2	160
BERTS, <i>William, Bishop of Bangor,</i> impeached for assisting to make some new Canons. — —	9	468
lives in a Plea. — — —	10	41
his Resolution concerning it. — — —	10	94
the Danger from the Populace, Account of. — —	10	134, 5
BERTS, <i>Lord,</i> his Report of a Conference concerning Ireland and the Militia. — — —	10	368, 9
ROBERTS,		

ROBERTS, <i>Lord</i> , His Report of a Conference concerning Grievances, &c.	10	403
Made Governor of <i>Plsmouth</i> by the Parliament.	13	415
Defeats the King's Forces before that Town.	13	415
His Report, concerning the Siege of <i>Newark</i> .	14	74
— concerning some Complaints from the North against the <i>Scots Army</i> .	14	236
ROCHELLE, <i>Town of</i> , besieged by <i>Lewis XIII.</i> and taken.	8	245
ROCHESTER, <i>Sir Solomon</i> , <i>Justice of Assize</i> , how fined for Extortion.	1	89
ROCHFORD, <i>Lady Jane</i> , her Attainder and Execution.	3	177
RODNEY, <i>Sir Edward</i> , impeached of High Treason.	11	425
ROLLE, <i>Mr.</i> <i>Justice, of the King's Bench</i> , appointed by the Parliament Chief Justice of that Court.	18	120
ROLLES, —, <i>Mr. Merchant, and a Member of the House of Commons</i> , his Complaint, concerning the Seizure of his Goods by Custom-house Officers for refusing to pay Tonnage.	8	247
His further Complaint on that Account.	8	286
ROLPH, <i>Capt.</i> his Character, and Design to murder King <i>Charles I.</i> Account of.	17	243
His Examination, touching his Design against the King's Life.	17	257
Accused of High Treason.	17	268
Proceedings against him by the Peers, Particulars of.	17	268
Makes his Escape.	17	268
His Letter to the House of Peers, declaring his Innocency.	17	274
Committed to Prison by their Order.	17	275
Speech in Favour of him by Serjeant <i>Wylde</i> .	17	401
Admitted to Bail by the Commons.	17	402
Indicted at <i>Winchester Assizes</i> .	17	402
How favoured on that Occasion by Serjeant <i>Wylde</i> , the Judge there.	17	402
His Discharge, and Reward by the Commons, Account of.	17	402

ROLPH, <i>Capt.</i> his Account of the Army's seizing the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> , and carrying him to <i>Hurst Castle</i> . — — —	18	293 to 295
Taken into Custody again. — — —	22	354
Brought to the Bar of the House of Lords. — — —	22	354
Evidence against him, for conspiring the Death of the late King. — — —	22	357 to 360
His Answer to the Charge. — — —	22	360
— Commitment to <i>Newgate</i> . — — —	22	360
ROME, Schism in that Church on account of a Contention for the Papal Chair, <i>Anno</i> 1383. — — —	1	375
— — — — — 1390. — — —	1	447
— — — — — 1401. — — —	2	67
ROOSE, <i>Richard</i> , his terrible Death, Account of. — — —	3	84
ROSS, <i>Town of</i> , Account of its Surrender to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> . — — —	19	224 to 226
ROTHERAM, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Bishop of Lincoln</i> , made Lord-Chancellor. — — —	2	346
Translated to <i>York</i> . — — —	2	346
His Character as a Statesman. — — —	2	348
— Speech, on opening the Parliament in 1477. — — —	2	353
— — — — — 1482. — — —	2	363
ROTHLAND, a Parliament held there in 1282. — — —	1	87
ROUNDHEADS, who meant by that Name. — — —	11	384
ROUSE, <i>Francis, Esq;</i> his Charge before the Commons against Dr. <i>Manwaring</i> . — — —	8	151 to 154
His Speech on Grievances concerning Religion. — — —	8	258 to 260
— — — in Support of the Articles of Impeachment against Dr. <i>Cosins</i> . — — —	9	197 to 199
— — — against the Disposal of some vacant Bishopricks. — — —	10	146 to 149
Chosen Speaker to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament in 1653. — — —	20	182
Appointed one of the Protector's Council. — — —	20	247
ROYALISTS, Severity against them by the Parliament, Account of. — — —	12	227
— — — — — 14. — — —	14	192
Their Insurrections in 1648, in Favour of the King — — —	17	229
How treated by the Parliament's Forces in <i>Huntingdon</i> and <i>Cambridgeshires</i> . — — —	17	229
List of, excepted from Mercy by the House of Commons. — — —	19	55 to 58

ROYALISTS, their extraordinary Courage in de- fending <i>Pontefract</i> Castle against the Com- mons. —————	19	91
Their Coins struck there after the Death of the King, Account of. —————	19	91
— Debt to the Parliament for Fines, &c. in 1649. —————	19	218
— Treatment of those residing abroad. —	19	254
State of, in <i>Scotland</i> , after the Battle of <i>Dunbar</i> , in 1650. —————	19	411 to 413
Their great Oppression by <i>Cromwell</i> , Account of.	20	432, 3
Speech against them. —————	21	48 to 53
Debate on a Bill concerning them. ———	21	54, 5
RUDYARD, <i>Sir Benjamin</i> , his Speech in the House of Commons for a good Agreement between the King and Parliament, in 1625.	6	351
His Motion concerning scandalous Ministers. —	6	422
— — — — — for a Supply. —————	7	35
— Speech on public Grievances. —————	7	366 to 369
— — — — — for a speedy Supply. ———	7	428 to 430
— — — — — in Answer to <i>Sir John Cook</i> , concern- ing the Liberty of the Subject. ———	8	81 to 84
— — — — — for the better Support of the inferior Clergy. —————	8	164 to 167
— — — — — concerning Arminianism. ———	8	289
— — — — — for Moderation in the Affair of Gri- evances. —————	8	423 to 425
— farther Speech concerning them. ———	9	68 to 73
— Speech for an additional Supply. ———	9	155, 6
— — — — — concerning the Demands of the <i>Scots</i> .	9	165, 6, 7
— — — — — for a Settlement on the Queen. —	9	175
— — — — — against a Motion for abolishing Deans and Chapters. —————	9	363 to 365
— — — — — in Support of the King's Manifesto, concerning the Elector <i>Palatine</i> . ———	9	410, 11
— farther Speech thereupon. —————	9	426, 7
— Speech against the Attempt of foreign Powers to hire some disbanded <i>Irish</i> Soldiers. —	9	484 to 486
— — — — — against the Demand of the <i>Irish</i> Re- bels. —————	10	96, 7
— — — — — against a Civil War. —————	11	303, 4, 5

RUDYARD, <i>Sir Benjamin</i> , his Speech for a speedy Treaty with the King for Peace. —	12	167, 8
RUNNINGMEDE, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, <i>Anno 1215.</i> —	I	21
RUPERT, <i>Prince</i> . See <i>Lodovick, Prince Rupert.</i>		
RUPIBUS, <i>Peter, Bishop of Winchester</i> , his Advice to the Citizens of London, concerning <i>Hubert de Burgh</i> , Chief Justice of England. —	I	29
Made Prime Minister and Favourite to King <i>Henry III.</i> —	I	29
His powerful Influence on the King and public Affairs. —	I	29
Invites into England a considerable Number of <i>Poets</i> . —	I	29
How menaced by the Barons. —	I	31
His pernicious Advice to the King on that Occasion. —	I	31
— Dismissal from Court. —	I	31
RUSHOKE, <i>Thomas, Bishop of Chichester</i> , impeached by the Commons. —	I	435
Charge against him. —	I	435
His Answer. —	I	435
Convicted of High Treason. —	I	437
His Sentence. —	I	437
RUSHWORTH, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the formidable Power of the Commons, and the Number of their Committees. —	9	108, 9
His Account of the King's going to their House with a Military Guard, &c. —	10	163, 4
— Service to the Commons in divers Journies, how rewarded. —	11	183
— Account of the King's Standard erected at <i>Nottingham.</i> —	11	394 to 396
— of the presenting a Petition to the Commons, by some Thousands of the Female Sex, for a Peace with the King. —	12	371, 2
— of the Death of <i>Mr. Pymme.</i> —	12	462
— of <i>Col. Read</i> , an Agent for the Papists. —	13	14
— Letter, giving an Account of <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax</i> 's taking the Town of <i>Dartmouth</i> by Storm	14	210 to 213

	Vol.	Page.
RUSHWORTH, Mr. his farther Account of General Fairfax's Success in the West. —	14	289, 125
His Letters, concerning the Surrender of Exeter to the Parliament's Forces. —	14	358, 9
— Account of the Resolutions of the Scots Par- liament, in Favour of the King. —	15	243
— Sentiments upon the Charge against the Scots of selling the King. —	15	326
— Letter, Abstract of, touching the Motions of the <i>Kentish</i> Army, in 1648. —	17	211, 12
— Diligence in the Parliament's Service, how rewarded by the Commons. —	17	433
— Account of a great Victory obtained over the Scots by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , in 1650. —	19	341, 2
— Examination and Answers, concerning the King's Death. —	22	395, 6
RUSSEL, William, Earl of Bedford, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in Scotland. —	9	480
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the Scots about the <i>Irish</i> Re- bellion. —	10	93
— General of the Parliament's Horse. —	11	296
His daily Allowance, Account of. —	11	388
Deserts the Parliament, and joins the King at <i>Oxford</i> . —	12	477, 8
Disflashed with his Reception there, and escapes to the Earl of <i>Effex</i> . —	12	478
His submissive Letter to the House of Peers on this Occasion. —	12	479
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —	13	451
RUSSEL, John, Esq; chosen Speaker to the Com- mons, Anno 1423. —	2	177
— 1432. —	2	217
RUTHEN, Patrick, Earl of Forth, made Gene- ral of the King's Army. —	13	63
His two Letters to the Earl of <i>Effex</i> , relating to a Treaty with the Parliament for Peace. —	13	63, 65
— Letter, concerning the Prince of <i>Wales</i> and some Prisoners in the Tower. —	13	199, 203
RUTHEN,		

RUTHEN, <i>Patrick, Earl of Forth</i> , created Earl of Brentford. —	13	265
RUTLAND, <i>Earl of</i> . See MANNERS.		
RUTLANDSHIRE, <i>perilous State of in 1647, and to what owing.</i> —	16	400 to 403
S		
SABBATH, <i>Observation of, Debate thereon by the Commons.</i> —	4	262, 3
How provided for by them. —	19	257, 8
SABRAN, <i>Monsieur, Agent from the Court of France, demands an Audience of the Parliament.</i> —	13	270
Ceremonial of admitting him, <i>Form of.</i> —	13	270
Refuses to go at all, <i>and why.</i> —	13	270
His second Demand for an Audience. —	13	343
— Objections to the <i>Form of his Reception.</i> —	13	345
— Memorial to the House of Peers on this Occasion. —	13	396 to 398
SACKVILLE, <i>Edward, Earl of Dorset, and Lord Chamberlain to the Queen</i> , his Letter to the Earl of Essex, concerning a Petition from the Parliament to the King. —	11	439, 40
His second Letter on this Occasion. —	11	455
SAFE-CONDUCT, <i>Form of, granted by King Charles I. for admitting a Committee of Parliament to attend him with a Petition for Peace.</i> —	12	12
SAHAM, <i>Sir William, one of King Edward's Judges</i> , how fined for Extortion. —	1	89
St. JOHN, <i>Oliver, Esq; Solicitor-General</i> , his Speech concerning the Bishops. —	10	14 to 17
Appointed by the Parliament Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. —	18	120
— Ambassador to the States General. —	19	454, 5
His Endeavours to be excused. —	19	455
— Narrative of his Journey to the Hague, and Reception there. —	19	466, 7
— Speech at an Audience of the States General. —	19	467 to 470
How insulted by the Royalists at the Hague. —	19	473
His Rencontre with the Duke of York there. —	19	473, 4

ST. JOHN, <i>Oliver, Esq; Solicitor-General</i> , recalled from the <i>Hague</i> .	19	474
How complimented by the Commons on his Return.	19	490
His parting Words to the States' Commissioners.	19	491, 2
Appointed one of the Commissioners to meet General <i>Cromwell</i> on his Return from the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> , and congratulate him on his Victory there.	20	48
— a Commissioner for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> .	20	82
One of the Committee appointed to receive <i>Cromwell's</i> Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
SALISBURY, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, in 1116.	1	11
A Parliament held there in 1297.	1	105
— 1328.	1	197
— 1384.	1	380
SALISBURY, <i>Earl of</i> . See NEVILL, CECIL.		
SALISBURY, <i>Sir John</i> , impeached by the Commons.	1	436
Charge against him.	1	436
His Plea, by Way of Answer.	1	436
— Sentence and Execution.	1	436, 7
SALMON, <i>Col. Edward</i> , his Information, relating to great Disturbances at <i>Exeter</i> .	17	161, 2, 3
SALTMARSH, <i>Mr.</i> his treasonable Positions against King <i>Charles I.</i> and the Royal Family.	12	372, 3
SALWAY, <i>Major Richard</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> .	20	83
Committed to the Tower.	22	54
SANDAL, <i>Battle of</i> , Anno 1461.	2	309
SANDEFORD, <i>Edward</i> , severe Sentence against him for aspersing the Parliament.	10	418
SANDERSON, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Remarks on the Imprisonment of two Members of the House of Commons.	7	167
His Account of <i>Burton, Besswick, and Prynne</i> , three notorious Delinquents.	9	60, 1

SANDERSON, —, Esq; his Remark on the Character of Sir Francis Windebank. —	9	112
SANDYS, Sir Edwin, his Opposition to the Measures of King James I. —	5	526
His Charge in the Name of the Commons against Lord-Treasurer Middlesex. —	6	148 to 153
SANDYS, William, Esq; expelled the House of Commons for being a Monopolist. —	9	52
SAVAGE, Sir Arnold, Knt. chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1402. —	2	63
1404. —	2	77
SAVILE, Sir John, his Opposition to the Measures of King James I. —	5	525, 6
Made Comptroller of the King's Household. —		
A Baron and Privy Counsellor. —		
SAVILLE, Thomas, Esq; created a Baron. —	9	11
Created Earl of Suffolk. —	9	11
Summoned by the Peers to attend their House. —	10	537
Commanded by the King at York not to leave that City without his Consent. —	10	537
His Letter to the Earl of Holland on this Occasion. —	10	537
Resolutions of the Peers against him, Account of. —	10	542
Voted an Enemy to the State. —	11	175
Imprisoned by the King at Oxford. —	13	426
Escapes into the Parliament's Quarters. —	13	426
Sent up to London and committed. —	13	426
His Examination and Answers before the House of Peers. —	13	426, 7
Intitles himself to the Parliament's Protection, and how. —	13	451
His Papers sealed up, on Suspicion of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. —	13	500
Committed close Prisoner to the Tower. —	13	509
His Complaint against Mr. Holles and Mr. Whitlocke, touching their Behaviour in the Oxford Treaty. —	14	22
How determined against him by the House of Commons. —	14	22
His miserable Condition, Account of. —	14	41, 2
Relieved by the Peers, and how. —	14	42
SAVILLE,		

	Vol.	Page.
SAVILLE, <i>Tho. Esq;</i> admitted by the Peers to Bail.	14	43
Re-committed at the Instance of the Commons, and on what Account.	14	66
SAWTRE, <i>William, Clerk</i> , convicted of Heresy by his Clergy.	2	67
His Sentence and Execution.	2	67
SAY, <i>John, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1463.	2	322
— 1467.	2	329
SCHAEF, <i>Lord, Commissioner from the States of Holland</i> , admitted to an Audience of the Commons.	19	264
How received and answered by them.	19	264 to 265
SCHISM, in the <i>Roman Church</i> , and the Occa- sion thereof, in 1383.	1	375
— 1390.	1	447
— 1401.	2	67
Petition against it by the <i>London Ministers</i> , Form of.	13	420, 1, 2
SCOBELL, <i>Mr.</i> appointed Clerk to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament.	20	182
SCOT, <i>Cuthbert, Bishop of Chester</i> , his Speech against the Bill for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown.	3	389 to 403
His Speech against the Liturgy.	3	420 to 443
SCOT, <i>William, Esq;</i> <i>Alderman of York</i> , disfran- chised by an Ordinance of Parliament for his Loyalty to King <i>Charles I.</i>	13	360
SCOTLAND, how divided on Account of Religion.	3	437, 8
Plague there.	14	43, 50
State of, with regard to War at the same Time.	14	50
Parliament of, their Commission, authorizing sundry Persons to treat with the <i>English</i> Commissioners at <i>Berwick</i> , about some Affairs between the two Kingdoms.	14	108, 9
Their two Letters to the <i>English</i> Parliament, pressing the Settlement of Church-Govern- ment, and the Pay of their Army.	14	260, 1, 2, 3
— Complaint of scandalous Aspersions cast on their Nation by the <i>English</i> .	14	273 to 281
— Resolutions in Favour of the King.	15	243
SCOT.		

SCOTLAND, <i>Parliament of</i> , their Resolutions against the King. — — —	15	249
Their Reason for this sudden Change. — — —	15	249
— Letter to the Parliament at <i>Westminster</i> , concerning a Vote of the latter for remo- ving the King to <i>Holdenby</i> . — — —	15	280, 1
— Declaration, signifying their Assent thereto	15	281, 2, 3, 4
— Desires in Consequence thereof. — — —	15	284, 5
— Letter, giving an Account of the March of their Army homewards. — — —	15	315
— Request to the <i>English</i> Parliament for a further Application to the King for his As- sent to the Propositions of Peace. — — —	15	351, 2
— Letter to the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , with an Of- fer of their Service. — — —	17	408, 9
— Army under the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> routed in <i>Lancashire</i> by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> . — — —	17	410
— common Soldiers taken Prisoners there, how disposed of. — — —	17	444, 5
— Remonstrance to the House of Commons, concerning the Proceedings against the <i>Scots</i> Commissioners. — — —	19	138, 9, 40
— Answer to Mr. <i>Lenthall's</i> Letter on that Occasion. — — —	19	142, 3, 4
<i>Nobility of</i> , who dissented from the Engagement under the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> , their Instruc- tions to the Laird of <i>Gramscats</i> and Major <i>Strachan</i> , to treat with the <i>Scots</i> Army un- der the Earl of <i>Lanerk</i> and Col. <i>Menrose</i> of Duke <i>Hamilton's</i> Party, about laying down their Arms in Opposition to the Parliament of <i>England</i> . — — —	17	488, 9
Their Articles insisted upon for an Agreement.	17	489, 90
— Expostulation with them, touching the Earl of <i>Lanerk's</i> Breach of the Treaty, &c.	17	490, 1, 2
Invaded by an <i>English</i> Army under Gen. <i>Crom- well</i> . — — —	19	317 to 320
State of Affairs there, in <i>December</i> and <i>March</i> , } 1650. }	19	444, 5, 6, 465
Its reduced State in 1652. — — —	20	87

SCOTLAND, Representatives of that Nation allowed to sit in the <i>English</i> Parliament, Number of. ———	20	121
Brought under the Government of <i>English</i> Laws. ———	20	290
Abstract of an Ordinance for uniting it to the Commonwealth of <i>England</i> . ———	20	309, 10
SCOTS, their Proceedings with King <i>Edward I.</i> touching his Claim to the Crown of <i>Scotland</i>	1	90 11
Their Resentment against him for making Lord <i>Baliol</i> their King. ———	1	95, 6
—— Contest with <i>Edward</i> on that Occasion. ———	1	99
—— reduced State in 1296. ———	1	99
—— Letters Patent to serve <i>Edward</i> faithfully, Form of. ———	1	100
—— Oath of Fealty to him. ———	1	100
Memorials of their farther Subjection, Particulars of. ———	1	101
Their Revolt and Ravages in <i>England</i> , in 1297. ———	1	105
Summoned to attend the King at <i>York</i> . ———	1	110
Their Disobedience thereto, Instances of. ———	1	110, 11
Invaded by the King. ———	1	111
Their fatal Overthrow at <i>Falkirk</i> , in 1298. ———	1	111
Distress the <i>English</i> Garrisons left in their Towns. ———	1	113
Subdued again. ———	1	113
Their Submission to the King thereupon. ———	1	113, 14
—— Representatives allowed in the <i>English</i> Parliament, Number of. ———	1	128
Appoint <i>Robert Bruce</i> , Lord of <i>Annandale</i> , for their King. ———	1	150
Withdraw their Allegiance to <i>England</i> . ———	1	150
Their Victory over the Forces of <i>Edward II.</i> at <i>Bannockburn</i> . ———	1	150
—— Invasion of <i>England</i> , in 1319. ———	1	156
—— Progress into <i>Yorkshire</i> , and Ravages there. ———	1	156
—— Invasion of <i>England</i> , in 1327. ———	1	194
—— imminent Danger and remarkable Escape from the Forces of <i>Edward III.</i> ———	1	194
—— Articles of Peace with the <i>English</i> , Particulars of. ———	1	195, 6
Invaded by some <i>English</i> Lords, and what happened thereupon. ———	1	217

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Rebellion against King <i>Balisl.</i> —	1	220, 1
Their Success against the <i>English</i> Forces. —	1	221
Supported by the <i>French.</i> —	1	222
Reduced to Obedience by <i>Edward III.</i> —	1	223
Their Invasion of <i>England</i> , in 1355. —	1	287
— Offer of Peace to the King, and the Con- ditions thereof. —	1	300
— Proposal rejected by the Parliament. —	1	301
— Invasion, in 1383. —	1	380
— Offers of Peace again rejected. —	1	380
Take Advantage of the Dissentions in <i>England</i> , and again make several Inroads, with great Devastations and Plunderings. —	2	62
Repulsed by the Forces of King <i>Henry IV.</i> with the Loss of 10,000 Men. —	2	62, 71
Invade <i>England</i> , Anno 1416. —	2	154
Defeated and driven back with Shame and Loss by <i>John Duke of Bedford</i> , Regent of <i>England</i> —	2	154
Besiege <i>Berwick</i> , Anno 1455. —	2	279
Depose <i>Mary Stewart</i> , their Queen, and set her Son <i>James</i> on the Throne. —	4	165
Treat with the <i>English</i> about an Union between the two Kingdoms. —	5	97
Refuse to be govern'd by <i>English</i> Laws, and drop the Affair. —	5	97
Their Coins, when made current in <i>England.</i> —	5	124
Severely reflected on by <i>Sir Christopher Pigot.</i> —	5	178
Commanded to use the <i>English</i> Liturgy in their public Worship. —	8	393
Their Petition to King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Coun- cil against it. —	8	394
Enter into a solemn League and Covenant to sup- port their own Reformed Kirk. —	8	394
Their rebellious Proceedings in Consequence thereof. —	8	394, 5
Sollicit the King of <i>France</i> to join with them against the <i>English.</i> —	8	394
Reduced by the King to great Straits, disband their Army, and promise Obedience for the future. —	8	395
Their Letter to the <i>French</i> King, imploring his Aid. —	8	406, 7
		SCOTS,

	Vol.	Page
SCOTS, fight the King's Forces at <i>Newburn</i> , and defeat them.	8	490
Take <i>Newcastle</i> and <i>Durham</i> .	8	489
Their Petition to the King.	8	495, 6
Seize four <i>English</i> Ships laden with Corn at <i>Newcastle</i> .	8	497
Their heavy Tax imposed on the Bishoprick of <i>Durham</i> and County of <i>Northumberland</i> .	8	497
Seize upon the Revenues of the Bishop of <i>Durham</i> , and Chapter there.	8	497
Their daily Contribution on the <i>English</i> , Amount of.	8	497
Treat with the King's Commissioners at <i>Ripen</i> about a Peace.	8	501
Their exorbitant Demands.	8	501
— Treaty removed to <i>London</i> .	8	504
— daily Contribution on the Country during the Treaty.	8	504
— Memorial of Thanks to the Commons for voting 300,000 <i>l.</i> to be given for their Relief.	9	53, 4
— Exceptions against sundry Persons in their Treaty with the <i>English</i> for a Peace.	9	378
— Answer to a Request of the Parliament, about causing their Army to retire from the River <i>Tees</i> .	9	391, 2
— to a Declaration, relating to the King's Journey to <i>Edinburgh</i> .	9	395
— about disbanding their Army.	9	404
Conclude a Peace with <i>England</i> .	9	475
Their Privy Council's Opinion concerning the King's Journey to <i>Ireland</i> .	10	504 1053
Invited by the Parliament to bring an Army into <i>England</i> for their Assistance against the King	12	340
Their Solemn League and Covenant, Form of, as agreed to by the <i>English</i> Parliament.	12	396 1:4::
— Remonstrance to the Parliament of their Want of Money.	12	429, 30
— audacious Method for recruiting their Army	12	430
— Articles with the Parliament, on marching their Army into <i>England</i> .	12	480 1:48;
SCOTS,		

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Forces, Number of. —	13	34
Their daily Allowance, Account of. —	13	44
Commissioners appointed to treat with the <i>English</i> about the Affairs of both King- doms, List of. —	13	45
Army in <i>Ireland</i> , how favoured by the <i>English</i> Parliament. —	13	166, 7, 8
Take the Town of <i>Newcastle</i> . —	13	299
How supported in <i>England</i> , and what their Monthly Allowance. —	13	409, 10
Take <i>Carlisle</i> , and put therein a Garrison of their own. —	14	6
Their General's Letter to the Committee of both Kingdoms on this Occasion. —	14	6, 7
Demand for Provisions, &c. to supply their Army. —	14	7 to 10
Success in <i>Herefordshire</i> against the King's Forces, Account of. —	14	28
Request to the <i>English</i> Parliament for re- newing the Propositions for Peace. —	14	33
Motions before <i>Hereford</i> , Account of. —	14	35
Remonstrance, setting forth the Distress of their Army. —	14	36, 7
— concerning Propositions for a Peace. —	14	38 to 41
Complaint of Want of Money to support their Army. —	14	46, 7
Letter, excusing their Delay in meeting the <i>English</i> Commissioners at <i>Berwick</i> , ac- cording to Appointment. —	14	56, 7
Remonstrance to the Parliament on their Army's Want of Pay. —	14	67 to 70
— concerning their March to besiege <i>Newark</i> . —	14	70, 1, 2
Grievous Complaints against their Army in <i>Yorkshire</i> . —	14	77 to 80
State of their Army in the North, Account of. —	14	102, 3
Their Letter to the <i>English</i> Commissioners at <i>Berwick</i> , relating to a Treaty for regula- ting some particular Affairs between the two Kingdoms. —	14	107, 8

SCOTS, List of, appointed to treat with the <i>English</i>		
Commissioners at <i>Berwick</i> about regulating		
some particular Affairs between the two		
Kingdoms.	14	100
— Their Apology for not attending sooner.	14	109
— Letter, to the same Purpose.	14	112
— Answers to the several Papers and Propo-		
sitions of the <i>English</i> Commissioners, con-		
cerning the Treaty.	14	116
— Letter to the Speaker of the House of Peers,		
acquainting him with the March of the		
Army towards <i>Newark</i> , and their extreme		
Want of Money and Cloaths, &c.	14	127
— touching some suspected Peers of		
that Kingdom.	14	131
— Request to the Parliament for an Answer		
to some Remonstrances, touching Religion,		
the Propositions of Peace to the King, and		
the Supply for their Army.	14	136
March to <i>Newark</i> .	14	140
— Their Letter of Intelligence concerning the Siege		
of that Place.	14	141
— Exceptions against the Parliament's Draught		
of an Answer to a Message from the King		
for Peace.	14	153
{ — Answers to the Parliament's Reasons why		
there should be no Treaty about any future		
Propositions to be sent to the King.	14	161
— Rejoinder to the Parliament's Reply on		
this Head.	14	167
— farther Answer about this Business.	14	174
— Objections to the Parliament's Draught of		
an Answer to the King's third and fourth		
Messages of <i>December</i> , 1645, for Peace.	14	191
Complaint against their Army in the North.	14	240
— Their Remonstrance against a Vote of the House		
of Commons for reducing the Number of		
their Horse in <i>England</i> .	14	243
— Complaint, on the Want of Pay for their		
Army before <i>Newark</i> .	14	250
— Letters, pressing the Settlement of Church-		
Government, and the Pay of their Army.	14	260
SCOTS		

SCOTS, their Musters taken at <i>Newark</i> , Abbreviate of.	14	267
— Their Complaint of scandalous Aspersions cast on their Nation by the <i>English</i> .	14	273 to 277
— Letter to the House of Peers, requiring an Answer thereto.	14	303, 4
— Papers exhibited to the Parliament, concerning Propositions to the King for Peace.	14	325 to 345
— farther Remonstrances, relating to the Propositions for Peace, &c.	14	366 to 375
How treated by the Independent Party in the House of Commons.	14	375
— Their Letters concerning the King's coming to their Army before <i>Newark</i> .	14	382, 3, 4, 389, 90, 1
— Complaint of their Messenger being stopped, and his Letters taken from him by the Guards about <i>London</i> .	14	393
— Remonstrance on that Occasion.	14	398 to 401
Retire from <i>Newark</i> , and march with the King to <i>Newcastle</i> .	14	404
— Their Conduct to him whilst there, some Account of.	14	413 to 416
— Remonstrance on the Want of Pay for their Army.	14	428 to 437
— Vindication of their Country from combining against the <i>English</i> Parliament.	14	438 to 442
— Letters to the Parliament, relating to the Propositions for Peace and the State of their Army.	14	450 to 455
— Advice to the King, touching the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , and the Settling of Religion and Peace according to the Covenant.	14	458, 9
The extreme Hardships of their Army in <i>Ireland</i> , Account of.	14	466
— Their Answer to the Parliament's Propositions for Peace, signifying the Acceptance thereof.	14	467 to 471
— Remonstrance for a speedy Supply of their Armies in <i>England</i> and <i>Ireland</i> , and for settling Accounts.	14	471, 2
— Declaration, professing their Fidelity to the Parliament.	15	8 to 12
		SCOTS,

	Vol.	Page
SCOTS, their Petition to the King, at <i>Newcastle</i> , in Consequence of their Declaration, pro- fessing Fidelity to the Parliament. —	15	12 <i>b</i>
— Their Letter to the Parliament, pressing the Set- tlement of Religion according to the Co- venant. —	15	17 <i>h</i>
— Remonstrance, concerning Aspersions cast upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army from <i>England</i> . —	15	59 <i>h</i>
— Resolutions of both Houses in their Favour. —	15	62, 3
— Their Estimate of the Debts due to them from the Parliament, with the Objections there- to, and their Reply, Particulars of. —	15	66 <i>h</i>
— Demand upon the Parliament, in full Sa- tisfaction for the Payment of their Army. —	15	88 <i>h</i>
— Reasons against the Parliament's Votes, for disposing of the King's Person as both Houses should think fit. —	15	116 <i>h</i>
— Remonstrance, requiring Pay for their Ar- my. —	15	152, 3
— — — — — concerning Pamphlets printed against them. —	15	154 <i>h</i>
— Vindication, against a Charge of oppressing the Country. —	15	163, 4
— Treaty with the Parliament, about the Manner and Time for the Payment of the 400,000 <i>l.</i> in order to their evacuating the Kingdom. —	15	236 <i>h</i>
— Resolutions in Favour of the King. —	15	243
— — — — — against him. —	15	244 <i>h</i>
— Memorial, concerning Uniformity in Re- ligion. —	15	252 <i>h</i>
— Information against them, of assisting the King to escape from <i>Newcastle</i> into <i>France</i> . —	15	273, 4
— Vindication against this Charge. —	15	275, 6
— Declaration, signifying their Assent to the King's Removal from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Hol-</i> <i>denby</i> . —	15	281 <i>h</i>
— Hostages, List of, for evacuating <i>England</i> . —	15	290
— Deliver up the King to the Parliament's Commis- sioners. —	15	296

SCOTS, their farther Vindication against the Charge of assisting the King to escape. —	15	307 to 312
March homewards on the Receipt of 200,000 l.	15	315
Their Request to the Parliament for a farther Application to the King, for his Assent to the Propositions for Peace. —	15	350, 1, 2
— Remonstrance, on occasion of the King's being carried away from <i>Holdenby</i> by a Party of Horse from the Parliament's Army.	15	401, 2, 3
— Complaint of an Insult done to the Earl of <i>Lauderdale</i> , one of their Commissioners, by the <i>English</i> Army. —	16	201, 2, 3
List of, who joined with the Parliament's Commissioners in presenting the Propositions to the King at <i>Hampton-Court</i> . —	16	295
Their Letter to the Parliament, pressing for a personal Treaty with the King. —	16	321, 2, 3
— Remonstrance concerning the Propositions of Peace, and a personal Treaty with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> . —	16	353, 4, 5
Refuse their Assent to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace. —	16	360
Their Reasons for so doing. —	16	361
— Letter to the Parliament, desiring to see the four Bills intended to be sent to the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> . —	16	429
Denied this Request. —	16	430
Their Remonstrance thereupon. —	16	430 to 436
— Objections to those Bills, and to the new Propositions. —	16	437 to 472
— Protest delivered to the King against the new Propositions. —	16	480
— Demand for the Payment of the last 100,000 l. due to them from the Parliament. —	16	488
Invade <i>England</i> with an Army under the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> , in 1648, in Favour of the King.	17	306
Voted Traitors by the Parliament. —	17	306
Their Number, Account of. —	17	310
— Reasons for this Invasion. —	17	314 to 332
— Letter to the Prince of <i>Wales</i> , with an Offer of their Service. —	17	408, 9

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Defeat in <i>Lancashire</i> by the Par- liament's Forces, Particulars of.	17	410. 417, 440
— Their common Soldiers taken Prisoners, how disposed of.	17	444, 5
— farther Designs against the <i>English</i> , under the Conduct of the Earls of <i>Lunerk</i> and <i>Crawford</i> , and Col. <i>Monroe</i> , Account of.	17	483
— Number of Horse and Foot.	17	483
— Surprize the Forces of the Marquis of <i>Argyle</i> , under Pretence of the Treaty with the well-af- fected <i>Scots</i> .	17	491, 2
— Deliver up <i>Berwick</i> to the Parliament.	18	27
— Their Reception of Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> at <i>Edinburgh</i> .	18	69, 77
— Deliver up <i>Carlisle</i> to the Parliament.	18	84
— Their Letter to the Speaker of the House of Commons, concerning the violent Proceed- ings of that House against the King.	18	496, 52
— farther Application in Behalf of the King.	18	542
— Protestation against taking away his Life.	18	542, 34
— Proclaim Prince <i>Charles</i> for their King.	19	9
— Their Remonstrance against the Proceedings of the Commons at <i>Westminster</i> .	19	40, 11
— Invaded by an <i>English</i> Army, commanded by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> .	19	317, 103
— Their Declaration concerning the State of the Quarrel.	19	332, 1
— great Defeat near <i>Dunbar</i> , Account of.	19	341, 123
— Treatment of the King and his Party on that Occasion.	19	411, 104
— Supplies from <i>England</i> prohibited.	19	417
— Design to invade <i>England</i> , Account of.	19	455, 6
— Defeat in <i>Fife</i> by Gen. <i>Lambert</i> .	19	474, 5
— March into <i>England</i> .	19	499
— Number, Account of.	20	4
— Condition on their Arrival at <i>Worcester</i> .	20	19
— Affairs at home, how situated.	20	23, 4
— Defeat at <i>Worcester</i> , Particulars of.	20	44, 12, 17
— How closely pursued by the <i>English</i> Forces.	20	52, 10, 53
— Their Number and Quality taken Prisoners, Ac- count of.	20	64, 67, 8
		SCOTS

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their common Soldiers, how disposed of by the House of Commons. ———	20	72, 3
Send Commissioners to <i>London</i> , in order to treat about an intended Union of the two Nations. ———	20	101
How taxed by the House of Commons. ———	20	102
Their Representatives allowed to sit in the <i>English</i> Parliament, Number of. ———	20	121
Their Proposals for redressing the Grievances of their Country. ———	20	208, 9
Brought under the Government of <i>English</i> Laws. ———	20	290
SCROOP, <i>Sir Jeffry</i> , one of the Commissioners sent to treat with the <i>French</i> King about the Restitution of <i>Aquitain</i> . ———	1	211
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1332, touching the Cause of their Summons. ———	1	213, 14
— Speech, concerning the King's Journey to <i>France</i> . ———	1	215, 16
— on opening the Parliament at <i>York</i> , in 1332. ———	1	218
SCROOP, <i>Lord</i> , of <i>Bolton</i> , made Lord-Treasurer to <i>Edward III.</i> ———	1	310
SCROOP, —, <i>Lord</i> , assaulted in the House of Peers, and by whom. ———	5	323
His Adversary, how punished. ———	5	323
— Request, in Favour of him. ———	5	324
— Reconciliation. ———	5	326
SCROPE, <i>Sir Richard</i> , Steward of the Household to <i>Richard II.</i> his Request to the Commons at the Parliament, in 1377. ———	1	337
Made Lord-Chancellor. ———	1	344
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1378. ———	1	344, 5
— Account of the Charge of maintaining the Ports of <i>Brest</i> , <i>Calais</i> , &c. ———	1	349
— Answer to a Remonstrance of the Commons on the State of the Nation. ———	1	351, 2
— to their Request, concerning the Disposal of the Money granted for the <i>French</i> War. ———	1	352, 3
Resigns his Office of Chancellorship. ———	1	358
Accepts it again. ———	1	370
	S s 2	SCROPE,

SCROPE, Sir Richard, Steward of the Household to Richard II.	his Character.	1	370
His Discharge, and the Occasion thereof.	—	1	370
One of the Commissioners appointed to regulate the Affairs of the Kingdom.	—	1	402
His Innocency on that Account, declared in open Parliament.	—	1	478
— Petition to King Henry IV. against being disinherited, on account of the Execution of his Son, the Earl of Wiltshire.	—	2	57
How answered.	—	2	57. 8
SCROPE, William, Chamberlain to Richard II.	one of the Lords Appellants in 1397.	1	460
Created Earl of Wiltshire.	—	1	479
One of the Committee on whom the Authority of Parliament was delegated, in 1398.	—	1	492
His Execution by the Lancastrian Party.	—	1	500
SCROPE, Richard, Archbishop of York, one of the Peers who swore to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1398.	—	1	480
One of the Peers who assented to the Motion touching the Disposal of Richard II.	—	2	40
His Rebellion against King Henry IV.	—	2	84
— tragical End on that Account.	—	2	84
SCUTAGE, Tax of, how antiently charged.	—	1	16
SECTARIES, prodigious Number of, in London, Anno 1641.	—	10	132
Quality of their Teachers, Account of.	—	10	132
Their Petition to the Parliament against Monarchy.	—	22	94 11 57
SEDLEY, Sir John, his Speech on presenting two Petitions from the County of Kent, approving the Proceedings of the Parliament.	—	11	406, 7
SEGRAVE, Sir Hugh, Treasurer of England, his Speech to the Parliament, Anno 1381.	—	1	363, 4
SELDEN, John, Esq; opposes the Measures of King James I. and committed to Prison.	—	5	525
Appointed one of the Managers against the Duke of Buckingham.	—	7	37
His Speech in Support of the fourth and fifth Articles of Impeachment against him.	—	7	60 11 71
— on Imprisonment.	—	7	403
			SELDEN,

SELDEN, <i>John, Esq</i> ; his Speech on the Liberty of the Subject.	7	415 to 418
Charged by the Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> with razing a Record.	7	451
His Justification before the Commons.	7	451
— Reply to Mr. Attorney's Objections to the Precedents alledged on Behalf of the Commons, touching the Liberty of the Subject.	8	14 to 29
— Argument on this Point, at a Conference between both Houses.	8	65, 6
— Speech against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right.	8	120, 1, 2
— against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	8	195
— concerning the Violation of the Petition of Right.	8	246
— Report to the Commons, with respect to the printing this Petition.	8	{ 247, 255, 6
— Speech on the Process against Merchants for Tonnage.	8	292
— Motion, concerning some Popish Priests released from <i>Newgate</i> .	8	299
— Speech against a Commoner being called to answer a Complaint before the Lords.	8	300
— on the Answer of the Barons of the Exchequer, concerning Tonnage.	8	302
— Report of the Proceedings at <i>Newgate</i> against some Popish Priests.	8	306, 7, 8
— Speech on Mr. <i>Roller's</i> Goods being seized for Tonnage.	8	310
— on the King's Warrant to the Customsers for this Purpose.	8	312
— against seizing the Goods of a Parliament-Man.	8	315
— against Sir <i>John Finch</i> , Speaker.	8	331
— Reply to the Speaker's Answer.	8	331
Summoned before the Privy Council, to answer his Misbehaviour in the House.	8	354
His Study sealed up.	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber.	8	359 to 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus</i> , and moves to be bailed.	8	370

646 I N D E X to the
Vol. Page.

SELDEN, <i>John, Esq;</i> removed from the Tower to a different Prison. — — —	8	371
His Answer to the Court, with regard to Bail. — — —	8	374, 5
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour. — — —	8	375
Again committed to the Tower. — — —	8	376
His Sentence. — — —	8	388
Appointed Keeper of the Records in the Tower, by the Parliament. — — —	12	443
His Sufferings, by opposing the Court Measures, rewarded by the Commons, and how. — — —	15	277
SELF-DENYING ORDINANCE, from whence its Rise, and by whom set on Foot. — — —	13	377, 8
Debate thereon by the Commons. — — —	13	380 to 386
Passes their House. — — —	13	386
Reasons of the Peers against it. — — —	13	386, 7, 8, 9
Defended by the Commons, and how. — — —	13	389, 90
Farther Objections of the Peers against it. — — —	13	390 to 393
Agreed to by that House. — — —	13	442
Form of. — — —	13	443, 4
SEQUESTATORS, List of, appointed by Parliament, for seizing the Estates of those who took Part with King Charles I. in the Civil War. — — —	12	227 to 238
Severe Order of the Commons against such of them as refused to act. — — —	12	256
SERICA, <i>Don Juan</i> , his Letter to the Earl of Bristol, relating to the Palatinate. — — —	6	64
SEYMOUR, <i>Lady Jane</i> , Daughter to Sir John Seymour, married to King Henry VIII. — — —	3	123
Delivered of a Son, named Edward, and dies in Child-bed. — — —	3	156
SEYMOUR, <i>Edward</i> , Earl of Hertford, created Duke of Somerset. — — —	3	215
Made Governor to King Edward VI. and Protector of the Realm. — — —	3	215
Marches an Army against the Scots. — — —	3	215
Gives them Battle near <i>Musselburgh</i> , and gains a compleat Victory. — — —	3	215
His Zeal for the Reformation of Religion. — — —	3	216
Calls a Parliament to <i>Westminster</i> , Anno 1547. — — —	3	216
Marries <i>Ann Stanhope</i> . — — —	3	241

SEY-

SEYMOUR, Edward, Earl of Hertford, his Character.	3	241, 244
Influenced by his Wife to promote the Ruin of his Brother.	3	242
Accused of sundry Crimes, and imprisoned.	3	250
Acknowledges his Offences, and submits to the King's Mercy.	3	250, 1
Is fined by the Parliament in 2000 <i>l.</i> a-year in Land, and the Forfeit of all his Goods and Offices.	3	251
Receives the King's Pardon, and again made one of his Privy Council.	3	251
Attainted by the Parliament, on a fresh Complaint, and beheaded.	3	261
SEYMOUR, Lord Thomas, High-Admiral of England, attainted of Treason.	3	238 to 240
Married to <i>Catharine Parr</i> , Queen Dowager.	3	241
Condemned and executed.	3	242, 4
His Character.	3	241, 4
SEYMOUR, Sir Francis, his Speech in the House of Commons, against a Motion for a speedy Supply.	6	400
His Speech in the House of Commons, on National Grievances.	7	361, 2, 3
----- on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	398
----- on Grievances concerning Religion.	8	263
----- concerning ----- <i>Alton</i> , <i>btq</i> ; <i>Sheriff of London</i> .	8	287
----- against <i>Sir Robert Heath</i> , on Account of some Popish Priests.	8	304
--- Report of the Proceedings against them.	8	306, 7
--- Speech, touching a Parliament-Man having Privilege in his Goods.	8	314
Created <i>Lord Seymour of Trowbridge</i> .	9	9
His Speech on National Grievances.	9	102, 3, 4
Impeached of High Treason.	11	425
SEYMOUR, William, Earl of Hertford, his Report of the third Part of a Conference between the Lords and Commons on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	21 to 29

	Vol.	Page.
SCOTS, their Petition to the King, at <i>Newcastle</i> , in Consequence of their Declaration, pro- fessing Fidelity to the Parliament. —	15	12 to 14
Their Letter to the Parliament, pressing the Set- tlement of Religion according to the Co- venant. —	15	17 to 19
Remonstrance, concerning Aspersions cast upon their Nation, and withdrawing their Army from <i>England</i> . —	15	59 to 61
Resolutions of both Houses in their Favour. —	15	62, 3, 4
Their Estimate of the Debts due to them from the Parliament, with the Objections there- to, and their Reply, Particulars of. —	15	66 to 71
Demand upon the Parliament, in full Sa- tisfaction for the Payment of their Army. —	15	88 to 94
Reasons against the Parliament's Votes, for disposing of the King's Person as both Houses should think fit. —	15	116 to 142
Remonstrance, requiring Pay for their Ar- my. —	15	152, 3, 4
— concerning Pamphlets printed against them. —	15	154 to 157
Vindication, against a Charge of oppressing the Country. —	15	163, 4, 5
Treaty with the Parliament, about the Manner and Time for the Payment of the 400,000 <i>l.</i> in order to their evacuating the Kingdom. —	15	236 to 242
Resolutions in Favour of the King. —	15	243
— against him. —	15	244 to 249
Memorial, concerning Uniformity in Re- ligion. —	15	252 to 257
Information against them, of assisting the King to escape from <i>Newcastle</i> into <i>France</i> . —	15	273, 4
Vindication against this Charge. —	15	275, 6, 7
Declaration, signifying their Assent to the King's Removal from <i>Newcastle</i> to <i>Hol-</i> <i>denby</i> . —	15	281 to 284
Hostages, List of, for evacuating <i>England</i> . —	15	290
Deliver up the King to the Parliament's Commis- sioners. —	15	296
		SCOTS.

SHERIFFS, of London, their Report, how answered by the Peers. — —	18	289
Their Report, how answered by the Commons.	18	289
Obliged by an Act to disperse the Orders, &c. of the House of Commons. — —	19	312
SHERLAND, ———, Esq; appointed one of the Managers of the Impeachment against the Duke of Buckingham. — —	7	38
His Speech in Support of the 9th Article against him — —	7	111 to 118
———— in Support of the 10th Article. — —	7	119 to 123
———— against the Duke of Buckingham. — —	8	194
———— on Grievances, concerning Religion. — —	8	258
———— on Mr. Rolles's Complaint about Tonnage. — —	8	286
———— concerning ——— Aston, Esq; Sheriff of London. — —	8	287
— Report, relating to the Process of the Merchants. — —	8	287, 8
———— to licensing of Books. — —	8	288, 9
— Speech concerning some Pardons granted by the King. — —	8	289
SHERRINGTON, Sir William, indicted and attainted, by Confession, of High Treason.	3	245
SHIP-MONEY, Tax of, when first projected, and by whom. — —	8	392
Method of collecting it. — —	8	392
Its annual Amount. — —	8	392
Put a Stop to, and how. — —	8	392
Resolution of the Commons against it. — —	9	42, 3
SHIP-WRITS, Resolution of the Commons against them. — —	9	43
SHIRES, List of, in England, charged with a Tax for carrying on the War with France. — —	1	307, 8
SHIRLEY, Sir Thomas, Case of. — —	5	113 to 115
SHOES, ridiculous Fashion of, in 1464. — —	2	327
How restrained. — —	2	328
SHOREDITCH, Sir John, appointed one of the Commissioners to treat with the French King about the Restitution of Aquitain. — —	1	211
His Embassy to Rome, with a Remonstrance against Papal Encroachments. — —	1	256
SHREWS.		

SHREWSBURY, a Parliament held there, <i>An-</i> <i>no</i> 1282.	1	85
A Parliament held there in 1398.	1	482
Battle of.	2	76
Taken by the Parliament's Forces.	13	419
SHROPSHIRE, bad Administration of Justice in that County, Instance of.	2	136
SICILY, <i>Crown of</i> , offered by the Pope to Prince <i>Edmund</i> , second Son of King <i>Henry III.</i>	1	58
SIDNEY, <i>Robert</i> , <i>Earl of Leicester</i> , made Lord- Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> .	9	289
Made one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the <i>Scots</i> about the <i>Irish</i> Rebel- lion.	10	93
Joins the King at <i>Oxford</i> .	13	73
Deserts him, and returns to the Parliament.	13	210
Intitles himself to their Protection, and how.	13	451
SILVER, how valued by the Ounce in 1314.	1	151
SIMNEL, <i>Lambert</i> , a <i>Baker's Son</i> , raises an In- surrection in <i>Ireland</i> against King <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	411
Assumes the Title of <i>Edward Earl of Warwick</i> , Son to the Duke of <i>Clarence</i> .	2	411
Is crowned King of <i>England</i> at <i>Dublin</i> .	2	411
Comes into <i>England</i> with considerable Forces.	2	411
Meets King <i>Henry</i> at <i>Stoke</i> , in <i>Nottinghamshire</i> .	2	411
Gives him Battle, is taken Prisoner, and his Ar- my destroyed, <i>Anno</i> 1487.	2	411
Degraded to be a mean Servitor in the King's Kitchen.	2	411
SIMONY, Debate about it in the House of Com- mons, <i>Anno</i> 1571.	4	122
SKINNER, <i>Robert</i> , <i>Bishop of Bristol</i> , and <i>after-</i> <i>wards of Oxford</i> , impeached by the Com- mons, and on what Occasion.	19	468
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
--- Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament.	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Occasion, Particulars of.	10	140 to 141

SKIPPON, Philip, Serjeant-Major, his Guard upon the Houses of Parliament by Order of the Peers.	10	198
His Attendance at York required by the King.	10	531
Disobedience therein.	10	531
Appointed to command some Troops of Light Horse and Dragoons, raised by the Citizens of London.	12	37
His Speech to his Soldiers.	12	38
Letter, concerning a supposed Attempt of the King to make his Escape from Newcastle.	15	269, 70
giving an Account of the Scots Army's having quitted Hartlepool and Stockton.	15	295, 6
of his being in Possession of Newcastle.	15	297
of their delivering up Tinnmouth Castle.	15	298
Appointed, by the Parliament, Major-General of all the Forces within the Lines of Communication and Bills of Mortality.	17	141
by the Protector to be one of his Council.	20	247
SLIGO, Town of, taken by the English Forces from the Rebels in Ireland.	14	218
SLINGSBY, Sir Henry, his fatal Catastrophe.	21	209
SMITH, —, Esq; his Speech on the distracted State of England.	10	18 to 22
His Speech against Riots.	10	128 to 131
Impeached of High Treason.	11	426
SNAGG, George, Esq; elected Speaker to the Commons in 1588-9.	4	322
SOAMES, Sir Thomas, how censured by the House of Commons, and for what.	19	128
SODINGTON, Sir Thomas, one of King Edward's Judges, how fined for Extortion.	1	89
SOLDIERS, encouraged by an Act, Temp. Eliz.	4	356
Debate about them by the Commons.	4	499 to 502
Their Pay reduced.	10	8
riotous Behaviour on this Account.	10	9
Act for impressing them.	10	292
Maimed in the Parliament's Service, provided for,	11	470

SOLEMN LEAGUE and COVENANT, proposed by the Scots to the <i>English</i> Parliament.	12	391
Form of.	12	396 <i>to 400</i>
Approved by the Assembly of Divines met at <i>Westminster</i> .	12	400, 1
Taken by both Houses of Parliament, with the Ceremony on that Occasion; Narrative of.	12	402, 3
Revival of, in 1659.	22	150
SOMERSET, <i>Edward, Earl of Glamorgan</i> , committed to Prison by Lord Digby, and for what.	14	219 <i>to 225</i>
His Letter to his Lady on this Occasion.	14	224, 5
— Treaty with the <i>Irish</i> Rebels, in the King's Name, Particulars of.	14	226, 7
— Commission from the King, for commanding all his Forces in <i>Ireland</i> .	14	233, 4
SPANIARDS, their grievous Treatment of <i>English</i> Merchants trading in foreign Parts.	5	215
Their <i>West-India</i> Fleet defeated by <i>Cromwell</i> .	21	40
SPEAKER to the House of Commons, who the first on Record.	1	339
SPEECH from the Throne, the first on Record, Particulars of.	1	10
SPEED, <i>John</i> , his Remarks on a Bill for excluding the Children of <i>Edward IV.</i> from the Crown.	2	385
SPENCER, <i>Henry, Bishop of Norwich</i> , his Proposal to the Parliament for reducing <i>Flanders</i> , &c.	1	374
His Collection for the Assistance of Pope <i>Urban VI.</i> against the Anti-Pope <i>Clement XI.</i>	1	375
— second Proposal for the Relief of <i>Flanders</i> , &c.	1	376
— Expedition there, and bad Success.	1	377
How fined for Military Misconduct.	1	379
Accusations against him, on account of an Insurrection against <i>Henry IV.</i>	2	66
Summoned to appear before the King in Parliament on that Occasion.	2	66
His Pardon.	2	66
SPENCER, —, <i>Esq;</i> his Speech on some Propositions of King <i>Charles I.</i> for a Supply.	7	399

SPENCER, <i>Richard, Esq;</i> Impeachment against him by the Commons, and for what. —	10	511
Proceedings against him in Consequence thereof.	10	514
SPORTS, <i>Book of</i> , burnt by Order of the Parliament. —	12	251
STAFFORD, <i>Lord Ralph</i> , created Earl of <i>Stafford</i> . —	1	275
His Pension assigned him in Support of that Dignity	1	275
STAFFORD, <i>Humphry, Duke of Buckingham</i> , slain at the Battle of <i>Northampton</i> , in 1461.	2	293
STAFFORD, <i>Edmund, Bishop of Exeter</i> , and <i>Lord-Chancellor</i> , his Speech on opening the Session of Parliament, in <i>January 1397</i> . —	1	455, 6
His Speech at the Parliament, in <i>Sept. 1397</i> . —	1	462
———— at <i>Shrewsbury</i> , in 1398. —	1	482
STAFFORD, <i>John, Bishop of Bath and Wells</i> , appointed Keeper of the Privy Seal, in 1422.	2	172
One of the Committee appointed to examine the the Charge against the Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> .	2	196
Made Lord-Chancellor. —	2	216
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1432. —	2	216, 17
———— in 1433. —	2	221, 2
———— in 1435. —	2	228
———— in 1436. —	2	230, 1
———— in 1439. —	2	234, 5
Made Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> . —	2	239
His Speech to the Parliament, in 1445. —	2	239
— Protest, with relation to a Peace with <i>France</i> .	2	241
STAFFORD, <i>John, Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , and <i>Lord-Chancellor</i> , made a Cardinal. —	2	243
His Speech on opening the Parliament, in 1447.	2	245, 6
— Discharge from the Office of Chancellor. —	2	254
STAFFORD, <i>Henry, Duke of Buckingham</i> , his Conspiracy against <i>Richard III.</i> in Favour of <i>Henry Earl of Richmond</i> . —	2	378
His Proceedings in Consequence thereof. —	2	378
— fatal Catastrophe on that Account. —	2	378
STAFFORD, <i>Humphry, Earl of Stafford</i> , one of the Committee appointed to examine the Charge, &c. against <i>Henry Beaufort</i> , Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> . —	2	196

STAFFORD, <i>Humphry, Earl of Stafford</i> , summoned to the Parliament in 1451, as Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> . —	2	261
Slain at the Battle of <i>St. Alban's</i> . —	2	277
STAFFORD, <i>Edward, eldest Son to Henry Duke of Buckingham</i> , restored to his Title and Estate by King <i>Henry VII.</i> —	2	408
Appointed one of the Tryers of Petitions for <i>England, &c.</i> at the Parliament in 1509. —	3	5
His Attainder and Execution. —	3	37
STAFFORD, <i>Henry, Son to Edward Stafford, Duke of Buckingham</i> , restored to his Blood, and to Part of his Father's Inheritance. --	3	37
STAFFORD, <i>Sir Edward</i> , his Speech on a Bill against Recufants. —	4	378, 9
STAGE-PLAYS, Order of the Parliament for } suppreſſing them, Form of, }	11 16	{ 411 { 112
Ordinance of Parliament to the ſame Purpose. —	16	523, 4
STAMFORD, a Parliament held there in 1309.	1	144
STANDARD of <i>King Charles I.</i> erected at <i>Nottingham</i> . —	11	394
Ceremony on that Occaſion, Account of. —	11	395, 6
STANHOPE, <i>Ann</i> , marries <i>Edward Seymour, Duke of Somerſet</i> . —	3	241
Her Character. —	3	241
Occaſions the Ruin of <i>Thomas Lord Seymour</i> , her Brother-in-Law. —	3	241, 2
STANLEY, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , ſummoned to the firſt Parliament of <i>Edward IV.</i> —	2	313
Created a Baron. —	2	340
Summoned to the firſt Parliament of <i>Richard III.</i>	2	379
Declared an Enemy to the State, and the Reaſon thereof. —	2	381
Created Earl of <i>Derby</i> . —	2	402
Summoned to the firſt Parliament of <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	402
STANLEY, <i>Henry, Earl of Derby, and Lord High-Steward</i> , appointed one of the Commiſſioners to hold a Parliament, on account of <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> . —	4	282
STANLEY, <i>Charles</i> , his Depoſition againſt the Lord-Treaſurer <i>Middleſex</i> , as Maſter of the Wardrobe. —	6	201, 2, 3
STANLEY		

STANLEY, <i>Lord Strange</i> , Impeachment of High Treason against him, Particulars of. —	11	420, 1, 2
STANLEY, <i>Charles, Earl of Derby</i> , his Petition to King <i>Charles II.</i> for the Office of Lord Great-Chamberlain. —	23	73, 4
STAPLE, what meant by it. —	1	281
Removed from <i>London</i> to <i>Calais</i> . —	1	292
Withdrawn from thence to <i>Melcomb-Regis</i> and <i>Ipswich</i> . —	1	297
STAPLETON, <i>Walter, Bishop of Exeter</i> , his Loyalty to King <i>Edward II.</i> remarkable Instance of. —	1	180
His Murder on that Account. —	1	181
STAPLETON, <i>Sir Philip</i> , appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in <i>Scotland</i> . —	9	480
————— to treat with the <i>Scots</i> about the <i>Irish</i> Rebellion. —	10	94
His Speech against Lord <i>Digby</i> and Col. <i>Lunsford</i> . —	10	210 to 213
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to attend the King in <i>Yorkshire</i> . —	10	493
One of the eleven Members charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. —	15	470, 1, 2, 3
His Retirement and Death, Account of. —	16	275
STAR-CHAMBER, <i>Court of</i> , when first erected. —	2	420
Information there against some refractory Members of the House of Commons. —	8	359 to 368
Records there, ordered by the Commons to be sent for, concerning the Proceedings against some Members of the Parliament, in 1628. —	8	434
Abolished, and when. —	9	405
STATE, of the public Accounts for <i>England, Scotland, and Ireland</i> , in 1659. —	21	326 to 337
Of the public Debts in <i>June</i> that Year. —	21	424, 5
Of the Revenue in <i>July</i> , 1659. —	21	436 to 440
STATE-LOTTERY, when first set on Foot in <i>England</i> . —	5	272
Its Bank and chief Prize. —	5	272
STATUES of King <i>Charles I.</i> ordered to be demolished. —	19	160
STAWEL, <i>Sir John</i> , Impeachment of High Treason against him. —	11	425

	Vol.	Page
STEELE, <i>Mr.</i> made Recorder of <i>London</i> . ———	19	200
His congratulatory Speech to the Lord Protector <i>Cromwell</i> , in the Name of the City. ———	20	271, 2
STEPHEN, <i>King of England</i> , when begun his Reign. ———	1	12
Convenes the Estates of the Realm to <i>Oxford</i> . ———	1	12
Occasion thereof. ———	1	12
Gives an extensive Charter to the Clergy. ———	1	12
His Promises therein to the People in general. ———	1	12
Witnesses to this Charter, List of. ———	1	12, 1
Preamble to it. ———	1	13
Endeavours to settle the Crown upon himself and Family. ———	1	13
Calls a Council to <i>London</i> to execute this Design. ———	1	13
Proposes to them the Coronation of his Son <i>Eustace</i> . ———	1	13
The Reason of it. ———	1	13
Requires <i>Theobald</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , to perform that Office. ———	1	13
Denied that Ceremony, and why. ———	1	13
His Resentment at the Repulse. ———	1	14
STEVENS, <i>Richard, Esq;</i> committed to Prison for attempting to entail the Succession of the Crown. ———	4	365
STEWART, <i>Sir Mordach</i> , Son and Heir to the <i>Duke of Albany</i> , Brother to the King of <i>Scots</i> , taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Ham-</i> <i>bleton-Hill</i> , in 1403. ———	2	71
STEWART, <i>Mary, Queen of Scotland</i> , marries the Dauphin of <i>France</i> , afterwards King <i>Francis II.</i> ———	3	437
Driven out of <i>Scotland</i> by her rebellious Subjects ———	4	85
Seeks Protection from Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . ———	4	85
Deposed by her Subjects. ———	4	165
Imprisoned by Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> . ———	4	165
Attempts an Escape. ———	4	165
Draws in <i>Thomas Howard</i> , Duke of <i>Norfolk</i> , to assist her. ———	4	165
Her long Imprisonment at <i>Sheffield Manor</i> . ———	4	255
— Removal from thence to <i>Fotheringhay</i> Castle. ———	4	255

STEWART, <i>Mary, Queen of Scotland</i> , her Representation to <i>Queen Elizabeth</i> , touching the Hardship of her Imprisonment. —	4	255
Her last Proposal to the Queen for an Accommodation. —	4	280
Remonstrance against her by her own Subjects. —	4	280
Tried by a Committee of Lords. —	4	281
Found guilty, and receives Sentence of Death. —	4	281
Charge against her by the Parliament. —	4	284, 5
Proceedings against her in Consequence thereof. —	4	285 to 288
Petition of the Lords and Commons for her Execution, Form of. —	4	288 to 292
Her Answer thereto. —	4	293, 4, 5
Further Proceedings against her, Particulars of. —	4	296 to 305
Her Execution. —	4	305
STEWART, <i>Eliz. Daughter of King James I.</i> married to Prince <i>Frederick</i> , Count <i>Palatine of the Rhine</i> . —	5	270
STEWART, <i>Sir Francis</i> , Complaint against him by the Commons. —	6	402
STEWART, <i>Dr.</i> his Speech against the Validity of <i>Bp. Montague's</i> Episcopal Confirmation. —	8	285
STEWART, <i>Charles</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> , obtains an Act of Parliament to enable him to make Leases of Lands belonging to his Duchy of <i>Cornwall</i> . —	5	344
Goes into <i>Spain</i> to solicit a Marriage with the Infanta. —	5	529
Called home, and the Lady disappointed. —	5	529
His Speech for a War against <i>Spain</i> . —	6	98
See King CHARLES I.		
STEWART, <i>Henrietta Maria</i> , Queen Consort to King <i>Charles I.</i> her Letter to the House of Commons, concerning the Pope's Agent in <i>London</i> . —	9	173, 4
Receives their Compliments on this Occasion. —	9	174
Resolves upon a Journey to the Spaw in <i>Germany</i> . —	9	448
Petitioned against it by the Parliament. —	9	449, 50, 1
Her Answer. —	9	451
Puts off her intended Journey. —	9	459
Her Message to both Houses on this Occasion. —	9	459

	Vol.	Page.
STEWART, <i>Henrietta Maria, Queen Consort to King Charles I.</i> receives from both Houses an Address of Thanks. — — —	9	459
Her Reply. — — —	9	460
— Answer to their Message, touching their Care for the Safety of the Prince of <i>Wales</i> . —	10	24
— Priests and Servants, obliged to give Tickets of their Names to the Parliament. —	10	26
— Answer to a Message from the Peers, concerning <i>Robert Philips</i> , her Confessor. —	10	27, 8
— Request for his Release from the Tower. —	10	43, 4
— farther Request on this Account. —	10	95
— Answer to a Message from the Parliament, concerning a Report of an intended Accusation against her. — — —	10	253
— Message to the Peers, on their opening one of her Letters. — — —	10	300
Leaves the Kingdom, and embarks for <i>Holland</i> . —	10	313
Returns to <i>England</i> , and lands at <i>Bridlington</i> , in <i>Yorkshire</i> . — — —	12	191
Her great Danger there from the Parliament's Ships, Account of. — — —	12	191, 2
Arrives safe at <i>York</i> . — — —	12	192
Accused by the Commons of High Treason. —	12	266
Her Letter to the Duke of <i>Hamilton</i> , on this Occasion. — — —	12	266, 7
Proceedings against her by the Peers, Account of. —	13	1, 3
Takes Shipping at <i>Falmouth</i> , and goes to <i>France</i> . —	13	252
Her Danger from the Parliament's Fleet during her Passage. — — —	13	252
— Application to the Commons, in Favour of the King's Life. — — —	18	493, 4
How complimented by them in 1660. — — —	22	365
— — — on her Arrival in <i>England</i> . — — —	23	1
STEWART, <i>Mary, Daughter to King Charles I.</i> married to the Prince of <i>Orange</i> . — —	9	247
STEWART, <i>Charles, Prince of Wales</i> , his Letter to Sir <i>Thomas Fairfax</i> , desiring a Safe-Conduct for two of his Council to go to the King to mediate a Peace. — —	14	58, 0
STEWART.		

STEWART, <i>Charles, Prince of Wales</i> , appointed General of all the King's Forces in <i>England</i> .	14	212
Quits his Command, and retires into the Isle of <i>Scilly</i> .	14	296
Receives a Letter from the Parliament, inviting him into their Quarters.	14	312
His answer thereto.	14	379, 8a
Goes into <i>France</i> .	14	475
Appears on board the Fleet off <i>Yarmouth</i> .	17	338
His Behaviour to some Messengers from that Town.	17	339
— Letter to the Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> , requesting a Supply for the Fleet under his Command.	17	340, 8
— Declaration of the Reasons of his Undertaking.	17	342 to 347
— List of the Parliament's Ships which had joined him.	17	347
Conduct of the House of Commons towards him, Account of.	17	384, 5
His Letter to the Peers, offering his Mediation for a Peace.	17	386, 7
— Summons to the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> , Commander of the Parliament's Fleet.	17	438
— Answer to the Earl's Summons to the revolted Ships.	17	496, 7, 8
— Letter to Lord <i>Fairfax</i> , in Favour of the King's Life.	18	515, 16
Proclaimed King of <i>Scotland</i> at <i>Edinburgh</i> .	19	9
See King CHARLES II.		
STEWART, <i>James, Duke of York</i> , puts himself into the Power of the Parliament, and on what Account.	14	473
His annual Allowance by the Parliament for his Support.	15	259
Endeavours an Escape from <i>St. James's</i> .	17	49
His Letter to the Peers, excusing the Attempt.	17	49
— Escape from <i>St. James's</i> , Account of.	17	112
— Allowance taken off on that Occasion.	17	113
— Arrival at the <i>Hague</i> , Account of.	17	131

660 I N D E X to the
Vol. Page.

STEWART, <i>James, Duke of York</i> , his Rencounter with Lord Chief Justice <i>St. John</i> , the Commons' Ambassador at the <i>Hague</i> .	19	473, 4
His Letter of Thanks to the Commons for their Present of Money to him. — —	22	343
How farther favoured by them. — —	23	70
STEWART, <i>Prince Henry, Duke of Gloucester</i> , sent by the Commons to the <i>Ile of Wight</i> .	19	357
His Allowance for his Support there, Account of.	19	358
Released from <i>Carisbrooke Castle</i> , and sent to <i>Dunkirk</i> . — — —	20	125
His safe Arrival at <i>Breda</i> , Account of. — —	20	125
— Letter of Thanks to the Commons for their Present of Money to him. — —	22	344, 5
— Death. — — —	23	2
STEWART, <i>Princess Elizabeth</i> , sent to reside in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> . — —	19	357
Her Death and Burial there, Account of. —	19	357
STEWART, <i>Henrietta, Princess</i> , conveyed from <i>Exeter</i> , by the Countess of <i>Dalkeith</i> , her Governess, to the Queen in <i>France</i> . —	14	359, 473
STEWART, <i>James, Duke of Richmond</i> , occasions the Resentment of the House of Peers against him, and how. — —	10	252
His Excuse and Submission. — — —	10	252
Charge against him by the Commons. — —	10	254, 5, 6
His Answer. — — —	10	256 to 262
Proceedings against him by the Peers. —	10	263, 4, 5
Appointed one of the King's Messengers to carry his Answer to the Parliament, concerning their Propositions for Peace. — —	13	347, 8
His Reception on this Occasion, Manner of. —	13	348
Leaves the King, and goes into the Parliament's Quarters. — — —	14	376
Committed Prisoner to <i>Windfor Castle</i> . — —	14	376
STEWART, <i>Keepers of</i> , when prohibited by a Statute.	2	225
STILLINGTON, <i>Robert, Bishop of Bath and Wells</i> , and Lord-Chancellor, his Address to the Commons, at the Parliament in 1467.	2	330, 1
His Speech to the Parliament in 1468. — —	2	331, 2

STIRLING,

STIRLING, Major-General, in the Parliament's Forces in Ireland, his two Letters, intimating a Resolution of the Officers in the Parliament's Army there, to declare for the King, Parliament, and Covenant.	16	301 to 304
Brought to London and committed to Custody.	16	324
STIRLING-CASTLE, its Surrender to the Commons, Account of.	20	28 to 31
STOKE, Battle of, Anno 1487.	2	411
STOKES, Thomas, complained of to the Lords, by Samuel Harsnet, Bishop of Norwich.	6	318, 19
STOKESLEY, John, Bishop of London, how affronted by the Commons in Parliament.	3	96
STORY, remarkable one, of a Minister and a Butcher.	9	455
STORY, John, Civilian, his bitter Speech against a Bill for restoring the Supremacy to the Crown.	3	377, 8
His Imprisonment and Escape.	3	378
— remarkable Execution, Account of.	3	378
STOURTON, William, Esq; chosen Speaker to the House of Commons, in 1413.	2	128
His Inability to serve that Office.	2	128
STOURTON, Lord John, when first summoned to Parliament.	4	185
STOURTON, Lord Edward, committed to the Tower on Suspicion of being concerned in the Gunpowder Plot.	5	143
STOW, Mr. his Account of the Dress the Lords Appellants wore at the Parliament in 1397.	1	469
His Account of the Behaviour of the Earl of Arundel at his Trial.	1	470
— of Thomas of Woodstock, Duke of Gloucester, at his Trial.	1	477
— of the Ceremonials, at opening the Parliament in 1552.	3	266, 7
STRAFFORD, Earl of. See WENTWORTH, See <i>Titus</i> .		
STRAFFORDIANS, who meant by that Name, List of.	9	248
	9	248, 9
T 1 3		STRANGE,

STRODE, <i>William, Esq;</i> summoned by the Privy Council to answer his Misbehaviour in the House of Commons. —	8	354
Secretes himself. —	8	356
Apprehended and committed to Prison. —	8	356
Prosecuted in the Star-Chamber. —	8	359 to 368
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus</i> . —	8	369
Detained in Prison by a Warrant from the King. —	8	369
Offers to give Bail. —	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour. —	8	374
His Sentence. —	8	388
Charge of High Treason against him by the King, Account of. —	10	156, 7
His Speech, in Vindication of himself. —	10	181 to 184
Abconds. —	10	195
His triumphant Return to <i>Westminster</i> , Particulars of. —	10	196
— Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on occasion of the Battle of <i>Edge-Hill</i> . —	11	479, 80
STRODE, <i>Sir George</i> , impeached by the Commons, and on what Account. —	10	511
Proceedings against him in Consequence thereof. —	10	514
STRYPE, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of the Proceedings of the Parliament, in 1548. —	3	246, 7, 8
His Schedule of the Crown Debts, in 1552. —	3	264
— Account of the Debates in Parliament, on the Marriage of <i>Queen Mary</i> . —	3	300, 1
— of that <i>Queen's</i> Method of packing Parliaments. —	3	311
STURMEY, <i>Sir William</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1405. —	2	84
STYLE of all public Proceedings in the Courts of Justice changed by the House of Commons, and how. —	18	544
Used in the Orders and Acts of that House, how altered. —	19	212
Of Addressees to them from foreign Powers, what. —	19	247
SUBJECT, <i>Liberty of</i> , debated by the Commons. —	7	409 to 427
Debated by a Committee of both Houses. —	8	8 to 68
SUBSIDY,		

	Vol.	Page.
SUBSIDY, <i>Tax of</i> , how levied. — — —	4	14
Debates about it in the House of Commons, in 1571. — — —	4	106 to 109 330 to 339 366 to 373
Debate thereon by the Commons. — — —	4	379 to 383 417, 18 438 to 448
Again debated by the Commons. — — —	5	153, 4 295 to 299 328 to 332
Further debated by the Commons. — — —	6	363 to 366
SUCKLING, <i>Sir John</i> , suspected of being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	9	264
Order of the Peers against him on this Account.	9	267
Voted, by the Commons, guilty of High Treason.	9	477
SUDBURY, <i>Simon</i> , <i>Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , made Lord-Chancellor — — —	1	358
His Declaration to the Parliament, in 1380, setting forth the Reasons of their Meeting.	1	359
SUFFOLK, <i>Earl of</i> . See HOWARD, BRANDON		
SUMMONS issued by Gen. Cromwell for calling his first Parliament, Form of. — — —	20	151, 2,
SUPREMACY, in Church Government, Contest for it between the Sees of Canterbury and York, in 1072. — — —	1	8
Again disputed in 1116. — — —	1	11, 12
SUPREMACY, <i>Statute of</i> , when enacted. — — —	4	14, 15
Sworn to by the Parliament. — — —	4	13
Argument for it. — — —	4	31 to 35
SURREY, Heads of a Petition from that County to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. — — —	17	139, 40
SURREY, <i>Earl of</i> . See HOWARD.		
SUTTON, <i>Thomas</i> , <i>Esq</i> ; obtains an Act of Parliament for the Confirmation of an Hospital by him founded in the Charter-House.	5	339
SWEATING SICKNESS in London, <i>An</i> . 1548.	3	233
SYDENHAM, <i>Col. William</i> , appointed one of the Protector's Council. — — —	20	247
Appointed a Commissioner of the Treasury. — — —	20	377

THIN, <i>Mr. Usher of the House of Peers</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Earl of Portland.	12	318
THIRNYNG, <i>Sir William, Knt. Chief Justice of the King's Bench</i> , his Answer concerning those Opinions in Law, for which the Judges were banished in 1388. — —	1	483
His Account of the Conversation he had with Richard II. after his Deposition. — —	2	35, 6
— Speech on opening the Parliament in 1402.	2	63
THOCY, <i>Captain</i> , his Examination, touching a Charge against the Scots for assisting the King in an intended Escape from Newcastle.	15	310
THOMAS, <i>William, Esq.</i> his Speech against Deans and Chapters. — —	9	356 to 36
THORNBOROUGH, <i>John, Bishop of Bristol</i> , Complaint against him by the Commons, and on what Account. — —	5	108
His Acknowledgement of his Offence, Form of.	5	109, 10
THORP, <i>Sir William, Lord Chief Justice</i> , his Declaration to the Parliament, in 1348.	1	269, 70
THORP, <i>Sir Robert</i> , made Lord Chancellor. —	1	310
THORPE, <i>Thomas, Esq.</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1453. — —	2	269
Dismissed from his Office. — —	2	271
THORPE, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , appointed one of the } Barons of the Court of Exchequer. }	19	129
THURLOE, <i>Mr.</i> appointed Secretary of State to the Protector Cromwell. — —	22	55
His Speech for laying an extraordinary Tax on the Royalists. — —	20	150, 151
— Letters to Henry Cromwell, Lord Deputy of Ireland, concerning the Protector's last Sickness. — —	21	48 to 53
Made Secretary of State to the Parliament in 1659	21	224, 5
Order of the Commons for securing him. —	22	120
— — — — —	22	289
TIBETOT, <i>Sir John</i> , chosen Speaker to the House of Commons in 1486. — —	2	91
His Proposals for the Reformation of the State.	2	92, 3
— Requests in Behalf of the Commons. —	2	95, 6
— Articles for regulating the Government. —	2	103, 4
— Services, how rewarded. —	2	106, 6
Appointed Resident at the Imperial Court. —	2	154

TIDENHAM, <i>Sir John</i> , his Attainder and Execution.	2	321
TINDAL, <i>Mr.</i> his Reflection on <i>Rapin's</i> Manner of closing the History of the <i>Plantagenets</i> .	2	400
TIPTOFT, <i>John</i> , <i>Earl of Worcester</i> , appointed one of the Guardians of the Sea.	2	274
His Discharge at his own Request.	2	280
— Attainder and Execution.	2	335
TIREL, <i>William</i> , <i>Esq;</i> his Attainder and Execution.	2	321
TIRRIL, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , made one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal.	55	
TITCHBURNE, <i>Alderman</i> , of <i>London</i> , appointed one of the Commissioners for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> .	20	83
TITLES of HONOUR, how vacated by the House of Commons.	19	255, 6
TOMKINS, <i>Mr.</i> an Accomplice in <i>Mr. Walter's</i> Plot against the Parliament.	12	279
Taken into Custody.	12	279
Condemned by a Council of War, and executed.	12	324, 5
TONNAGE and POUNDAGE, <i>Subsidy</i> of, how levied, and to whom first assigned.	5	104, 107
Granted by the Parliament to King <i>Charles I.</i> }	9	445, 478
	10	263
	10	393
————— to <i>Charles II.</i> by the Convention Parliament.	22	396
TOUCHET, <i>James</i> , <i>Lord Audley</i> , his Rebellion against King <i>Henry VII.</i> Account of.	2	442
His Defeat and Execution.	2	443
TOURNAY, <i>City</i> of, taken from the <i>French</i> by King <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	15
TOURS, <i>City</i> of, when taken from the <i>English</i> , and by whom.	1	318
TOWNSHEND, <i>Heywood</i> , <i>Esq;</i> his Speech against the Multitude of common Solicitors.	4	442, 3, 4
His Speech against Monopolies.	4	463
TOWERS, <i>John</i> , <i>Bishop</i> of <i>Peterborough</i> , impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9	468

TOWERS, <i>John, Bishop of Peterborough, gives</i> in a Plea. —————	10	41
His Resolution concerning it. —————	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of. —	10	134, 5
TOWTON, Battle of. —————	2	311
TRADE, Endeavours for advancing it, Account of.	19	324 to 336
TRADESMEN's WIVES, their Petition to the Commons for Redress of Grievances. —	10	272 to 275
Their Reasons to this Purpose. —————	10	275, 6
TRAINED BANDS guard the Parliament House against the riotous Behaviour of disbanded Soldiers. —————	10	9
Put into a Posture for Defence of the Kingdom.	10	43
Required to be in Readiness, by a Declaration of Parliament. —————	11	44 to 125
Their Petition for the King's coming to <i>London</i> .	16	163, 4
— solemn Engagement for that Purpose. —	16	164, 5
— Proceedings, how resented by the Parlia- ment. —————	16	166, 7
TRAITORS, their Manner of Execution, Anti- quity of it. —————	1	85
Who the first Example thereof. —————	1	85, 6
TRAYLE-BASTON, <i>Commission of, when issued</i> by the Parliament. —————	1	126
TREASON, Debates thereon in the House of Com- mons, in 1577. —————	4	113 to 115
How defined by the Commons, in 1649. —	19	122, 3
Ordinance concerning it, Abstract of. —	20	266, 7, 8
TREASURERS, Debate about them in the House of Commons. —————	4	127, 8
Their Letter concerning the Payment of 200,000 <i>l.</i> to the <i>Scots</i> Army. —————	15	291, 2
TREATY of Peace at <i>Oxford</i> , Divisions about it by the Commons. —————	12	209, 10
Proceedings therein by the King and Parliament, Account of. —————	12	210 to 226
Of Peace, between the King and Parliament held at <i>Uxbridge</i> . —————	13	401
Proves abortive. —————	13	412
Abstract of, between the Earl of <i>Glamorgan</i> , in the Name of the King and the <i>Irish</i> Rebels.	14	226, 7
TREATY,		

TREATY, Form of, between the Parliament and <i>Scots</i> , concerning the Manner and Time of the Payment of 400,000 <i>l.</i> as a Considera- tion for the Army of the latter evacuating <i>England</i> . —————	15	236 to 242
Between the King and the Army, Report of. ———	16	60
Pretended Articles thereof, how stated. ———	16	61, 2
Between the Parliament and the Army, Account of. —————	16	66 to 69
———— the King and Parliament's Commis- sioners in the <i>Isle of Wight</i> , how limited in Point of Time. ———	17	469
———— Proceedings } therein, in order for Peace, Account of. }	17	469 to 477
Further Proceedings in that Business. }	18	2 to 21
Project of the Independents for obstructing it. —	18	36 to 66
		66, 7
		79 to 82
		84, 5, 6
		88 to 99
Further Proceedings therein. }	18	101, 2, 3
		107 to 113
		117 to 119
		122, 3
Resolutions of Parliament for continuing it four- teen Days longer. ———	18	124
		124 to 130
Further Proceedings therein. }	18	139 to 147
		150, 1
		155 to 158
Project of Gen. <i>Cromwell's</i> for opposing it. —	18	159, 60
Further Proceedings in the Treaty. }	18	241 to 253
		272 to 279
Conclusion thereof. —————	18	281
Votes of both Houses in its Favour. ———	18	446, 7
Between the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> and the <i>Jews</i> , Account of. ———	20	473 to 478
TRENCHARD, <i>Mr.</i> his Account of Money owing to the Commonwealth by the Roy- alists for Fines. ———	19	218

672 I N D E X to the

Vol. Page

TRESHAM, <i>William, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1439. — — —	2	239
Elected Speaker to the Commons in 1447. — — —	2	246
— — — in 1450. — — —	2	254
TRESHAM, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> chosen Speaker to the Commons, <i>Anno</i> 1460. — — —	1	288
His Attainder and Reversal thereof. — — —	2	330
TRESILIAN, <i>Sir Robert, Chief Justice of the King's Bench</i> , one of the Council of State held at <i>Nottingham</i> in 1387. — — —	1	405
His Questions proposed to the Judges there. — — —	1	407, 8, 9
Articles of Impeachment against him, Particulars of. — — —	1	414, 1042]
Convicted of High Treason. — — —	1	430
His Sentence and Execution. — — —	1	430, 1
TREVOR, <i>Sir Thomas, one of the Barons of the Exchequer</i> , Information against him by the Commons. — — —	9	49
Gives Bail for 10,000 <i>l.</i> to abide the Judgment of Parliament. — — —	9	49
Impeachment against him on account of Ship-Money. — — —	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit in 1641. — — —	9	470
His Petition to the Peers, acknowledging the Error of his Opinion in the Case of Ship-Money. — — —	12	430, 1
His Sentence. — — —	12	431
TRIENNIAL PARLIAMENT, when first settled by an Act. — — —	9	178, 9
Abstract of. — — —	9	181, 1
When repealed. — — —	9	181
Preamble for repealing this Act, Form of. — — —	9	182
TRINITY-HOUSE, <i>Members of</i> , their Answer to a Letter from the Earl of <i>Warwick</i> , concerning the Fleet. — — —	17	254
Their Petition to the Parliament for a personal Treaty with the King. — — —	17	269, 70
— — — how answered by the Lords. — — —	17	270
— — — by the Commons. — — —	17	272, 3
TRIVET,		

TRIVET, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , one of the Officers under <i>Henry le Spencer</i> , Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> , in his Expedition into <i>Flanders</i> . — — —	1	379
Accusation against him for Military Misconduct. — — —	1	379
His Sentence thereupon. — — —	1	379
VAN TROMP, <i>Martin</i> , Vice-Admiral of <i>Holland</i> , killed in an Engagement with the <i>English Fleet</i> . — — —	20	195, 6
Respect shewn to his Memory by the <i>Dutch</i> , Account of. — — —	20	196
TRUSSEL, <i>Sir William</i> , Knight, appointed Procurator to the Parliament, in 1327. — — —	1	185
His Renunciation of Homage to <i>Edward II.</i> in the Name of the Parliament. — — —	1	185, 6
TUDOR, <i>Owen</i> , a <i>Welch Gentleman</i> , marries <i>Catherine</i> , Queen Dowager of <i>England</i> , and Mother to King <i>Henry VI.</i> — — —	2	203
TUDOR, <i>Jasper</i> , created Earl of <i>Pembroke</i> . — — —	2	274
Settlement on him in Support of that Dignity. — — —	2	274
His Defeat in <i>Wales</i> by the Earl of <i>March</i> . — — —	2	310
Attainted of Treason at the Parliament in 1461. — — —	2	317
1484. — — —	2	383
Created Duke of <i>Bedford</i> by <i>Henry VII.</i> — — —	2	402
TUDOR, <i>Edmund</i> , created Earl of <i>Richmond</i> . — — —	2	274
Grants made to him on that Occasion, Particulars of. — — —	2	274
TUDOR, <i>Henry</i> , Earl of <i>Richmond</i> , his Attempt to dethrone <i>Richard III.</i> — — —	2	378
His Escape into <i>France</i> . — — —	2	382
Attainted of Treason. — — —	2	383, 396
His Return and Defeat of <i>Richard</i> at <i>Bosworth</i> . — — —	2	399
Proclaimed King of <i>England</i> at the Head of his Army. — — —	2	399
See HENRY VII.		
TUDOR, <i>Arthur</i> , Prince of <i>Wales</i> , eldest Son to King <i>Henry VII.</i> his Marriage and Death, Account of. — — —	2	443
TUDOR, <i>Henry</i> , second Son to King <i>Henry VII.</i> his Marriage with <i>Catherine</i> of <i>Spain</i> , his Brother <i>Arthur's</i> Widow. — — —	2	443
See HENRY VIII.		
U u		
TUDOR,		

	Vol.	Page.
SYDENHAM, <i>Col. William</i> , his Vindication of the Army's Proceedings against the Parliament in 1659. ————	11	1
How interrupted therein. ————	22	1, 2
Discharged from being a Member of Parliament. ————	22	54
SYGISMUND, <i>Emperor of Germany</i> , his Alliance with <i>Henry V.</i> King of <i>England</i> . ————	2	154
His Endeavours to restore Peace between the Crowns of <i>England</i> and <i>France</i> . ————	2	154
SYNDERCOMBE, ———, his Plot against the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> , and Catastrophe thereupon. ————	21	47
T		
TALBOT, <i>John, Earl of Shrewsbury</i> , appointed one of the Guardians of the Sea. ————	2	274
Discharged from that Office at his own Request. ————	2	280
Slain at the Battle of <i>Northampton</i> , in 1461. ————	2	293
TALBOT, <i>George, Earl of Shrewsbury</i> , charged with the Custody of <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> , at his Mannor of <i>Sheffield</i> . ————	4	255
TAX, <i>uncommon</i> , imposed on <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> , for Support of the Parliament's Army, Account of. ————	13	144
TAXES, how levied by King <i>William</i> . ————	1	■
————— <i>William Rufus</i> . ————	1	9
————— <i>Henry I.</i> ————	1	9
————— <i>Henry II.</i> ————	1	16
Granted to King <i>Richard I.</i> ————	1	18, 19
————— <i>John</i> . ————	1	20
————— <i>Henry III.</i> ————	1	78, 9
————— <i>Edward I.</i> ————	1	136 to 139
————— <i>Edward II.</i> ————	1	188, 9
————— <i>Edward III.</i> ————	1	329 to 333
————— <i>Richard II.</i> ————	1	504, 5, 6
————— <i>Henry IV.</i> ————	2	124
————— <i>Henry V.</i> ————	2	168
————— <i>Henry VI.</i> } ————	2	368 to 372
————— <i>Edward IV.</i> }		
————— <i>Henry VII.</i> ————	2	450, 1
Grievous Burden of, in 1644. ————	13	408, 9, 10
TAYLOR,		

TURBERVILLE, <i>James, Bishop of Exeter</i> , his Dissent to a Bill for restraining the Supre- macy.	3	378
His Dissent to a Bill for exchanging Lands of Bishopricks.	3	412
TURNER, <i>Samuel</i> , his Queries, against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> , proposed to the Commons.	6	431, 2
His Explanation of himself.	6	433, 4
Letter to the Speaker on this Occasion.	6	434, 5
TWISDEN, <i>Mr.</i> made a Judge by Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> on his entering to the Protectorate.	II	274
TWISLETON, <i>Major-General</i> , his Letter to the Committee of Parliament at <i>Newmarket</i> , concerning the King's Removal from thence to <i>Richmond</i> .	16	20, I
TYBURN, at <i>London</i> , how antiently called.	1	206
TYLER, <i>Wat</i> , a principal Leader in the Rebellion occasioned by the Poll-Tax in 1380.	1	362
TYRRELL, <i>Mr.</i> his Observation on the Strata- gem of King <i>Edward I.</i> to avoid confirm- ing the Great Charters.	1	114
His Observation concerning Taxes in the Reign of <i>Edward II.</i>	1	189, 90
on some Acts of Parliament for encouraging the Woollen Manufacture.	1	224, 5
on the Parliamentary Aids in 1340.	1	236, 7
Abstract of some Proceedings of the Parlia- ment of that Year.	1	239
Remarks on the King's arbitrary Manner of revoking the Petitions of Parliament called Statutes.	1	249, 50
on the good Understanding between <i>Edward III.</i> and his Parliaments.	1	299
on the Confession and Character of the Duke of <i>Gloucester</i> .	1	476
Character of <i>Richard II.</i>	1	503
TYRRIL, <i>John, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1428.	2	201
1431.	2	212
1436.	2	231

VAGABONDS , their Restraint debated upon by the Commons. —	4	122, 3
VAGRANTS , when first restrained from begging, or wandering about. —	4	179, 80
VALENCE , <i>William</i> , how complained of by the Barons. —	1	59
One of the Committee for King <i>Henry III.</i> appointed to reform the Kingdom. —	1	61
His Descent, and Alliance to King <i>Henry.</i> —	1	64
Driven out of <i>England</i> by the Barons. —	1	66
VALENTINE , <i>Benjamin, Esq;</i> one of the refractory Members of the House of Commons, at the Dissolution of the Parliament in 1628. —	8	370
Brought before the Court of King's Bench upon a <i>Habeas Corpus.</i> —	8	370
His Resolution there. —	8	370
Committed to Prison. —	8	371
Offers to give Bail. —	8	374
Refuses to find Sureties for his good Behaviour. —	8	374
Information against him in the King's Bench. —	8	376, 7, 8
His Plea. —	8	378
— Case argued in the King's Bench. —	8	381, 10, 388
— Sentence. —	8	388
— Sufferings, how rewarded by the House of Commons. —	15	277
VANE , <i>Charles, Esq;</i> appointed Agent to Portugal. —	19	247
VANE , <i>Sir Henry, jun. Treasurer of the Household</i> , his Report to the Commons, touching the Behaviour of their Speaker, <i>Sir John Finch</i> , on the last Day of the Parliament, in 1628. —	8	435, 6
His Notes of some Opinions in Council, laid before the Commons as Evidences against Lord <i>Stratford.</i> —	9	207
— Report of a Conference between both Houses, concerning the Queen's Mother. —	9	274, 5
— Speech, in Favour of a Bill for abolishing Episcopacy. —	9	342, 10, 347
Appointed, by the Parliament, Treasurer of the Navy. —	11	367

VANE, <i>Sir Henry, jun. Treasurer of the Household</i> , his Speech to the Citizens of London, on occasion of the King's refusing to grant a Safe-Conduct to <i>Sir John Evelyn</i> , one of the Parliament's Commissioners. ———	12	17, 18, 19
His Speech to them, for a speedy Supply for the Parliament's Army. ———	13	159, 60
——— in Favour of a Bill, called the Self-denying Ordinance. ———	13	380, 1
—— Report of the Army's Reasons for marching to London. ———	16	210
Appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the <i>Ile of Wight</i> about a National Peace. ———	17	436
——— one of the Commissioners for the Government of <i>Scotland</i> . ———	20	82
His Report, concerning the State of foreign Affairs with regard to <i>England</i> . ———	21	406
Appointed one of the Army's Sub-Committee. ———	22	8
Proceedings against him by the Parliament. ———	22	44, 80, 128
Excepted out of the Act of Indemnity at the King's Restoration. ———	22	348
VASSAL, <i>Mr.</i> how favoured by the House of Commons, on account of his Damages sustained by refusing to pay Tonnage and Poundage to the King. ———	15	278
VAUGHAN, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> attainted of Treason by the Parliament, <i>Anno 1460</i> . ———	2	290
VAUGHAN, <i>Sir Henry</i> , elected Member of Parliament for the County of <i>Garmarthen</i> . ———	9	15
Disabled. ———	9	15
Made a Colonel in the Service of King <i>Charles I.</i> ———	13	508
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Naseby</i> . ———	13	508
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons. ———	13	508
His Treatment there by the Speaker. ———	13	508
Committed to the Tower. ———	13	508
VE. N, <i>Rufard</i> , his Deposition in Favour of the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> . ———	6	246, 7.
VERE, <i>John, Earl of Oxford</i> , summoned to Parliament in 1330, for the Trial of Lord <i>Mortimer</i> . ———	1	201

	Vol.	Page
VERE, <i>John, Earl of Oxford</i> , one of the Commissioners appointed by <i>Edward III.</i> to request an Aid of the Parliament, in 1347.	1	267
One of the Peers summon'd to Parliament in 1353	1	279
VERE, <i>Robert, Earl of Oxford</i> , created Marquis of <i>Dublin</i> .	1	387
Created Duke of <i>Ireland</i> .	1	405
One of the Council of State held at <i>Nottingham</i> by King <i>Richard II.</i> <i>Anno</i> 1387.	1	405
Articles of Impeachment against him.	1	414
Convicted of High Treason.	1	430
His Sentence.	1	430
— Exile and Death.	1	437
VERE, <i>John, Earl of Oxford</i> , his Petition to <i>Henry VI.</i> concerning a Fine for marrying without Licence.	2	233
Summoned to Parliament in 1451.	2	201
— to the first Parliament of <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	312
His Attainder and Execution.	2	321
VERE, <i>Ankerby, Earl of Oxford</i> , his Petition to the Peers in Parliament, concerning Precedency.	22	285
His Petition to King <i>Charles II.</i> for the Office of Lord Great Chamberlain.	23	71
VERNON, <i>Sir Richard</i> , elected Speaker to the Commons, <i>Anno</i> 1426.	2	102
VERSES on the Protector <i>Cromwell</i> , in 1655.	20	446
VICARAGES, whence the Original of most of them in <i>England</i> .	1	448
VICISSITUDE of human Actions, remarkable Instance of.	15	1
VICTUALS, Dearth of, in <i>London</i> and <i>Westminster</i> , <i>Anno</i> 1562.	4	52
Taxed by the Parliament, and how.	13	17
VILLARS, <i>Lord Viscount Purbeck</i> , Informations against him for treasonable Words.	22	361
His Answer thereto before the Peers.	22	363
Order for his Commitment.	22	363
His Case farther considered.	22	382
VILLARS, <i>Robert, Esq;</i> his blasphemous Expressions, Account of.	22	362

VILLIERS, George, Esq; succeeds Robert Carr, Earl of Somerset, as Favourite to James I.	5	308
Made Lord-Admiral, and created Marquis of Buckingham.	5	336
His Motion in the House of Lords for an Aca- demy for Persons of Quality.	5	337
— Speech relating to Grievances.	5	343, 4
— to the great Abuse of divers Patents.	5	369, 70
— in Answer to a Charge against him by the Commons.	5	390, 1
Attends Prince Charles in his Expedition to the Court of Spain.	5	529
VILLIERS, George, Duke of Buckingham, his Nar- rative, touching his Negotiations at the Court of Spain.	6	20 to 67
Acquaints the House of Lords with a Complaint against him on Account of his Narration.	6	67, 8
His Proceedings therein approved by the Lords.	6	68
Receives the Thanks of the Commons for the same.	6	69
Justified by the whole Parliament from the As- persions cast upon him by the Spanish Am- bassador.	6	111, 12
Thanks the Lords for their Justification of him.	6	115
Acquaints them with the vast Preparations in order to invade England, and presses for a speedy Supply.	6	120, 1
His Account of the State of Ireland in 1624. —	6	154
— Declaration to the Parliament of the King's Reasons for approving their Petition rela- ting to Jesuits.	6	385, 6
— Account of the Fleet, and of Affairs abroad.	6	386
— Request to the House of Commons.	6	387
— Conduct of the War with Spain, &c. Ac- count of.	6	387 to 394
Reflected upon in the House of Commons by Cle- ment Case, Esq;	6	431
Queries against him by Dr. Turner.	6	431, 2
His Speech to the Parliament, in order to explain some Misapprehensions of the King's and Lord-Keeper's Speeches at Whitehall.	6	451, 2, 3
VILLIERS,		

	Vol.	Page.
VILLIERS, <i>George, Duke of Buckingham</i> , his Address to the Parliament on his own Behalf.	6	453 to 460
Charge against him by the Earl of Bristol.	7	12 to 15
His Speech to the Lords against the Earl.	7	29, 30
Receives Notice from the Commons of their having finished his Charge.	7	33
His Answer, by two of their Members.	7	33, 4, 5
— Motion to the Lords, to expedite the Commons' Charge against him.	7	38
— Speech, protesting his Innocency.	7	41, 2
— Titles, Account of.	7	46, 7
Charge against him by the several Managers for the Commons.	7	48 to 147
His extraordinary Revenue, Schedule of.	7	140 to 144
— Charge against Sir Dudley Digges.	7	158
— Letter to the Earl of Bristol about the <i>Palatine</i> .	7	187, 8
Elected Chancellor of Cambridge University.	7	234
His Speech to the Lords.	7	236 to 239
— Answer to the Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons.	7	239 to 264
— Answer concerning sundry Grants, said to be obtained by him from the Crown.	7	264 to 273
— further Answer to the seventh Article of Impeachment against him.	7	284
— congratulatory Speech to the King on the Commons' voting five Subsidies.	7	431, 2, 3
— Management again called in Question by the Commons.	8	216 to 219
Remonstrance against him.	8	219 to 231
Complains to the Lords of an Aspersions cast upon him by a Member of the Commons.	8	232
His Request and Protestation on this Account.	8	232
Appointed to go with a Fleet to relieve <i>Rochelle</i> , besieged by the <i>French</i> .	8	244
His fatal Catastrophe, Account of.	8	244
VILLIERS, <i>George, Duke of Buckingham</i> , Son to the late Duke, takes up Arms in Favour of the King in 1648.	17	287
His Declaration on that Occasion.	17	289, 90, 1
— Defeat by the Parliament's Forces, Account of	17	292
VILLIERS,		

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND. 681

Vol. Page.

VILLIERS, <i>George, Duke of Buckingham, Son to the late Duke, escapes into Holland, and joins the Prince of Wales.</i>	17	292
Rejects a Vote of the Parliament for his Indemnification.	17	333
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons.	21	291
His Engagement there.	21	292
— Discharge from a long Imprisonment.	21	292
VILLIERS, <i>Lord, joins his Brother the Duke of Buckingham, in taking up Arms for the King.</i>	17	287
Slain in a Battle with the Parliament's Forces.	17	333
VINDICATION of the Officers in <i>Sir Thomas Fairfax's Army</i> , touching their Petition for Pay, and for a Regulation of some public Affairs.	15	353 to 358
Of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, against a Charge of the Army.	16	116 to 159
VIOLET, <i>Thomas</i> , his Letter, relating to a Project for a Treaty between King <i>Charles I.</i> and the City of <i>London</i> .	13	11
VISCOUNT, who first created.	I	6
VISITORS, appointed by the Parliament to regulate the University of <i>Oxford</i> .	16	314
Their Report concerning that Business.	16	319, 20
— farther Report of their Proceedings.	17	109, 10
VOTES for <i>Knights of the Shire</i> , when first limited, and how.	2	210
VOTES of the Peers and Commons, with the King at <i>Oxford</i> , touching the March of an Army of <i>Scots</i> into <i>England</i> .	13	54, 5
Of the Peers and Commons, touching the Parliament's Army, and their new Great Seal.	13	56, 7
VOTES. See PEERS and COMMONS.		
VOW and COVENANT, Form of, taken by the Parliament on the Discovery of a new Plot against them.	12	295, 6, 7
VOWELL, <i>Mr.</i> condemned and executed, on a Pretence of being concerned in a Plot against the Protector.	20	294
VYNER,		

VYNER , <i>Alderman Thomas</i> , elected Lord Mayor of <i>London</i> .	20	224
Presented to <i>Cromwell's</i> first Parliament for their Approbation.	20	224 to 227
Invites the Lord Protector to an Entertainment in the City.	20	271
Knighted by him, and presented with the Protector's Sword.	20	274
U		
UFFORD , <i>Robert</i> , how rewarded for assisting to take Lord <i>Mertimer</i> .	1	209
Created Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> .	1	224
His Application to the Parliament in 1347, for an Aid to <i>Edward III.</i>	1	267
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1353	1	279
UFFORD , <i>William</i> , Earl of <i>Suffolk</i> , one of the Peers appointed to treat with the Commons in 1376, about a Subsidy.	1	318
One of the Peers summoned to Parliament in 1377.	1	335
One of the Committee appointed to survey the Government of the Person and Court of <i>Richard II.</i>	1	365, 6
His sudden Death and Character.	1	371
UNIFORMITY in Religion, when settled by Parliament.	3	234, 5
UNION between <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> , proposed by King <i>James I.</i>	5	91 to 97
Proceedings in this Affair.	5	163 to 171
UNIVERSITIES of <i>Oxford</i> and <i>Cambridge</i> petition against the Act for their Dissolution, and are saved.	3	209, 10
Their Precedency debated by the Commons.	9	182
How determined.	9	183, 4,
Their Petitions to the House of Commons, in Favour of Deans and Chapters.	9	278 to 288
UPTON , <i>Sir Henry</i> , his Speech on a Bill for a Subsidy, Anno 1592.	4	389, 90
URBAN VI. Pope of <i>Rome</i> Elect, his Contest with <i>Clement XI.</i> for the Papal Chair.	1	375
URBAN		

URBAN VI. <i>Pope of Rome Elect</i> , grants Pardons and Indulgences to all who would engage in his Quarrel. ————	1	376
USK, <i>Tho. Under-Sheriff of Middlesex</i> , impeached by the Commons in 1388, and for what. ————	1	434
His Answer. ————	1	434
—— Sentence and Execution. ————	1	434
USURY, Debates thereon in the House of Commons, <i>Anno 1571</i> . ————	4	138 to 146
UXBRIDGE, Treaty of Peace held there between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. ————	13	401
W		
WAGES, how antiently paid to the Commons for their Attendance in the House. ————	3	21
WAKEFIELD, <i>Battle of</i> , between King <i>Charles I.</i> and his Parliament. ————	12	268 to 276
WALES, Conquest of, and by whom. ————	1	85
When first united to the Crown of <i>England</i> . ————	1	87
Insurrection there, Account of. ————	2	69
When totally incorporated to the Crown. ————	3	112
WALKER, <i>Clement, Esq.</i> , his Account of the Reasons which moved Mr. <i>Lenthall</i> , Speaker of the House of Commons, to desert his Trust and go to the Army. ————	16	199, 200
His Account of the Reasons which induced the Commons to declare all such to be Traitors, as had invited the <i>Scots</i> to return into <i>England</i> . ————	17	309, 10
Committed to the Tower, and on what Account. ————	19	224
WALLACE, <i>William</i> , his Ravages in <i>England</i> , <i>Anno 1296</i> . ————	1	105
WALLER, <i>Edmund, Esq.</i> , his Speech on the Process against the Merchants for Tonnage. ————	8	291
His Speech for preferring the Consideration of Grievances to a Supply. ————	8	441 to 447
—— against a Bill for abolishing Episcopacy. ————	9	347 to 350
Concerned in a Plot against the Parliament. ————	12	279
Taken into Custody. ————	12	279
Brought to the Bar of the House of Commons. ————	12	319

WAL-

WALLER, <i>Edmund, Esq;</i> his polite Speech at the Bar of the House of Commons, in Answer to the Charge against him. — — —	12	320 103
Expelled the House. — — —	12	324
Condemned to die by a Council of War. — — —	12	324
Reprieved by the Lord-General <i>Essex</i> . — — —	12	324
His Fine and Discharge, Account of. — — —	12	324
WALLER, <i>Sir William</i> , reduces <i>Portsmouth</i> to the Parliament's Service in 1642. — — —	11	417
His Army in the West totally ruined by the King's Forces. — — —	12	329
Appointed to command the Militia in and about <i>London</i> . — — —	12	349
His Letter, giving an Account of his Success at <i>Basinghouse</i> . — — —	12	474 5
— — — at <i>Arundel Castle</i> . — — —	13	15, 16
Complimented by both Houses. — — —	13	17
His Success near <i>Winchester</i> , Account of. — — —	13	147
— — — Defeat at <i>Cropley Bridge</i> by the King's Forces. — — —	13	233
One of the Eleven Members of the House of Commons, charged by the Army with Misdemeanors. — — —	15	472 147
Retires into foreign Parts. — — —	16	275
Restored to his Seat in Parliament. — — —	17	226
His Imprisonment and ill Usage by the Army, Account of. — — —	18	447 125
— — — Protestation on that Occasion. — — —	18	469
WALLER, <i>Sir Hardreys</i> , his Letter concerning some Disturbances at <i>Exeter</i> . — — —	17	150 101
WALLINGFORD, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there, <i>Anno 1156</i> . — — —	1	14
WALSGRAVE, <i>Sir Robert</i> , chosen Speaker to the Commons in 1381. — — —	1	364
WALSINGHAM, <i>Mr.</i> his Observation on the arbitrary Proceedings of <i>Richard II.</i> — — —	1	370, 1
His Account of the Sale of <i>Britany</i> , to the <i>French</i> , and the Disposal of the Money arising therefrom. — — —	1	405
— — — of a Bill exhibited by the Commons against the Clergy. — — —	2	113, 1

	Vol.	Page.
WALTHAM, <i>John</i> , made Keeper of the Privy Seal	1	390
WANDESFORD, —, <i>Esq</i> ; appointed by the Commons one of their Managers against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	7	37
His Speech in Support of the thirteenth Article of Impeachment against him.	7	147 to 152
— on a Message from the King to hasten a Supply.	7	439
— on a Message from the King not to meddle with the State Government, or the Ministers thereof.	8	193
— Report concerning the Proceedings against some Jesuits.	8	308, 9
— Speech on Mr. Rolles's being seized for Tonnage.	8	310
WARBECK, <i>Perkin</i> , personates <i>Richard Duke of York</i> , second Son to King <i>Edward IV.</i>	2	437
Procures the King of <i>Scots</i> to join him in a Rebellion against King <i>Henry VII.</i>	2	441
His tragical End.	2	443
WARBURTON, <i>Peter</i> , <i>Esq</i> ; appointed a Judge in the Court of Common-Pleas.	19	129
WARDS, Court of, abolished by the Parliament, and when.	14	264
	22	309
		17, 18, 21,
Debate thereon by the Commons in 1660.	23	12, 24, 25,
		47, 8
Abolishment of, a second Time.	23	67
WARE, a Convention of the Barons held there, on Account of <i>Pierce Gaveston</i> , An. 1308.	1	141
WARE, Lord, his Claim in the House of Lords, touching Precedency.	4	408
His Claim determined by a Committee.	4	409
WARHAM, <i>William</i> , Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , and Lord-Chancellor, his Speech at opening the Parliament in 1509.	3	3, 4, 5
Appointed one of the Tryers of Petitions from <i>England</i> .	3	5
His Speech at the Parliament in 1510.	3	10, 11
— Declaration of the secret Causes for calling this Parliament.	3	11, 12
WARHAM,		

WARHAM, <i>William, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Lord-Chancellor, his Speech at opening the Parliament in 1514.</i>	3	16, 17
His Declaration to the Commons of the particular Reasons for their Summons.	3	18
— Decree, touching a Point of Privilege.	3	19
— Speech on dissolving this Parliament.	3	23, 4
WARINGE, <i>Edmund, Esq; his Letter concerning the Defeat of Sir George Booth, at Chester.</i>	21	445, 6
WARNER, <i>John, Bishop of Rochester, and afterwards of Peterborough, impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.</i>	9	463
Gives in a Plea.	10	41
His Resolution concerning it.	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of.	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10	138, 9
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10	140
Brought to the Bar of the House of Peers.	10	141
Charge against him there, Particulars of.	10	142
His Answer.	10	145
Committed to the Tower.	10	145
WARNER, <i>John, Esq; elected Lord Mayor of London, in the room of Sir John Gaire, impeached of High Treason.</i>	16	309
His Petition to the Peers, with one annexed from the Citizens of London, concerning the Militia, &c.	17	194 to 19
WARRANT, Form of, for electing a Knight for the County of <i>Buckingham.</i>	5	87
Form of, granted to the Custom-House Officers for seizing the Goods of such Merchants who refuse to pay Tonnage.	8	311, 12
— granted by the Privy Council for taking <i>William Stroud, Esq;</i>	8	369
— by King <i>Charles I.</i> to the Marshal of the King's Bench, for keeping the above Gentleman a close Prisoner.	8	369
— for raising Men, Provisions, &c. in <i>Dorsetshire</i> for the King.	13	334, 5

	Vol.	Page.
WARRANT, Form of, for raising Men, Provisions, &c. at Bury. ———	17	158
Of Lord Fairfax, for the Removal of some imprisoned Members of the House of Commons to St. James's, Form of. ———	18	465
WARREN, John, Earl of, one of the Peers who withstood Papal Usurpations in 1307, made General of King Edward's Forces in an Expedition against the Scots, Anno 1297. ———	1	110
His compleat Victory over them at Falkirk. —	1	111
WARRISTON, Lord. See JOHNSTON, Sir ARCHIBALD.		
WARWICK, Sir Philip, his Sentiments on the Charge against the Scots of selling the King. His Account of the Restraint which his Attendants were under, during the Treaty for Peace in the Isle of Wight. ———	15	322
WATERHOUSE, David, Esq; his Speech on a Bill against Pluralities of Benefices. ———	17	466
His Sentence by the Lords, for assisting Thomas Morley in a Petition against the Lord-Keeper Williams. ———	4	450
WATERMEN upon Thames, their Petition to the Parliament for a personal Treaty with the King. ———	6	111
Their Petition, how answered by the Commons. ———	17	270, 1, 2
————— to the Peers, for inviting the King to London, with Honour, Freedom, and Safety. ———	17	272, 3
————— how received ———	17	307
WAYLAND, Sir Thomas, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, how remarkably punished for Extortion. ———	17	307
WAYNEFLETE, William, Bishop of Winchester, and Lord-Chancellor, opens the Session of Parliament in 1460. ———	1	89
WAYTE, Col. his Victory over the Royalists in Huntingdon and Cambridgeshires. ———	2	288
His Narrative of taking the Duke of Hamilton Prisoner. ———	17	229
	17	424

	Vol.	Page.
WEAL, Dr. his Plot to get the King out of the Hands of Col. Hammond, Account of. —	17	181, 2
His intercepted Letter to the Earl of Dover, concerning an Insurrection in Surry, in Favour of the King. —	17	184, 5
WEAVER, John, Esq; appointed one of the Commissioners to settle the Civil Affairs in Ireland. —	19 20	{ 406 91
WEBB, Thomas, Esq; expelled the House of Commons, and on what Occasion. —	9	52
WEBB, Thomas, his blasphemous Assertions delivered in a Sermon, Account of. —	13	343
WEEKLY ASSESSMENT appointed to be levied upon all Counties in England, and by whom. —	12	163
Amount of this Tax by the Week. —	12	177
How charged upon the several Counties in England and Wales. —	12	353, 4
Charged on every County in England, for the Relief of the British Army in Ireland. —	13	295, 6
WEIGHTS, when first appointed by Parliament. —	2	210
WELCH, how restrained from obstructing the Navigation up the River Severn. —	2	214
WELCH, —, Esq; Member of the House of Commons, committed to Prison for attempting to entail the Succession of the Crown. —	4	365
WELLES, Leonard, Lord Willoughby, his Attainder, and Reversal thereof. —	2	330
WELWOOD, Dr. his Account of the Surrender of Dunkirk to Cromwell. —	21	209, 10
WENCESLAUS, Emperor of Germany, and King of Bohemia, his Alliance with King Richard II. —	1	368
WENLOCK, Sir John, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1455. —	2	279
WENMAN, Lord, appointed one of the Parliament's Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight about a National Peace. —	17	436
WENTWORTH, Peter, Esq; his Speech at the Parliament in 1575, in Behalf of the Liberties of the House of Commons. —	4	186 to 19

WENTWORTH, <i>Peter, Esq;</i> sequestred from the House, for his Speech at the Parliament in 1575, in Behalf of the Liberties of the House of Commons. — — — — —	4	200
His Examination and Answers before a Committee Committed to the Tower by Order of the Commons. — — — — —	4	200 to 207
Discharged, by Queen <i>Elizabeth</i> , from his Imprisonment. — — — — —	4	208
His Speech, touching the Liberties of the House. — — — — —	4	215
— Questions, to the same Purpose. — — — — —	4	316, 17
Committed again to the Tower. — — — — —	4	317, 18
WENTWORTH, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech in the House of Commons against a Motion for a speedy Supply. — — — — —	6	318
Committed to Prison for refusing a Loan to King <i>Charles I.</i> — — — — —	6	400
Released on calling a new Parliament. — — — — —	7	323
His Speech on public Grievances. — — — — —	7	338
— on the King's Propositions for a Supply. — — — — —	7	369 to 371
— on Imprisonment. — — — — —	7	401
— on a Motion for expediting the Bill of Subsidies. — — — — —	7	405
— in Opposition to a Message from the King to this Purpose. — — — — —	7	437
— on the Liberty of the Subject. — — — — —	7	440, 1
— on a Point of Privilege. — — — — —	8	97
— on the King's Letter to the Lords, touching his Promises to secure the Liberty of the Subject. — — — — —	8	107, 8
— against the Lords' Addition to the Petition of Right. — — — — —	8	113
Created Baron <i>Wentworth</i> , of <i>Wentworth Woodhouse</i> . — — — — —	8	120
— Earl of <i>Strafford</i> , and made Lord-Lieutenant of <i>Ireland</i> . — — — — —	8	244
Introduced to the House of Lords in <i>April</i> , 1640. — — — — —	8	395
Accused of High Treason. — — — — —	9	408
Sequestred from Parliament, and committed. — — — — —	9	37
Proceedings against him by the Commons. — — — — —	9	37

WENTWORTH, <i>Thomas, Earl of Strafford</i> ,		
his Proceedings in <i>Ireland</i> voted illegal.	9	51
Proceedings against him by the Peers. — —	9	187
His Request at the Bar of their House. — —	9	187
Speech against him by Sir <i>John Wray</i> . — —	9	187, 8
— — — — — by ditto. — —	9	200, 1
His Answer, touching Sir <i>Henry Vane's</i> Notes of some Opinions in Council, made Use of as an Evidence against him. — —	9	207, 8
— Defence at his Trial. — —	9	209 to 211
— Behaviour therein, Account of. — —	9	211
Farther Proceedings against him. — —	9	212 to 214
Speech in Favour of him by Lord <i>George Dig-</i> <i>by</i> . — — — — —	9	216 to 222
Bill of Attainder passed against him by the Com- mons. — — — — —	9	222
Clofe confined by Order of the Lords. — —	9	240
Speech in Favour of him by the King. — —	9	246, 7
Judgment demanded against him by the Citizens of <i>London</i> . — — — — —	9	248
Bill of Attainder passed against him by the Peers.	9	250
His Letter to the King on this Occasion. — —	9	271, 2
Beheaded on <i>Tower-Hill</i> . — — — — —	9	278
His Behaviour upon the Scaffold. — —	9	278
— Character, by Mr. <i>Whitlocke</i> . — —	9	278
WENTWORTH, <i>Thomas, Earl of Cleveland</i> ,		
taken Prisoner by the Parliament's Forces at the second Battle of <i>Newbury</i> . — —	13	300
WENTWORTH, <i>Lord, eldest Son to the Duke</i> <i>of Cleveland</i> , his Letter concerning the <i>Scots</i> Expedition into <i>England</i> , in 1651.	20	4, 5
Taken Prisoner at the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> . — —	20	55
WEST of <i>England</i> , State of the King's and Par- liament's Forces there, in <i>December</i> 1642.	12	90, 1, 2
State of the King's and Parliament's Forces there, in <i>June</i> 1644. — — — — —	13	215, 16, 17
WESTMINSTER, <i>Inhabitants of</i> , their Peti- tion to the Lords for a personal Treaty with the King. — — — — —	17	307, 8
Their Petition, how answered. — — — — —	17	309
<i>Parliaments held there</i> . See PARLIAMENT.		

WESTON, Sir Richard, his Deposition in Favour of the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middifex</i> , at his Trial before the Lords.	6	249, 50
Made Chancellor of the Exchequer.	7	235
His Message to the Commons, concerning the University of <i>Cambridge</i> .	7	235
Created a Peer, and made Lord High-Treasurer of <i>England</i> .	8	244
WESTON, Sir Richard, one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer, Information against him by the Commons.	9	49
Obliged to give Bail, and what, to stand the Judgment of Parliament.	9	49
Impeachment against him, on account of Ship-Money.	9	424
Prohibited from going the Summer Circuit, in 1641.	9	470
WESTON, Jerome, Earl of Portland, committed by the Parliament to the Tower, and why.	11	363
Suspected of being concerned in Mr. Waller's Plot.	12	297
His Petition for a speedy Trial.	12	317
Depositions in his Favour, Particulars of.	12	318
Admitted to Bail.	12	349
WETHAM, Col. Governor of Portsmouth, declares for the Parliament against the Army under Fleetwood.	22	22
WEXFORD, taken by Gen. Cromwell.	19	217
WEYMOUTH, Town of, taken by the Parliament's Forces.	13	419
WHALLEY, Col. his Letter to the Governor of Edinburgh Castle, concerning some Scots Ministers there.	19	390
His Letter, concerning the Situation of the English and Scots Armies in 1651.	19	510, 11
Services to the Commonwealth, how rewarded.	20	50
WHARTON, Lord Philip, appointed Speaker of the House of Peers, in the Absence of the Lord-Keeper.	11	124

	Vol.	Page.
WHARTON, <i>Lord Philip</i> , his Speech to the Citizens of <i>London</i> , on the Battle of <i>Edge-Hill</i> .	11	471 104;
His farther Speech on this Occasion.	11	486, 7
— Report of a Plot against the Parliament.	13	30
— Letter from <i>Berwick</i> , giving an Account of Gen. <i>Lesley's</i> leaving <i>Hereford</i> , and marching with his Horse into <i>Scotland</i> .	14	44, 5
— Letter to the Peers, concerning the State of Affairs in the North.	14	51, 2,
— a Victory obtained by the <i>Scots</i> over the Marquis of <i>Montrose</i> .	14	53, 4
— for Advice in a Particular relating to the County of <i>Cumberland</i> .	14	55
— Narrative of the Negotiations between the <i>English</i> and <i>Scots</i> Commissioners at <i>Berwick</i> and <i>St. Andrew's</i> .	14	107 101;
WHICHCOT, <i>Col.</i> his Letter, signifying the King's Resolution to remove from <i>Hatfield</i> to <i>Windsor</i> .	16	47
WHITAKER, <i>Mr.</i> his Speech against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	8	195
WHITBY, —, <i>Esq;</i> appointed by the Commons one of their Managers against the Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> .	7	37
His Inability to discharge that Trust.	7	38
WHITE BANDS, <i>Parliament of</i> , why so called.	1	165
WHITE, <i>John, Bishop of Winchester</i> , his Dissent to a Bill for restoring the First-Fruits to the Crown.	3	375
His Dissent to a Bill for restoring the Supremacy.	3	378
— for exchanging Lands of Bishopricks.	3	412
WHITGIFT, <i>John, Archbishop of Canterbury</i> , one of the Commissioners appointed to hold a Parliament for the Trial of <i>Mary Queen of Scots</i> .	4	282
One of the Committee appointed to treat about that Affair.	4	286
— to treat with the Commons on a Supply.	4	307

WHITLOCKE, <i>Bulstrode, Esq; Mr. Justice, of the King's Bench</i> , his Speech to the Lords, touching his Conduct in the Proceedings against the Gentlemen imprisoned for refusing the Loan.	8	2, 3, 4
His Answer to the Commons, concerning the Proceedings against some Jesuits.	8	309
— Opinion in the Case of Sir <i>John Elliot</i> , Mr. <i>Holler</i> , and Mr. <i>Valentine</i> , Members of the House of Commons.	8	384, 5, 6
— Account of <i>Burton</i> , <i>Bastwick</i> , and <i>Prynne</i> , three notorious Delinquents.	9	61
His Account of the Discovery of Sir <i>Henry Vane's</i> Paper of Notes, produced against Lord <i>Strafford</i> .	9	206
— of the Earl's Behaviour at his Trial.	9	211
— of his Surprize at the King's passing the Bill of Attainder against him.	9	272
— of his Behaviour on the Scaffold.	9	278
— Character of him.	9	278
— Account of the Removal of divers great Officers of State.	9	289, 90
— of the State of public Affairs during the Recess of Parliament, in 1641.	9	498
— of Sir <i>Robert Berkeley</i> , one of the Judges of the King's Bench.	10	12
— of the Indulgence of those Bishops who signed a Protestation against the Legality of the Parliament's Proceedings.	10	141
— Remarks on the King's leaving <i>London</i> .	10	196
— Speech, concerning the Militia.	10	280, 1, 2
— Account of the Queen's Design in going to <i>Holland</i> .	10	313
— of the Arguments in Favour of an Ordinance for settling the Militia.	10	335, 6
— of the Parliament's prejudicing the <i>Septs</i> Privy Council against the King.	11	12
— Success in raising Forces, &c.	11	194, 5
— Speech against a Civil War.	11	300 to 303

WHITLOCKE, <i>Bulstrode, Esq;</i> his Account of the Parliament's Commissioners attending the King at <i>Oxford</i> with some Propositions for Peace.	12	152, 3
His Account of the Proceedings of the King and Parliament's Commissioners on the Treaty at <i>Oxford</i> for Peace.	12	224, 5, 6
— of the Manner of the Parliament's taking the <i>Scots</i> Solemn League and Covenant.	12	402, 3
— of the Death of Mr. <i>Pymme</i> .	12	461, 2, 3
— Speech in Favour of a Peace.	13	128, 9
— Account of the Commons' Design in bringing in a Bill, called <i>The Self-denying Ordinance</i> .	13	377, 8
— Speech against it.	13	383, 386
— Observation on Gen. <i>Cromwell's</i> Stay in the Army, notwithstanding the Self-denying Ordinance.	13	469
Complaint against him by Lord <i>Savile</i> , and what.	14	22
How justified by the House of Commons.	14	22
His Account of the Number and Quality of those Gentlemen who deserted the King on his discharging Prince <i>Rupert</i> from his Service.	14	105
— of the Reason why the Commons passed a Vote for abolishing the Court of Wards.	14	264, 5
— of the Commons issuing out new Writs for supplying Vacancies in their House, and of their Debate thereon.	14	306, 7
— Reflection upon an Order of Parliament against Papists, <i>Irishmen</i> , and Cavaliers.	15	5
— Sentiments on the Charge against the <i>Scots</i> of selling the King.	15	319, 20
— Observation upon the mutinous Proceedings of the Army, &c.	15	365
— upon the Parliament's Compliance therewith.	15	498
— Account of the riotous Behaviour of the <i>London</i> Apprentices before the Parliament-House.	16	173, 4

WHITLOCKE, <i>Bulstrode, Esq;</i> his Account of some of the Eleven impeached Members retiring into foreign Parts. ———	16	275
His Observation upon the State of the Parlia- ment in 1647. ———	16	364
——— upon a Rising of Apprentices in <i>London</i> , in Favour of the King. ———	17	93
——— Account of a Petition from <i>Surrey</i> to the Parliament, for a personal Treaty with the King. ———	17	139, 40
——— of a Riot in <i>Westminster Hall</i> , on that Occasion ———	17	140
——— Reflection on the <i>Scots</i> invading <i>England</i> in 1648. ———	17	332, 3
——— Account of a Debate in the House of Com- mons about bringing the King to a judicial Trial. ———	18	478, 9
Appointed one of the Commissioners of the new Great Seal, ordered by the Commons in 1648. ———	19	■
His Speech on that Occasion. ———	19	3 10 7
——— Account of the Ceremony of the House of Commons at an Entertainment by the City of <i>London</i> . ———	19	129, 30
——— Speech, in Favour of Lawyers being elected Members of Parliament. ———	19	226 10 234
——— Account of a Conference between a Com- mittee of the Council of State and Lord <i>Fanfax</i> , touching his Scruples against marching an Army to invade the <i>Scots</i> . ———	19	269 10 274
——— learned Speech upon a Bill for translating all Proceedings at Law into <i>English</i> . ———	19	421 10 439
Appointed one of the Commissioners to congratu- late Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> on his Victory over the <i>Scots</i> Army at <i>Worcester</i> . ———	20	48
His Account of a Conference, concerning the Settlement of the Nation in 1651. ———	20	80, 1, 2
——— of a Dialogue between Gen. <i>Crom- well</i> and himself, about the former's assu- ming the Title of King. ———	20	104 10 112
		WHIT-

	Vol.	Page.
WHITLOCKE, <i>Bulstrode, Esq;</i> his Account of Cromwell's dissolving the Long Parliament.	20	131, 2, 3
His Character of Cromwell's first Parliament. —	20	180
Goes Ambassador to Sweden. — — —	20	229
His Allowance for a suitable Equipage. — — —	20	229
— Report to the Parliament of his Negotiations	20	335 to 347
— Services, how rewarded. — — —	20	347
— Account of Cromwell's Reasons for dissol- ving his second Parliament. — — —	20	403
Resigns his Commission for the Great Seal. —	20	470
How complimented by Cromwell's third Parlia- ment. — — —	21	56, 7
Appointed one of the Commissioners of the Treasury. — — —	21	65
— one of the Committee to receive Cromwell's Scruples as to his being King.	21	65
His Arguments to induce his Acceptance of } that Title. — — — }	21	66, 7, 8 71, 2, 3 118 to 121
— Account relating to the Dissolution of Rich- ard Cromwell's Parliament in 1659. — —	21	351
— of the Army's Proceedings to de- stroy the Parliament. — — —	21	474 to 477
Chosen one of the Army's Committee of Safety.	22	3
His Reasons for accepting that Office. — — —	22	3, 4
Made Keeper of the Great Seal. — — —	22	8
His Speech to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, against the Proceedings of Gen. Monke.	22	10 to 12
— Remark on the State of the Nation in De- cember, 1659. — — —	22	25
— Conference with General Fleetwood, about bringing in the King. — — —	22	26, 7, 8
— Account of the Posture of Affairs in Jan. 1659	22	74
Retires into the Country. — — —	22	74
His Account of Gen. Monke's Speech to the Parliament on his Arrival in London. —	22	127, 8
— of some Proceedings, in order to a Design for bringing in the King. — — —	22	164, 5
WHITTACRE, <i>Laurence, Esq;</i> voted guilty of a Breach of Privilege, and for what. — — —	9	436
His Defence and Punishment, Account of. —	9	437
WICKHAM,		

WICKHAM, <i>William, Archdeacon of Lincoln,</i> made Keeper of the Privy Seal to <i>Edward III.</i>	1	293
Made Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , and Lord-Chancellor	1	302
His Speech to the Parliament in 1369, concerning the Breach of Peace with <i>France.</i>	1	302, 3
— at opening the Parliament in 1371.	1	305, 6
Religins his Office of Chancellor.	1	310
One of the Committee appointed to confer with the Commons on a Supply.	1	315
— to survey the Government of the Person and Court of <i>Richard II.</i>	1	366
— to regulate the Affairs of the Nation.	1	402
Made Lord-Chancellor again.	1	442
His Declaration to the Parliament, in 1389, touching their Summons.	1	442
Delivers up the Seal of his Office.	1	442
Accepts it again.	1	442
His Speech to the Parliament in 1390.	1	445
— Innocency, with respect to the King's Com- mission in 1386, declared in open Parlia- ment.	1	478
One of the Bishops who swore to support the Resolutions of the Parliament in 1397.	1	480
WICKLIFFE, <i>John</i> , sets up for a Reformer in Matters of Religion.	1	372
His Doctrines, how guarded against.	1	372
WIDDRINGTON, <i>Sir William</i> , his Offence against the Commons.	9	333
Proceedings and Sentence against him.	9	333, 4
WIDDRINGTON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech to the Peers, on delivering to them the Arti- cles of Impeachment against <i>Matthew Wren</i> , Bishop of <i>Ely</i> .	9	451 to 457
Mark of Honour put upon him by the House of Commons, and on what Occasion.	19	3
Appointed one of their Standing Council.	19	263
Made a Commissioner of the Great Seal.	20	277, 376
His Surrender thereof.	20	470

WIDDRINGTON, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , chosen Speaker to <i>Cromwell's</i> third Parliament. ———	21	25
His Speech to the Protector, at his Inauguration into that Office. ———	21	155, 6,
Made a second Time one of the Commissioners of the Great Seal. ———	22	55
WILBRAHAM, <i>Roger, Esq;</i> his Letters, concerning the Defeat of the Scots Army in <i>Lancashire</i> by <i>Gen. Cromwell</i> , ———	17	417 1048
His List of the Titles of the Scots Regiments of Foot, and the Number of Prisoners taken. ———	17	420
WILD, <i>Mr. Serjeant</i> , made Chief Baron of the Court of Exchequer. ———	22	55
WILL, remarkable one, of a Dean of <i>St. Paul's</i> , who had been Lord-Treasurer. ———	9	360
WILLIAM I. <i>King of England</i> , summons a National Synod to determine the Dispute betwixt the Sees of <i>Canterbury</i> and <i>York</i> , touching Supremacy in the Church. ———	1	8
His Manner of levying Taxes. ———	1	9
WILLIAM, <i>King of Scotland</i> , his Homage paid to <i>King John</i> , Account of. ———	1	19
WILLIAMS, <i>Thomas, Esq;</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1562. ———	4	7
His Speech on that Occasion. ———	4	7 10 11
—— on the Subject of <i>Queen Elizabeth's</i> Marriage. ———	4	46 10 48
WILLIAMS, <i>John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , for Bribery. ———	6	233, 4
WILLIAMS, <i>John, Bishop of Lincoln</i> , made Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. ———	5	423
His Objections against sealing Lord-Chancellor <i>Bacon's</i> Pardon. ———	5	423, 4
—— Report of the King's Speech to the Parliament, in 1621. ———	5	477 1048
—— Advice to the King, touching a Remonstrance from the Commons. ———	5	507, 8
—— Answer to a Speech of <i>Sir Thomas Crew</i> . ———	6	14 15 16
—— Report to the House of Lords, of the Duke of <i>Buckingham's</i> Negotiations in <i>Spain</i> . ———	6	20 11 6
—— Speech to the Parliament, in 1624. ———	6	341, 2

Parliamentary History of ENGLAND.

699

Vol. Page.

WILLIAMS, <i>John</i> , Bishop of Lincoln, his Speech to the Parliament in 1625.	6	347, 8
His Answer to Sir <i>Thomas Crew</i> , Speaker for the Commons.	6	350, 1
— Vindication of King <i>Charles I.</i> against a Complaint of the Commons.	6	376, 7
— Report of the Duke of <i>Buckingham's</i> Conduct in the War with <i>Spain</i> .	6	387 to 394
Discharged from the King's Service.	6	412
His Report to the Lords, of Part of a Conference between both Houses on the Liberty of the Subject.	8	53 to 68
— concerning the printing		
Dr. <i>Mamwaring's</i> Sermons.	8	213
— Answer to the Commons, concerning their Request about the Communion Table in <i>Westminster</i> Abbey.	9	41
— Advice to the King, about the Bill of Attainder against the Earl of <i>Strafford</i> .	9	270, 1
— remarkable Distinction of Conscience.	9	270, 1
— Speech against a Bill for restraining the whole Clergy from intermeddling with Secular Affairs.	9	294 to 314
— Report to the Lords, of a Conference relating to some Propositions on the State of the Nation.	9	386 to 391
Translated to the See of <i>York</i> .	10	94
His Report, touching the Bishops impeached on account of the new Canons.	10	95
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament.	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Occasion, Particulars of.	10	140 to 145
His submissive Letter to the Peers.	11	280, 1
Takes up Arms in Favour of the Parliament.	15	2, 3, 4
Lays Siege, with his Friends and Servants, to the Town and Castle of <i>Conway</i> , in <i>Wales</i> .	15	4
His further Services done to the Parliament, Account of.	15	171, 2
How rewarded for his Zeal to their Cause.	15	172
His Letter of thanks to the Peers.	15	349, 50

WIL-

WILLOUGHBY, <i>Sir Robert</i> , Lord Chief Justice, seized, on his Travel to <i>Grantham</i> , by a Set of Banditti.	I	215
Force put upon him on that Occasion.	I	215
WILLOUGHBY, <i>Sir Robert</i> , created Lord Brooke	2	408
Sent into <i>France</i> , with a Body of choice Men, to assist the Duke of <i>Britaine</i> against the <i>French</i> King.	2	419
His bad Success, Account of.	2	419
WILLOUGHBY, Lord, of <i>Parham</i> , made Lieutenant of <i>Lincolnshire</i> by the Parliament.	II	184
His Letter, about raising the Militia of that County.	II	184, 5
Receives an Order from the King to desist from it.	II	185, 6
His Answer.	II	186, 7
Supported by the Parliament in the Execution of his Office.	II	187, 8
His Activity in raising Forces, &c. Account of.	II	106
Complaint of their bad Condition.	12	362
Elected Speaker of the House of Peers, instead of the Earl of <i>Manchester</i> , who had joined the Army.	16	183
Impeached by the Commons of High Treason.	16	317
His Letter of Excuse, for not appearing at the Bar of the House of Peers to receive his Charge.	16	519, 20
Restored to his Seat in Parliament.	17	220
WILMER, <i>Sir William</i> , impeached by the Commons, and for what.	10	425
WILMOT, <i>Henry</i> , Esq; committed to Prison for being concerned in a Plot against the Parliament.	9	373
Admitted to Bail.	9	437
Order of the Commons concerning him.	9	437
Expelled the House.	10	97
His intercepted Letter, giving an Account of the King's Affairs at <i>York</i> .	11	260, 1
Created Earl of <i>Rocheſter</i> by King <i>Charles II.</i> in 1654.	20	453

VINCHELSEA, Robert, Archbishop of Canterbury, his Speech to the Bishops, on occasion of the Clergy's Refusal to grant a Tax to Edward I.	1	102, 3
Put out of the King's Protection, and his Lands, &c. seized on.	1	103
His Retirement thereupon.	1	104
Restored to his Lay Fees, &c.	1	105
One of the Committee who made up the Difference between the King and his Barons.	1	109
His Refusal to lay a Tax upon the Clergy, at the Parliament in 1301.	1	117
— Reason for it.	1	117
Charged with High Treason, and on what Account.	1	130
His abject Behaviour thereupon.	1	130
— Suspension by the Pope.	1	130
One of the Committee appointed to govern the Affairs of King Edward II.	1	143
WINCHESTER, a Convention of the Estates of the Realm held there in 1265.	1	72
A Parliament held there in 1276.	1	83
— 1329.	1	198
— 1371.	1	307
— 1393.	1	450
Taken by the Parliament's Forces in 1642.	12	93
WINCHESTER, College of, when saved from Dissolution.	3	229
WINDEBANK, Sir Francis, Secretary of State, acquaints the Commons with a Letter from the Scots to the French King.	8	419
Interrogated about the Commitment and Discharge of some Popish Prisoners.	9	37
Proceedings against him by the Commons.	9	41, 2
Leaves the Kingdom, and goes into France.	9	109
Articles of Impeachment against him.	9	109
His Letter to the Earl of Pembroke, in Vindication of himself.	9	109 to 113
WINDEBANK, —, Esq; his bitter Reflection on Mr. Pymme.	11	266

WINDEBANK, Col. surrenders a small Garrison of the King's in <i>Oxfordshire</i> to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> .	13	460
Condemned by a Court-Martial for Cowardice, and shot to Death.	13	461
WINDHAM, Mr. his Speech on public Grievances.	8	220
Expelled the House of Commons for being a Monopolist.	9	52
Impeached of High Treason.	11	426
WINDHAM, Col. how rewarded by the Commons, for being instrumental in the King's Preservation after the Battle of <i>Worcester</i> .	23	55, 5
WINDSOR, Sir William, marries Alice Pierce, Mistress to King <i>Edward III.</i>	1	383
WINDSOR, Lord, his Petition to King <i>Charles II.</i> for the Office of Lord Great-Chamberlain.	23	72, 3
WINGFIELD, Sir Humphry, elected Speaker to the Commons in 1534.	3	106
WINGFIELD, —, Esq; his Motion in the House of Commons against Monopolies.	4	416
WINTOUR, Sir John, committed to the Tower by the House of Commons.	19	287
WINYARD, John, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , as Master of the Wardrobe.	6	208, 0
WITCHCRAFT prohibited by an Act.	5	88
WITHERINGTON, —, complained of to the Commons, for aspersing the Protestant Religion.	8	281
WITTLESEY, William, Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , his Advice to King <i>Edward III.</i>	1	303
His Speech to the Parliament in 1377.	1	350, 7
WOGAN, Capt. Narrative of his refusing to disband his Troop of Horse in the Parliament's Service, and of his marching from <i>Worcester</i> into <i>Scotland</i> .	17	79, 80,
Demanded of the Scots by the Parliament's Commissioners at <i>Edinburgh</i> .	17	89
WOLSELEY, Sir Charles, appointed one of the Protector's Council.	20	247
Appointed one of the Committee to receive his Scruples as to his being King.	21	65

WOLSELEY, <i>Sir Charles</i> , his Arguments to induce the Protector's Acceptance of the Title of King.	21	81, 2, 3
WOLSEY, <i>Cardinal</i> , made Prime Minister to <i>Henry VIII.</i>	3	26
His Reply to <i>Sir Thomas More's</i> Speech, at the Parliament in 1523.	3	28
Made Lord-Chancellor.	3	28
His pompous Train to the House of Commons to hasten a Supply.	3	29
— Speech on that Occasion.	3	29
How answered by the Speaker.	3	30
His Rage thereupon.	3	30
Dissolves the Convocation of <i>St. Paul's.</i>	3	34
Summons another to <i>Westminster.</i>	3	34
Detected of under-hand Dealing between the King and the Pope.	3	39
His Disgrace and Prosecution in the King's Bench.	3	39, 40
— Sentence there.	3	39, 40
Articles of Impeachment against him, Particulars of.	3	42 to 55
His Acquittal by the Commons.	3	56
— Arrest by the King's Order.	3	56
— Sickness and Death.	3	56
— remarkable Expression in his last Moments.	3	56
WOLSTENHOLME, <i>Sir John</i> , his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer <i>Middlesex</i> , in a Case of Bribery.	6	237, 8, 9
His Answer to the Commons, about seizing Mr. <i>Rolles's</i> Goods for Tonnage.	8	311
WOMEN, when compelled to take the Oath of Allegiance.	5	237
WOOD, <i>John, Esq.</i> elected Speaker to the Commons in 1482.	2	363
WOODVILLE, <i>Sir Richard</i> , his Marriage with <i>Jaquet</i> , Dutchess of <i>Bedford.</i>	2	233
His Fine for marrying without Licence.	2	233
WOOLASTON, <i>Sir John</i> , elected Lord Mayor of <i>London.</i>	12	424
Manner of his being presented to the House of Peers for their Approbation, Account of.	12	424, 5, 6
WOOL-		

	Page
WOOLLEY, Sir John, his Speech for a Subsidy, <i>Ann. 1592.</i>	2
His Speech on a Motion for a Bill to reform Ecclesiastical Courts.	2
— on the Subsidy Bill.	4
WORCESTER, Battle of, between Prince Charles and the Commons.	20
WORK-HOUSES, when first established in Parishes for Relief of the Poor.	4
WORSLEY, Ottiwell, his Deposition against the Lord-Treasurer Middelton, as Master of the Wardrobe.	6
WRAY, Christopher, Esq; elected Speaker for the Commons in 1571.	4
His Speech to Queen Elizabeth on that Occasion.	4
WRAY, Sir John, his Speech concerning Grievances.	9
His Speech concerning Religion.	9
— the Demands of the Scots.	9
— against Archbishop Laud, and Lord Strafford.	9
— farther Speech against the Earl of Strafford.	9
— Speech for expediting his Trial.	9
— for a Protestation, to be taken by the Commons, for the Defence of the Protestant Religion, &c.	9
WREN, Matthew, Bishop of Ely, complained of by the Commons.	9
His Bail, in order to stand the Judgment of Parliament.	9
Articles of Impeachment against him by the Commons.	9
Impeached for assisting to make some new Canons.	9
Gives in a Plea.	10
His Resolution concerning it.	10
— Danger from the Populace.	10
Joins in a Protestation against the Legality of Parliamentary Proceedings.	10
Accused of High Treason on this Account.	10

WREN, <i>Matthew, Bishop of Ely</i> , brought to the Bar of the House of Peers. ———	10	141
His Charge. ———	10	142
— Answer. ———	10	144
Committed to the Tower. ———	10	145
His Discharge from Imprisonment. ———	22	157
WRIGHT, <i>Robert, Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry</i> , impeached for assisting to make some new Canons. ———	9	468
Gives in a Plea. ———	10	47
His Resolution concerning it. ———	10	94
— Danger from the Populace, Account of. —	10	134, 5
Joins in a Protestation against the Parliament. —	10	138, 9
Proceedings against him, with his Answer on this Occasion, Particulars of. ———	10	140 to 145
His Speech at the Bar of the House of Commons. ———	10	330 to 334
WRIOTHESLEY, <i>Thomas, Lord-Chancellor</i> , his Order to the Parliament in 1547. ———	3	210
Gives the Royal Assent, by Commission, to the Bill of Attainder against <i>Thomas Duke of Norfolk</i> , and <i>Henry Earl of Surrey</i> . ———	3	211
WRIOTHESLEY, <i>Thomas, Earl of Southampton</i> , his harsh Treatment from the Peers, on carrying a Message to them from King <i>Charles I.</i> for Peace. ———	11	400, 1
One of the Messengers from the King to the Parliament, with his Answer to their Propositions of Peace. ———	13	347, 8
His Reception on this Occasion, Manner of. —	13	348
WRIT, <i>Parliamentary</i> , Form of, for summoning a Peer to Parliament who never had been called before. ———	1	7
Form of, issued by <i>Simon Montfort, Earl of Leicester</i> , in 1264. ———	1	70, 1, 2
— by King <i>Edward I.</i> to summon the Lords and Commons of <i>England</i> to Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1282. ———	1	86, 7
— by King <i>Edward I.</i> for calling the Lords and Commons to Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1301. ———	1	115, 16
Y y		WRIT,

WRIT, Form of, against some Members of the House of Commons who left the Parliament without License. — — —	3	334
Form of, for summoning the Peers in Council at York. — — —	8	498, 9
Of the Protector, Form of, for calling his second Parliament to Westminster. — — —	20	291, 2
Form of, for summoning his future Parliaments. — — —	21	382, 3
— — — a new House of Lords. — — —	21	166
WROTH, Robert, Esq; his Motion in the House of Commons, for the Discharge of four imprisoned Members. — — —	4	365
His Speech on a Bill against Recusants. — — —	4	379
— — — for a Subsidy. — — —	4	386
— — — against Monopolies. — — —	4	462
WROTH, Sir Thomas, his Speech in the House of Commons, relating to the King's Answer to the Parliament's new Propositions of Peace. — — —	16	491, 2
WYAT, Sir Thomas, heads a Rebellion against Queen Mary. — — —	3	302
Attainted of Treason. — — —	3	309
WYLDE, John, Esq; Serjeant at Law, his Speech to the Peers, at presenting an Impeachment against the Bishops. — — —	9	467, 11, 4
His Report, concerning the Plea of the impeached Bishops. — — —	10	42
— — — Sir Edward Herbert, Attorney-General. — — —	10	215, 16
— Speech at opening the Evidence against him. — — —	10	348, 11, 35
— Speech in Favour of Major Rolph, charged with a Design against the King's Life. — — —	17	401, 2
— — — in Favour of a Charge against Mr. Dowcet for accusing Major Rolph. — — —	18	55
Appointed, by the Parliament, Chief Baron of the Exchequer. — — —	22	120
WYNDHAM, Mr. made a Judge by General Cromwell, on his entering to the Protectorate. — — —	20	274
	22	55

Y ELVERTON; <i>Christopher, Esq;</i> elected Speaker for the Commons in 1597. ———	4	408
His Speech thereupon. ———	4	411 to 413
— Prayer in the House, during this Session. —	4	413, 14
— Speech at the Dissolution of the Parliament. —	4	419
Y ELVERTON, <i>Sir Henry, Attorney General</i> , objected to by the Commons from being a Member of their House, and Occasion thereof. ———	5	295
Charged by the Lords with divers Misdemeanors. ———	5	392, 3
His Answers and Defence. ———	5	392, 3, 4
— Case, as read in the House of Lords. —	5	435 to 438
— Sentence, Memorial of, for slandering King James I. ———	5	439 to 441
— for aspersing the Character of the Marquis of <i>Buckingham</i> . ———	5	442
Obtains his Pardon from the King, and reconciled to the Marquis. ———	5	442
Y ORK, a National Synod held there, in 1072. —	1	8
An Assembly of the Bishops and Barons held there in 1171. ———	1	15
A Meeting of the Peers held there, <i>Anno</i> 1237. —	1	35
A Parliament held there in 1299. ———	1	113
The Courts of Exchequer and King's Bench kept there in 1298. ———	1	111
A Parliament held there in 1310. ———	1	144
————— 1314. ———	1	151
————— 1319. ———	1	156
————— 1322. ———	1	169
————— 1332. ———	1	218
————— 1333. ———	1	220
————— 1334. ———	1	220
————— 1335. ———	1	222
————— 1400. ———	2	62
————— 1464. ———	2	323
A Coinage fixed there by the Direction of Parliament, <i>Anno</i> 1423. ———	2	177
A Convention of the King and Peers held there. —	5	497
Besieged by the Scots and Parliament's Forces. —	13	202
Surrendered. ———	13	258

	Vol.	P. 3 rd
YORK, <i>County of</i> , their Address of Congratulation to Gen. <i>Cromwell</i> , on his entering to the Protectorate. ———	20	275, 6
<i>City of</i> , their Address on the same Occasion. ———	20	277, 102
YORK, <i>Duke of</i> . See PLANTAGENET, STUART.		
YORKSHIRE, Rebellion there, on account of the lesser Monasteries being suppressed. ———	3	141
State of Affairs in that County, <i>Anno</i> 1642, Particulars of. ———	11	381, 102
Proceedings of the King's and Parliament's Armies there, Account of. ———	12	110, 102
Petition from thence to the House of Commons, for Justice upon Delinquents previous to the Conclusion of a Treaty with the King. ———	18	31
YORKSHIRE GENTRY, their Petition to the King against removing the Magazine at <i>Hull</i> . ———	10	454, 5
List of, who signed it. ———	10	455
Their Answer to the King's Proposition for a Guard. ———	10	522, 3
List of, who subscribed against it. ———	10	524, 5
Their Petition offered to the King at a Meeting of the County. ———	11	169, 5
——— to the Parliament, on the King's Refusal of the former. ———	11	173, 6
——— to the Parliament, against Sir <i>John Hotham</i> . ———	11	335, 6
List of, who signed this Petition. ———	11	337, 8
YORKSHIRE FREEHOLDERS, their Petition to the King, on being denied to a Meeting of the County. ———	10	525, 6
Their Protestation on this Account. ———	10	526, 9
Z		
ZOUCH, Lord <i>William</i> , of <i>Mortimer</i> , joins <i>Edmund</i> of <i>Woodstock</i> in an Attempt to deliver King <i>Edward II.</i> out of Prison. ———	1	210

INDEX to the APPENDIX

TO THE

PARLIAMENTARY HISTORY.

	Vol.	Page.
A BBOT, <i>George</i> , Archbishop of Canterbury, his Speech at a Conference between the two Houses of Parliament, in 1623. ———	23	65, 6
ACT for Continuation of the Long Parliament, begun in 1640. ———	23	187, 8
AMBASSADORS of the <i>States General</i> , their Memorial to the Parliament to stop Proceedings against King <i>Charles I.</i> ———	23	99 to 104
BOOTH , <i>Sir George</i> , his Declaration, touching the Reasons of his taking up Arms for the King. ———	23	170, 1, 2
BRIDCOCK , <i>Dr.</i> his Account of the penitent Behaviour of <i>Wilmam Lentball</i> , Esq; in his last sickness. ———	23	371, 2, 3
BULKELEY , <i>Col.</i> his Answer to a Letter from Archbishop <i>Williams</i> , concerning <i>Beaumaris</i> Castle. ———	23	94, 5
CHARACTER of <i>Sir William Waller</i> and Mr. <i>Ferguson</i> , with the Reasons of their quitting <i>England.</i> ———	23	376
CHARLES II. his Declaration concerning Ecclesiastical Affairs. ———	23	173 to 186
CHARLET , <i>Mr.</i> his Notes on <i>Rushworth's</i> Collections. ———	23	226 to 231
COKE , <i>Lord</i> , his Speech at a Conference between both Houses of Parliament, in 1623. —	23	64, 5
COMMONS , their Complaints to King <i>James I.</i> touching Monopolies. ———	23	39 to 52
Their Orders to be observed in the House, Particulars of. ———	23	259 to 269
CONFERENCE between both Houses, in 1623. —	23	62 to 66
COOPER , <i>Sir Anthony Ashley</i> , his Character and Behaviour in the latter Part of his Life. —	23	373 to 377
His Death, and the supposed Cause thereof. —	23	377, 8

Z z

CREAV,

710 I N D E X to the

	Vol.	Page.
CREW, <i>Sir Thomas</i> , his Speech to King <i>James I.</i> at the Session of Parliament in 1624. —	23	52 to 57
His Speech to the King, on being elected Speaker of the House of Commons. —	23	61
CROMWELL, <i>Oliver, Esq;</i> Conclusion of one of his Speeches in 1653. —	23	160
His Speech to a Committee of Parliament in 1657. —— to the Speaker of the Parliament in the same Year. —	23	161 to 164
DECLARATION, touching such Offences as are adjudged to be Treason. —	23	164, 5, 6
Of <i>Sir George Booth</i> , setting forth the Reasons of his taking up Arms for the King in 1659. —	23	1, 2, 3
DERBY, <i>Lord</i> , his Letter of Defiance to <i>Gen.</i> <i>Ireton</i> , upon his Summons of the Isle of <i>Man</i> . —	23	170, 1, 2
DRAKE, <i>Mr.</i> his Pamphlet on the Long Parlia- ment. —	23	108
DRUMMOND, <i>Mr.</i> his Acquittances for 200000 <i>l.</i> paid to the <i>Scots</i> in 1646. —	23	188 to 209
ENGAGEMENT between the <i>English</i> and <i>Dutch</i> Fleets near <i>Dover</i> , in 1652, Account of. —	23	90, 1
FERGUSON, <i>Mr.</i> his Character, and the Reasons of his leaving <i>England</i> . —	23	120, 1, 2
GRIEVANCES, <i>Complaints on</i> , by the Commons, touching Monopolies. —	23	376
JAMES I. his Speech to both Houses in 1609. —	23	39 to 52
—— in 1624. —	23	4 to 35
INSTRUCTIONS for the <i>Scots</i> Army on their Entrance into <i>England</i> , in 1640. —	23	36 to 39
LENTHALL, <i>William, Esq;</i> his Letter to <i>Sir</i> <i>Harbottle Grimston</i> , Speaker of the Con- vention Parliament in 1660. —	23	79 to 84
His Confession and penitent Behaviour in his last Sickness. —	23	370
LETTER, inviting the <i>Scots</i> to come into <i>England</i> . —	23	371, 2, 3
To <i>Sir Tho. Lyttleton</i> , concerning public Affairs. —	23	74 to 78
LOUDON, <i>Lord</i> , his Letter to <i>Lord Savile</i> , on the <i>Scots</i> Preparation for invading <i>England</i> . —	23	87, 8, 9
MEMORIAL of the Ambassadors of the States Ge- neral to stop Proceedings against King <i>Charles I.</i> —	23	67 to 71
	23	99 to 104

NALSON,

A P P E N D X.

711

	Vol.	Page.
JALSON, <i>Dr.</i> his Scheme for a Continuation of his Historical Collections. ————	23	232 to 240
His Design for a Copper-Plate Print, intended as a Frontispiece. ————	23	240, 1, 2
NARRATIVE of the Engagement between the <i>English</i> and <i>Dutch</i> Fleets in 1652. ————	23	120, 1, 2
Of the Behaviour of Lord <i>Sbastesbury</i> in the latter Part of his Life. ————	23	373 to 377
Concerning his Death, and the supposed Cause thereof. ————	23	377, 8
NOTES on <i>Rushworth's</i> Collections. ————	23	226 to 231
OBSERVATIONS on Mr. <i>Rushworth's</i> Partiality and Mistakes in that Work. ————	23	219 to 231
ORDERS to be observed in the House of Peers, Particulars of. ————	23	242 to 257
To be observed in the House of Commons. ————	23	259 to 369
PAMPHLET on the Long Parliament, by Mr. <i>Drake</i> . ————	23	188 to 209
PANTON, <i>Mr.</i> his Letter concerning the Defection of Archbishop <i>Williams</i> from the Royal Cause. ————	23	92
PEERS, Orders to be observed by them in Parliament, Particulars of. ————	23	242 to 257
PARLIAMENT, how addressed by King <i>James I.</i> at their Session in 1609. ————	23	4 to 35
Their Answer to a Memorial from the States General to stop Proceedings against K. <i>Charles I.</i> ————	23	104, 5
—— Declaration of the Transactions relative to the <i>Dutch</i> War in 1652. ————	23	109 to 159
PLEYDEL, <i>Mr.</i> his Speech concerning Grievances. ————	23	84 to 87
PREAMBLE to an Act for the Observation of the Twenty-ninth of <i>May</i> . ————	23	212, 13
To the Act of Attainder in 1660. ————	23	213 to 215
PROCLAMATION of King <i>Charles II.</i> by the the <i>Scots</i> , Form of. ————	23	106, 7
RUSHWORTH, <i>Mr.</i> his Letter to the Commissioners of Parliament at <i>St. Alban's</i> , in 1647. ————	23	95, 6
His Letter to the City of <i>London</i> at the same Time. ————	23	96, 7
		RUSH-

	Vol.	Page.
RUSHWORTH, <i>Mr.</i> his Dedication to <i>Richard Cromwell</i> , prefixed to the first Edition of his Collections. ————	23	216, 221
His Partiality and Mistakes in that Work, Account of. ————	23	219, 221
SAVILE, <i>Lord</i> , his Letter to <i>Lord Loudon</i> , concerning the Scots Preparation for invading England. ————	23	711, 712
SCOTS, their Form of proclaiming King <i>Charles</i> the Second. ————	23	106, 7
SECTARIES, their enthusiastic Address to the Parliament in 1659. ————	23	167, 8, 9
SHAFTESBURY, <i>Earl of</i> . See COOPER, Sir ANTHONY ASHLEY.		
STEWART, <i>Charles, Prince of Wales</i> , his Speech to the Parliament in 1623. ————	23	35, 6
His Letter to the <i>Earl of Bristol</i> on his Return from Spain. ————	23	62
TRANSACTIONS relative to, and preceding the Dutch War in 1652. ————	23	109, 110, 111
TREASON, how defined. ————	23	1, 2, 3
WALLER, <i>Sir William</i> , his Character, and the Reasons of his leaving England. ————	23	376
WARRANT for beheading King <i>Charles I.</i> Form of. ————	23	210, 11
List of, who signed it. ————	23	211
WILLIAMS, <i>John, Bishop of Lincoln</i> , his Answer to a Speech of <i>Sir Thomas Crew</i> at the Parliament in 1624. ————	23	57, 58
His Answer to a Speech of that Gentleman on his being elected Speaker of the House of Commons. ————	23	61, 2
— Speech at a Conference between both Houses of Parliament in 1623. ————	23	62, 3, 4
— Letter to <i>Col. Bulkeley</i> , shewing his Defection from the Royal Cause. ————	23	92, 3, 4

